

Chapter 3301

Hearing Joseph's words, Chengfeng finally breathed a sigh of relief, indeed, he did not expect that being an old lick dog would be so tiring.

So he promised: "Don't worry, I will personally go to your parents' grave to pay my respects!"

He said, he deliberately sighed, "I am now waiting for the day of Qingming you smoothly kill on Wadrest, oh no, smoothly kill on Wanerest!"

Sure enough. Chengfeng's sentence of emotion immediately shifted all the conflicts in Joseph's heart to the Wade family.

Joseph gave a fierce laugh. Gritting his teeth, he said, "A mere Wade family, what can stop me from killing at Wanrest? When the time comes, there is no need for me to personally take action, just send one of the four commanders under my command, the Wade family will not be able to resist!"

After saying that, his expression became colder and colder, and he said in a stern voice: "But. I still want to let the Wade family feel what is called crushing!"

"At that time, my four commanders will definitely gather at Wanrest Mountain! I've waited for this day for twenty years, these twenty years I've been lying in wait, enduring humiliation, just to not leave any room for the Wade family to turn back when this day comes!"

Chengfeng resumed his dog licking face and said with a smile, "In that case, I will return to the capital on the day of Qingming, and I will be there when you move the graves of your parents on the second day of Qingming!"

"Good!" Joseph nodded and said offhandedly, "After I move my parents' casket into Wanrest Mountain, I will immediately lead the Four commanders to Aurous Hill personally, no matter what, I will find out the truth about Uncle Su's disappearance, as long as he is still alive, I will definitely bring him back safely!"

Chengfeng said excitedly, "Joseph with your personal efforts, I believe Zynn will be able to return safely!"

Joseph added: "Don't worry, when we find out who is behind the attack on Uncle, I will definitely cut him off and never leave any hidden problems for Uncle Su!"

Chengfeng was so excited that tears were coming out, he actually did not care whether Zynn could come back alive or not. What he really cared about was the benefactor of Zhiyu, as long as he could be killed, he would not have any worries!

At this moment, Joseph's subordinate, who was extremely powerful, suddenly picked up a satellite phone and said to Joseph, "Supreme Commander, it's a call from the Green-Eyed Wolf King!"

The Green-Eyed Wolf King was the War Commander Walter, one of the four War Commanders of the Cataclysmic Front. Moreover, he was the Commander who was the most skilled at leading troops into battle in the entire Front.

For this cooperation with Syria, Joseph then handed over more than ten thousand elites, as well as the entire command, to him.

Chapter 3302

Although the Cataclysmic Front is a modern mercenary organization, its internal structure is very much in the martial arts style.

The four War Commanders of the Cataclysmic Front also followed the example of the four guardians of the Ming Cult in martial arts novels and gave themselves four fancy names with a strong martial arts flavor, namely the Green-eyed Wolf King, the White-clothed Tiger King, the Black-faced Panther King and the Golden-furred Lion King.

Among them, the Green-eyed Wolf King and the White-clothed Tiger King are both of Chinese descent. The Green-Eyed Wolf King is naturally Walter, who is in Syria, while the White-clothed Tiger King is the young man with superb strength beside him.

As for the black-faced Panther king and the golden-furred lion king, they are black of African descent and a blond white of American descent respectively.

At this moment, the black-faced Panther king is in Yemen, while the golden-furred lion king is in Palestine.

Seeing that Walter called him, Joseph immediately said with a smile, "It seems that our Green-Eyed Wolf King is going to send me the latest good news today!"

"Since the moment he entered Syria, he has been able to destroy and break through the country. The war in Syria has already advanced by half, and the remaining opposition groups are no longer in a state of flux, so I think we will be able to purge them in a few days."

As he spoke he was in a good mood, immediately took the phone from the white tiger king, opened his mouth, and said with a smile: "Walter, how many battles have you won today?"

Walter on the other end of the phone said in a shameful tone,

"Supreme Commander! Today, the troops of Robin's encountered unprecedented resistance in the attack against Hamid's armed forces, and Robin's army is killed, and the Cataclysmic Front lost a total of 1,534 elites!"

"This is because of my incompetence in command, so please punish me!"

Joseph's expression suddenly became incomparably gloomy.

He questioned in a cold voice, "What did you say? The Robin is dead? And lost over fifteen hundred soldiers?! Are you joking with me?"

"Supreme Commander, this is not a joke," Walter said in agony, "According to what I know, they were using the normal infantry and artillery But I did not expect the other side to build a strong permanent fortification."

"The artillery bombardment simply did not cause a substantial blow to the other side, and then the other side relied on the permanent fortification, in the process of our attack on us to cause heavy defeat"

Joseph asked sternly: "Then how did Robin die? He was a five-star war general, was he also killed by the enemy hiding behind the fortifications? As our highest commander in this war, did he also personally charge into battle?"

Walter let out a long sigh. Explained: "Supreme Commander, after the frontal attack was ineffective, Robin led 1,000 soldiers to make a detour through the enemy's flank."

"But unexpectedly, the other side also built a large number of hidden fortifications on the flank, and they mistakenly entered the enemy's fire range. Where the other side unilaterally slaughtered them, Robin also failed to escape"

Speaking of this, Walter sadly continued: "The scouts took pictures of the enemy cleaning the battlefield, our brothers died too badly, everyone was shot more than a dozen rounds, and the bastards are really too inhumane."

"Cleaning the battlefield, not only the weapons and ammunition of our soldiers were seized, even their pants, boots, were stripped off. It's really worse than animals ah!"

Hearing this, Joseph grabbed his wine glass and slammed it on the ground, then stood up and cursed angrily, "What a disgrace! What a disgrace!"

"You are all the elites of the elites that I have carefully cultivated, and Robin was even a top five-star general, but you were defeated by a trash army in Syria, 1,500 elites died in battle, and even a five-star general died."

"This has never happened before in the history of the Cataclysmic Front! Even in the most tragic battlefield, we have never lost a five-star war general!"

When he said this, Joseph was already so angry that his veins were rippling, he gritted his teeth and questioned, "Are you guys worthy of the fame that the Front has built up in the global mercenary field for so many years?

Walter was ashamed and said, "Supreme Commander! This time it was my misconduct in command, I am willing to accept all punishments, even if you dismiss me on the spot, I have no complaints"

"The first thing I want to do is to give you a chance to avenge brothers with my own hands! Give me three days, within three days, I will take Hamid's base and use his head to pay tribute to my dead brothers!"

Chapter 3303

Joseph was not exaggerating, since the establishment of the Cataclysmic Front, it had never experienced such a tragic defeat and blow.

In a single battle he lost more than 1500 people, what is this?

Many mercenary organizations, from top to bottom, even the fighters with miscellaneous levels, the entire number of casualties together is not that much.

Blackwater led a large number of inadequately trained miscellaneous army, followed the United States in the Middle East for so many years of war, a single battle has never seen casualties of more than 100 people.

Of course, this has a lot to do with the powerful firepower of the U.S. Army.

This time, the Cataclysmic Front lost so many people in one breath, in the field of mercenaries, this is indeed astonishing.

A moment ago, he was confident and boasted in front of Chengfeng. Now, he was suddenly hit in the face by such a painful defeat, and deep inside, he was naturally furious to the extreme.

He wanted to pull Walter to the front and beat him half to death with his own hands.

But at this time, Walter is in Syria, and out of reach.

He could even think that after today, Cataclysmic Front would quickly become the biggest laughing stock of the entire mercenary field, and there was no telling how many people would poke his backbone behind his back.

Moreover, the death of more than 1,500 people, for the Cataclysmic Fronte, in addition to the loss of numbers and reputation, there is a huge amount of pension to be paid by him.

The people recruited by Blackwater, in addition to a small number of retired soldiers, most of them are some American street gangsters."

"In the country, can only work as a warden, they put such people to the battlefield with simple training, both training costs and salary costs are not high, relatively, the pension standard is not high.

However, the Cataclysmic Front is different.

Its recruitment standards are very important to the soldiers, the threshold is very high, for each soldier, the actual combat ability is not weaker than the United States active-duty troops, many of them are even stronger than the Marines such an elite force of soldiers on a cut.

Therefore, the salary of the Cataclysmic Front is high and the pension is higher as well.

Everyone is tying their head to the waistband of their pants and coming out to do this kind of work, so they attach great importance to the pension because once they die in battle, they can still leave their families with a good amount of money for them to live well.

In order to strengthen internal unity as well as the loyalty of the soldiers, the level of pension of the Cataclysmic Front is sixty times the monthly salary of an individual.

That is a full five years of salary.

If a person, with a monthly salary of thirty thousand dollars, his pension would be one million eight hundred thousand dollars.

As for a man like Robin, whose monthly salary was more than one hundred and fifty thousand dollars, the pension alone will be ten million dollars.

So, for these more than 1,500 people, the pension alone will be more than two billion dollars.

Moreover, there is a special standard in the pension system of the Cataclysmic Front.

This sixty times the monthly salary of the pension standard refers to the case of a person who died in battle normally, leaving the whole body to the family.

If the whole body can not be left, the pension will also compensate for an additional part of the spiritual loss.

Chapter 3304

After all, no matter which country's funeral traditions, the precepts are the same, the burial tradition naturally requires the whole body into the coffin, and even cremation, the whole body cremation is best, so if there is no whole body, an additional 20 months of monthly salary is paid.

If it is completely impossible to give the body to the relatives, even if it is not even a stump, then the compensation has to be even higher, plus twenty months on top of the previous one.

These more than 1,000 soldiers, all have gone without return, if the final fight downs Hamid, put the body in a coffin, sent to relatives, that the cost is relatively low.

But if they can't fight, and can't get the bodies back, and can't let these people rest in peace, then the pension rate is a hundred months' salary per person.

So the calculation, three billion dollars are not even enough.

The Front's annual profits of about ten billion dollars, this battle, may directly cost a third of it.

Moreover, the market recognition of the Front is likely to decline rapidly because of this battle, just like the company, mercenary organizations also need to focus on their reputation and performance.

If the company has had major mistakes and scandals, will certainly affect the recognition of the company by other customers, and then affect the actual revenue for it.

Angry to the extreme, Joseph immediately cursed into the phone, gritting his teeth, "You immediately gather all the generals of Cataclysmic Front in Syria, I don't care what kind of methods you use, within three days, give me Hamid's head!"

"Okay!" Walter, on the other end of the phone, said without hesitation, "Please rest assured, Supreme Commander, if I fail to complete the mission, I will bring my head to you!"

Joseph's voice was extremely cold as he said, "Remember your words!"

After saying that, he angrily hung up the phone, his face was incomparably blue.

The young man beside him was full of shock and asked, "Supreme Commander, how can there be such a powerful armed force in a district of Syria, do you want me to fly over to support the Green-Eyed Wolf King immediately?"

Joseph coldly said, "No need, it's just some civilian armed forces, it's not worth sending out two battle commanders at the same time! Let Walter take care of it himself, and if he fails to do so, I'll make sure he gets the blame!"

The young man nodded gently and said, "I'm at the disposal of the Supreme Commander!"

At this time, Chengfeng, aside, has a heart more or less a little shocked.

The satellite phone was similar to the intercom when talking, so he heard the situation clearly, as soon as he heard that Joseph's men had suffered a defeat in Syria, more than 1,500 people died at once, he was also scared to breathe.

On the one hand, because the number of deaths is really frightening, the entire Su family does not have 1,500 courtiers, but Joseph lost so many people in one wave, which is indeed extraordinarily shocking.

On the other hand, it is also because this Joseph really looks very angry, Chengfeng does not dare to touch his head at this time.

Sure enough.

Just a moment ago, he was still expressing his ambition at the wine table, but at this time, he directly threw the satellite phone to the table and said in a cold voice: "No more, depart for Eastcliff immediately!"

Chengfeng didn't expect that Joseph would leave, he hurriedly got up and said, "Hey Joseph, you came back from abroad, you've been running all the way, you'd better take a good rest for a few days first."

"My villa has a dozen rooms vacant, why don't you guys stay here for a few days and rest, anyway, it's still early before the Qingming Festival."

"No." Joseph waved his hand with a grim expression and said indifferently, "In a few days, it will be the anniversary of my parents' death, I have to prepare in advance, first pay my respects to them at the cemetery, and then prepare the best coffins for them."

"Prepare the grandest grave moving ceremony, after I have flattened the Wade family so that I can move my parents' coffins over there!"

Chengfeng was just being polite, and did not really want them to stay, after all, although Joseph is very strong, but in the end, he is the head of an overseas mercenary organization."

"While he is a nationally known businessman, if it is known that he is closely associated with such people, it is never a good thing.

Moreover, if the Wade family is really trampled by him in the future, he is too close to him, will be thought by others as joining hands against the Wade family, such a pot once carried, in this circle, no one would dare to touch.

Therefore, when he heard these words of Joseph, he hurriedly stood up and said seriously, "Joseph, the revenge of parents is greater than heaven, since this is the case, then I will not let you waste time!"

Chapter 3305

Soon, Joseph, who was incomparably angry in his heart, took his men and drove to Eastcliff.

On the way, Joseph received a video sent by Walter from Syria.

This was the footage taken by the scouts from the Syrian side near Hamid's west wing positions.

When he saw the soldiers under his command, even the five-star general, being stripped off and thrown into the cliff like dead dogs, Joseph's lungs were about to explode with anger!

He said angrily with a gloomy expression, "Pass my order to Walter! Make sure to wipe out this man and his forces, leaving no one behind! When the time comes, I will use their corpses to pay tribute to these dead men!"

The messenger beside him immediately said, "Yes, Supreme Commander! I'll convey your order to the Green-Eyed Wolf King!"

Joseph narrowed his eyes, his fingers kept thumbing an old gold ring on his left middle finger, and muttered under his breath, "If I didn't have to take revenge on my parents right away, I would have gone to Syria and finished this Hamid with my own hands!"

At this moment, Hamid did not even know that he had become a great enemy that had to be eliminated in the eyes of the Lord of the Cataclysmic Front.

He only knew that the enemy had retreated and he had won, and it was as easy as winning.

Once the front and west flank positions were cleared, he found that he had killed more than three thousand enemies, while his own side had lost less than a hundred soldiers.

This was the biggest victory he had experienced so far, bar none, and it was enough to brag about for the rest of his life.

And the soldiers under his command were also rejoicing.

Originally, they thought they were going to be completely cold this time, but unexpectedly they had won a big victory, which was a great morale booster.

Zynn, who had been hiding in the anti-slope trench, was also finally relieved at this time.

He was really afraid of Hamid's defeat, and then he was treated as a soldier under his command and was killed.

But now, it seems to be safe for the time being.

Although the war was a great victory, but unfortunately, Hamid's base house was almost destroyed by artillery fire about 80%.

The vast majority of the soldiers' living space is gone, as well as some supplies and personal belongings that could not be evacuated in time.

Seeing the base become a ruin, Hamid's heart more or less regretted.

But he also knows very well, this kind of earth house built in the valley, under enemy fire is the same as paper mache, can be preserved rather strangely.

Moreover, according to the current trend, in the future, he is not afraid to eat and sleep in the pit, because the pit is really safe.

Therefore, seize the time to continue to excavate the pit and permanent fortifications, it became his immediate and urgent matter.

So, on the front slope of the mountain, the cleaning of the battlefield was not yet finished, while on the opposite slope of the mountain, the engineers and the construction team from Iraq began to take up their wind picks again and work desperately.

Chapter 3306

Meanwhile, Hamid also rushed to call Charlie.

As soon as the phone call came through, he excitedly reported to Charlie: "Brother Wade, the enemy has retreated! I have won an unprecedented battle! It's all thanks to you!"

With that, he gave Charlie a detailed report on the specifics of the war.

Hearing this, Charlie was relieved and a little surprised at the same time, not expecting that the well-trained Cataclysmic Front could also suffer such a big loss at Hamid's hands.

Therefore, the first thing that came to his mind was that the Cataclysmic Front, which had suffered a big loss, would definitely launch a revenge operation against Hamid.

So he hurriedly reminded, "Brother, you have indeed fought a beautiful battle, but the hidden danger is also really not small, the Cataclysmic Front has suffered such a heavy loss at your hands, but they will definitely try every way to make you pay."

Hamid sneered and said, "Let them! I know how their weapons are equipped, the most powerful is just 152mm artillery, it has been proven that this kind of artillery can not cause any substantial blow to our base, if they want to attack my base, they can only use corpses to pile up one by one!"

Charlie seriously said: "The enemy will be once gullible, but not twice, they have now figured out, your general situation and reliance, know that the hidden fortifications are your core defense, so they will definitely next target this point for precise surprise defense and strike."

Saying that, Charlie added: "You should not forget that the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front are well-trained special mercenaries, if they give up the frontal charge and change to all-round secret infiltration, your advantage will also be greatly offset."

"Do you remember how I burst into your base? I parachuted at high altitude, opened my parachute at low altitude, and landed quickly, your soldiers could not discover me at all??"

"If the other side sent hundreds of special forces parachuting inside your base at night and secretly infiltrated you from inside the base, what would you do?"

Hamid's mood suddenly calmed down.

This feeling was like just warming up with a pot of charcoal fire for nine days, and then immediately being poured with a pot of ice water.

He realized that Charlie was right, the real reason he was able to win, one is the opponent's gullibility, and another is that his side has a strong fortification.

And the other side launched a frontal attack war, did not give good play to the true strength of the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front.

If they change the frontal attack war into a special assault war, their own soldiers are afraid that they can not resist!

If your own hidden fortifications are quietly pulled out by the other side one after another, how can you cope?

If the other side's soldiers infiltrate directly into their own positions and turn them into pieces, how should they respond?

Thinking of this, he hurriedly asked Charlie: "Brother, you give me an idea, how exactly should I prevent next? I don't want to win this war in a flash and then be decapitated by the other side!"

Charlie thought about it and said, "The most important thing now is to find a way to prevent the other side's special warfare team from parachuting in at night and then responding from the inside."

"Yes!" Hamid gritted his teeth and said, "I killed so many people from the Cataclysmic Front this time, they would pick my skin and eat my flesh!"

Charlie said: "Don't worry, the Cataclysmic Front is powerful, compared to the United States is not even a mole, so as long as you play it safe, they can not help you."

Hamid heard this, slightly relieved, said: "This is also Brother you say so, my heart relaxed more."

Charlie hmm, and said: "You must strengthen the reconnaissance of your base within a twenty-kilometer radius, if you find that a large force has begun to converge on your base again, you must play twelve points of spirit, in addition, once the night, must be wary of airborne."

Hamid said: "Brother, I'm not going to lie, I have several hidden posts around my base, all built in the mountains, some even in the cliffs."

"So as long as they come in large forces, I am sure to control the movement in advance, my only worry is airborne, they will fall directly on the head, nothing good way to prevent!"

Charlie faint smile: "It does not matter, I have a way! Guaranteed they have no return."

Chapter 3307

As soon as he heard Charlie say there was a way, Hamid immediately asked excitedly, "Brother, what good way do you have, hurry up and pass it on!"

Charlie opened his mouth and asked him, "I remember you said that you seemed to have purchased a batch of thermal imagers?"

"Yes!" Hamid hurriedly said: "I spent a lot of money to buy a batch of Russian-made thermal imagers, all military-grade, one can be exchanged for a Mercedes-Benz car, if you had not helped me to solve the funds, I certainly could not afford to use this thing."

Charlie then said, "That's good, you were doing big construction, the vigorous development of infrastructure, there should be a special demolition team, right?"

"Yes, there is." Hamid said: "Here to open up the mountain and dig a hole we rely on blasting, usually first drilling holes in the rock, bury explosives, blasting and then on the human excavation."

Charlie asked him, "The detonation method is electronically controlled?"

"Yes." Hamid replied affirmatively, "Electronically controlled, each blaster equipped with detonators, after laying the wire, a twist of the switch detonation point."

"That's good." Charlie said: "so, you first let your engineers in the various key defense areas lay traps, mainly choose the kind of open land suitable for paratroopers landing, and then choose a suitable blasting point."

"Get a sufficient amount of explosives buried in the ground, covered with a large number of rusty nails, iron and various other metal objects, the principle is smaller, sharp edges a little best;"

"Then these blasting points must carefully be camouflaged so that can not be detected by people, and most importantly, the detonating wires must be hidden well, so that no one can find out the end;"

"If you have thirty detonation points, then be sure to number each detonation point and then draw a map with the location of each detonation point clearly marked;"

"If the enemy uses parachute raids at night, they certainly will not scatter and jump down and attack individually, they must first land and then quietly assemble together and turn into a whole before launching an attack:"

"So, once your thermal imaging detects that the enemy has finished assembling, immediately detonate the nearest blasting point to kill them extensively;"

"When the sudden explosion makes them disoriented and the debris and iron pieces cause a mass hit to them, immediately have your soldiers launch a saturation attack on the area where they are, without giving them any chance to escape!"

When Hamid heard this, he said excitedly, "Brother, I understand! I'll arrange it right away and do everything as you said!"

Charlie admonished: "Remember, be sure to number the burst points, the best way is to your entire base and the hill are distinguished in accordance with the ABCD way, and then each area of the bursting point and then by 1, 2, 3, 4 so sorted."

"Then if the observation of the enemy falls in the A1 area, immediately let the blaster detonate the A1 area of the bursting point, if the enemy ran to the B2 area, then immediately detonate the bursting point of B2, do not get it wrong."

Hamid immediately said: "Brother do not worry, I will immediately order down, if anyone gets it wrong, I will shoot him!"

.....

Chapter 3308

At this moment, Walter, the green-eyed wolf king of the Cataclysmic Front, had already gathered all the soldiers of the organization who are all in Syria.

The death of Robin as well as the other brothers has made this group of Cataclysmic Front members extremely indignant.

They could not wait to rush up to Hamid's position and shoot him to death, so as to avenge the death of their soldiers.

And Walter is even more so.

Robin was his favorite for many years, and now he died at Hamid's hands, he could not wait to cut Hamid's body into pieces.

So, Walter gathered all the officers of the Cataclysmic Front and met to formulate a battle plan.

The dozen or so officers present agreed that, given the current situation, the built of Hamid's fortifications were so strong that they far exceeded the power of their conventional firepower.

And the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front itself are strong in the ability of single combat, especially the ability to infiltrate and assault, each one is almost the level of special forces.

Therefore, the best way is to take advantage of their unpreparedness and surprise.

Everyone has unified the strategic direction, the next is the specific tactical development.

As we now know that Hamid's front and west flank have fortifications, so no one is sure, east and north flank or not.

In this way, the way to sneak in quietly from the outside, is blocked.

The reason is that, without knowing the enemy's fortifications, if they sneak in quietly, they are likely to be covered by the other side's hidden fire points.

Even if their soldiers are strong, they are all flesh and blood, which can beat the opponents hidden in the steel and concrete fortifications.

So, this plan was quickly passed.

Can not quietly sneak into, then the only remaining program is airborne.

Airborne has a huge advantage, it makes you able to directly bypass the opponent's defenses, just by being airborne in the opponent's hinterland.

If it is this kind of offensive battle, airborne can directly avoid the mountain slope, landing directly near the prism of the mountain top, so that the opponent's slope of the fortifications are all null and void.

Moreover, as far as they knew, Hamid did not have a system of anti-aircraft weapons.

He has no anti-aircraft radar, no medium and high altitude surface-to-air missiles, the transport aircraft from high altitude, they simply can not detect, and even if they find it, it is impossible to threaten.

Hamid's only shoulder-fired anti-aircraft missiles can fight helicopters, but for the rest, they are basically useless.

In this way, it would be possible for the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front to perform high-altitude parachute jumps at night, jumping directly near the prism of the mountain top.

Walter's plan is to send a thousand paratroopers, divided into two parachute echelons, before and after the twenty-minute interval parachute drop.

And two echelons landing in the south of the base, and landing in the north of the base, after landing each assembly.

The reason for dividing into two echelons is also to put on double insurance.

If one of the echelons is discovered by the enemy, the discovered echelon immediately can find cover in place to wrangle with the enemy and attract enemy fire to ensure that the other echelon could successfully assault the defense.

Two echelons, 1,000 men, and directly bypassed the enemy's frontal defense, in Walter's opinion, this tactic was foolproof enough.

However, at the same time, Hamid was also making preparations to deal with the paratroopers' surprise attack.

The plan given by Charlie was very practical for him.

Because he had long purchased a large amount of explosives in order to build fortifications.

This explosive is very powerful, even thick rocks can be blown apart, so use to bury the explosive point, the power is very amazing.

And his soldiers have also gone to the base blown into ruins, looking for a variety of suitable metal objects, and then loaded into a barrel, a barrel of delivery to the Hamid ordered explosive points.

He was afraid of the other side to a decapitation operation, so this time in the entire base on all sides of the arrangement of more than one hundred and forty burst points, almost all the inventory of explosives all pike.

He thinks, as long as they can carry through this wave, even if the explosives are all used up, this won't matter.

But if he can't resist this wave, even if there are more explosives left, there is no point.

So simply all bet on it, so that, even if the other side airborne armored vehicles, can also give it a blast!

Chapter 3309

After nightfall, a military airport in Damascus was extraordinarily busy.

In order to drop 1,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front onto Hamid's base, the only few transport planes in Syria were pulled over, and in addition to that, two cargo planes were called from civil aviation.

A total of six planes were responsible for tonight's flight, and Walter also selected the strongest 1,000 elites from the 8,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, and had them armed and ready for the early morning airborne.

In order to kill the enemy in one blow, Walter gave all the high-end equipment to these one thousand people.

This includes a full set of the best single weapon for each person, a best bulletproof vest, a lightweight bulletproof helmet, a set of head-mounted night vision equipment, and multiple thermal imagers.

This kind of high-end standard equipment is expensive, and there are very few channels to buy it, and even Cataclysmic Front can't afford to do one set per person.

Walter felt that since it was a night raid, the night vision equipment was simply a godsend gift. In the night when the visual distance of the naked eye is less than five meters, soldiers with night vision devices are simply as open, with great advantages.

And the soldiers have very strong protective equipment, when the short fight, even if the enemy hits fire coverage, the soldiers will have great probability to ensure that the vitals are not shot, so you can further increase the advantage.

In addition, Walter also specially equipped the 1,000 soldiers with a very cruel weapon, incendiary grenades.

This incendiary grenade, the standard equipment of the U.S. Army, is similar in principle to napalm, except that it is made into the shape of a grenade for easy use by a single soldier.

The incendiary grenade utilizes an aluminum thermal reaction that produces a high temperature of up to 3,000 degrees upon detonation, melting even steel.

If you throw two of these grenades into an almost completely enclosed shelter, it is enough to burn the soldiers hidden there into charcoal.

If the space inside the hidden fortification is large, it does not matter, this kind of bomb if fully burn, can lead to internal oxygen depletion, the people inside even if not burned to death will suffocate to death.

Using this weapon to attack Hamid's hidden fortifications, in Walter's opinion, was the most appropriate.

With superior weapons, superior vision, superior defense, and even more superior combat power, he believed that his 1,000 elites must inflict great injuries on the other side.

And just inside the barracks next to the airport, the 5,000 soldiers of the government army were also making their final assembly.

This is also Walter's third set of insurance, if the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front airborne face a fierce battle, the periphery of thousands of government soldiers will immediately launch a charge, inside and outside to annihilate the enemy.

The 5,000 soldiers, too, no longer used the daytime battle plan, they no longer carried tractor artillery and a large number of shells, but directly used nearly 100 various types of carrier vehicles, and quickly marched towards Hamid's base, and in a few hours, if they were fast, they could destroy Hamid's base at the foot of the mountain.

Just when the 1,000 soldiers were still checking their equipment, the 5,000 soldiers had already departed and set off, their movement speed was not as fast as the planes, so they had to set off one step earlier.

As for the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, they would board the plane at 1:00 a.m. and then take off one after another within half an hour to head over to the enemy base.

While the soldiers were checking their equipment, Walter was still explaining the tactics to them, telling them to make sure to give full play and use all their advantages, and do their best to ensure the successful completion of the mission.

At 1:00 a.m., the soldiers carrying parachute packs began to board the plane in an orderly manner.

Walter also personally boarded one of the military transport planes.

Although he would not personally lead the parachute jump, he was going to be on this military transport plane to receive the battlefield situation in real-time through the communication equipment on the plane.

So that he could provide tactical command at the first time when the soldiers needed him.

Chapter 3310

The planes then took off one after another and lifted off, dividing into two echelons in the air, one in front of the other, heading towards Hamid.

Meanwhile, 5,000 government soldiers, just under forty kilometers away from Hamid's position.

Since they were fully mobile, they were expected to reach their intended location in 40 minutes.

In Hamid's base, it was a frenzy of activity.

More than 140 blast points that had been pre-planted long ago were controlled by 14 blasters and engineers.

Each of them in front of the blaster has marked the location and number of the bursting point, while they also hold a special channel using the walkie-talkie.

Once the enemy appears, once the soldiers responsible for reconnaissance to determine the location of the enemy, will inform through this walkie-talkie channel indicating the need to detonate the bursting point.

At that time, the person responsible for blasting as long as they find the need to detonate the explosive point in their control range, immediately explode the designated explosive point in the first place.

In this way, even if more than 10 people control more than 100 detonation points, there will be no mishandling.

At the same time, Hamid's scouts are also concentrating on each road into the mountains, the drones are always guaranteed to lag, although the night drone observation ability is greatly reduced.

But if the other side is a large mobile march, there will certainly be lights, and lights in the dark mountains, although it is difficult to be found, but the perspective of the drones can be unobstructed, so in the night is easier to find the enemy.

Walter, sitting in the cockpit of the plane, was observing the ground outside the window.

The mountainous areas of Syria are very remote and closed, and at night, there are only a few scattered points of light in the vast hilly areas. These, mostly, are villages located in the mountains, and there are also some belonging to small-scale opposition groups.

The two pilots of the aircraft are soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, because of the fear that the Syrian Air Force pilots are not experienced enough to fly, so Walter removed them with his own people.

At this moment, the captain spoke up and said, "Commander, we will arrive at the jump position in twenty minutes."

Walter looked out the window and said thoughtfully, "This place is really too backward, it is said that many villages in the hilly areas are not connected to electricity until now."

"Yes." The captain nodded and said, "Most of these points of light that we can observe from above are torches burning in the villages, but anyone who has access to electricity is basically the opposition forces, and only they can afford to use generators."

Walter smacked his lips and said, "I really can't understand, fighting this kind of backward armed people, how can they kill our brothers there is a strong sense of the unknown in my heart, getting me a little distracted."

The captain was busy saying, "Commander, you don't have to worry too much, we lost the war during the day, mainly because we were light on the enemy, plus the enemy fortifications are there, we really do not have the advantage."

"But the night raid, they certainly can not cope with!"

"Other than that, with the night vision equipment alone, I'm afraid they simply can not afford to match, even if there are estimated to be only a few sets of great equipment."

"Once we press up a thousand people, their sets of night vision equipment are useless, even if there are more soldiers, most of them are blind, and they certainly can not carry our attack."

Walter nodded slightly: "I hope we can wipe them out in one fell swoop this time with our divine army!!!"

Ten minutes later, the alert light inside the cabin came on.

The hatch at the rear of the plane slowly opened, and the soldiers knew very well that this was a signal to prepare for jump, so they got up and checked each other's parachute bags.

Twenty minutes later, as the planes arrived at their jumping positions one after another, batch after batch of soldiers fell from the sky, raining down toward Hamid's position.

Before the first paratrooper had even landed, Hamid was alerted by the scouts that they had spotted the parachutists jumping through the night sky with thermal imaging equipment.

So, everyone was pumped up and waiting for the gang to throw themselves at each other once again!

Chapter 3311

As the first 500 men, one after another, landed near the south wing summit prism, another group of 500 men, also leaping from the aircraft, began to drift down toward the north wing summit prism.

Since paratroopers were affected by wind speed, wind direction, and personal control ability, it was difficult for them to jump to the same area at the same time, so they could only land near the target individually first, and then move together in all directions toward the target area.

Generally speaking, paratroopers in the air to prevent parachutes from entangling with each other, will maintain a safe distance from other comrades, so the landing deviation of several hundred meters to near thousand meters is normal.

Especially for night parachuting, it is not strange to be off by even a few thousand meters.

Therefore, the first 500 people after landing, the first thing to do is to quickly assemble towards the target area.

However, what they didn't expect was that during their parachute jump down and movement assembly, they didn't find any defending soldiers, nor any enemy hidden fortifications.

Checking the whole peak through the night vision device, they did not find any traces of the enemy except for their own men with special markings on their bodies.

Some soldiers carrying thermal imagers also immediately began to check the surroundings, but still, nothing was found.

The reason why they couldn't see any enemy was that Hamid's soldiers were at the moment hidden inside the bunker fortifications on the sloping sides of the mountain.

And the thermal imaging equipment used to observe the mountain top was also transmitted to the fortifications through signal lines, so the whole mountain top prism was in an undefended state at the moment.

When the commander reported this situation in real time to Walter, who was circling in a large circle at high altitude, he was not too surprised.

Because, he knew that the enemy had bunkers on both the front and back slopes, it was not strange to ignore the hilltop defense.

If it were himself, he would not waste his energy defending the hilltop when the front and back slopes were solid, after all, under normal circumstances, one had to pass through the front slope to break into the hilltop.

So, he immediately reminded his front-line commander that he must take advantage of the enemy's negligence in defending the hilltop to finish assembling as soon as possible, and then the first echelon would strike the surprise attack.

And the second echelon would take the opportunity to encircle from the north side and directly block the enemy in the pit to eliminate them.

Walter is followed by Joseph all the way to the present conquest, similar to the attack battle he fought many times.

He deeply understands the truth, when fighting hidden fortifications, if your side is far away from the fortifications, then the other side has the advantage, but if your side is very close to the fortifications, then your side has the advantage.

When the war in the southwest, once the enemy was blocked in the cat's ear hole, almost only one way to die, our soldiers with a few grenades into them, can make their cat's ear hole become their grave.

Therefore, Walter has already made up his mind at this moment, tonight, will be the total annihilation of Hamid's troops!

Chapter 3312

The first echelon of 500 paratroopers quickly assembled, thinking that they had been very successful in their infiltration, not knowing that they had been completely exposed to Hamid's surveillance.

Moreover, what made Hamid excited was that there were a full six burst points that could be covered near the area they were assembling.

And those burst points, buried are able to explode the rock of high explosives!

Twenty minutes later, the first echelon of soldiers assembled, and at the same time, the second echelon of soldiers have also completed parachute drop, began to assemble.

When the second echelon was almost finished, the commander of the first echelon ordered an attack!

They intended to directly attack the pit on the front slope, dismantling the enemy's defense while drawing out the enemy on the reverse slope, and also attracting the enemy hidden in several other directions.

At that time, the second echelon would feel up from behind and directly dumpling the opponent.

At the same time, as soon as the defense force on the front slope collapses, those thousands of soldiers of the government army will immediately rush up, and at that time, Hamid's armed will have nowhere to escape.

The commander of the first echelon spoke over the intercom system of the Cataclysmic Front, "Our troops are ready for battle, please ask the second echelon to confirm the assembly situation."

The voice of the second echelon commander came over the intercom system, "Our troops have basically finished assembling, and we are confirming the pre-battle equipment."

The commander of the first echelon immediately spoke up, "Our department requests to launch an attack, please ask Commander Walter for approval!"

Walter said with great enthusiasm, "Approved! Launch the attack immediately! Within ten minutes, finish off all the soldiers on the oblique side! Avenge our dead brothers and sisters!"

"Yes!" The commander of the first echelon immediately said in a dignified manner, "Please rest assured, Commander, we will live up to the name of the Cataclysmic Front! We will definitely take revenge for our dead brothers!"

"Good!" Walter laughed and said offhandedly, "Attack immediately!"

The commander of the first echelon immediately ordered to the soldiers around him, "All of you! Start the attack!"

As soon as the words fell, Hamid inside the pit also gritted his teeth and shouted, "Area B 03, 05, 06, 08, 09, 11 explosive points, start the explosion!"

The two engineers in charge of Area B immediately used the fastest speed on the detonator to detonate the designated explosive points.

Just as the first echelon of 500 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front was about to rush towards the main sloping fortification, loud explosions suddenly rang out around them one after another!

Three of these explosive points were at the feet of these five hundred people, and the other three explosive points were distributed at the edge of their parameter, the moment the explosion started, at least a hundred people were lifted high by the explosion wave.

Strong explosion waves left these five hundred people with different degrees of injuries, and even a number of people were directly killed by the blast shock.

And even more tragic is that the explosion wave set off a diffuse killing broken pieces of simply like the martial arts novels of the storm pearly needles, all-round will cover these five hundred people in it!

The explosion is extremely powerful, metal fragments in the explosion wave, each piece has a powerful potential energy.

Although the five hundred soldiers were wearing bulletproof vests and helmets, their limbs, faces, and necks were all exposed to this intensive fragmentation attack!

In just an instant, all 500 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, without exception, were hit by a large number of metal shrapnel!

Some of the unlucky ones, directly cut off by the fragments of the trachea or arteries, before they could be rescued, they had already lost their breath.

And those who were lucky, although not fatally wounded, but the face was hit by shrapnel, blinded instantly.

And more, there were extensive injuries to the limbs.

Especially the hands and arms, almost blown to a bloody mess, even if they were well trained before, now they could not even hold their guns.

Walter heard the sound of explosion in the wireless communication, as well as the sound of his own soldiers' ghostly cries of pain, the whole person's scalp instantly tingled, and asked offhandedly, "What's going on? What happened?!"

The commander of the first echelon had already lost his eyesight, both eyes were pierced by at least seven or eight metal fragments, covering his eyes at this time, helplessly cried: "Commander! We we've been ambushed!!!"

Chapter 3313

"Ambushed?"

Hearing this, Walter's heart thumped and he asked offhandedly, "What is going on? What kind of ambush is this!"

The commander replied with a sobbing voice: "It's an explosion! A very powerful explosion! They should have planted a lot of explosives, the explosion set off a large number of anti-personnel fragments, my eyes are blind, legs, hands are wounded, but now can no longer identify the actual weight of the wound!"

"How could this happen!" Walter said offhandedly, "Quickly let the people around you help you!"

At that moment, another person's voice came over the communicator, crying, "Commander Walter, Captain Javier's limbs have been hit by at least dozens of fragments, there's nothing we can do!"

Walter roared, "You should at least find a way to get your commander's vision back, otherwise how will he command you to break out of the siege?"

The man broke down emotionally and cried out, "Captain Javier's left eyeball is pierced by a broken piece and has been bleeding heavily, and his right eye is hit by the flying stones from the explosive and collapse because of the night vision device."

"The night vision device is smashed directly into the eye socket, the eye has been completely squeezed out I I can't do anything about it"

Walter heard the other party's description, his heart throbbing incomparably in pain.

The two echelons that jumped tonight are the strongest soldiers and commanders under his command.

Hearing the news that his own men have been blown blind and covered in wounds at this moment, Walter wanted to jump down and rescue them himself.

The background of the communicator was full of the soldiers' wailing and crying, which made Walter's grief unbearable.

At this point, the commander of the first echelon on the other end of the phone cried, "The enemy has long laid a trap, just was waiting for us to step in, in the explosion just now, we suffered heavy casualties commander!"

Walter's veins flared up and he roared through clenched teeth, "Hold on a little longer, I'll send the second echelon over to support you!"

The commander blurted out, "No! Don't let them come!!!"

The commander said urgently, "Commander, you quickly let the second echelon withdraw! The other side has already prepared for this, and I'm afraid they have already laid a net.

Walter never dreamed that the commander of the first echelon would be so pessimistic.

He muttered in his heart, "Could it be, could it be that they really have no chance of surviving? Could this Hamid really has such a strong ability and insight into all his tactical planning in advance?"

Incredibly puzzled Walter does not know, just in the south wing of the first echelon just encountered ambush after ten seconds, the northern flank of the hill, eight explosive points are also ready at the same time!

The north wing of the five hundred people, is too unlucky.

The entire north wing peak is relatively steep, but the only relatively flat area, no matter who is allowed to command, will definitely choose this area to assemble.

This is like the blazing sun only such a tree, people must subconsciously go to the tree to cool off the same.

It is precisely for this reason that Hamid's men have densely arranged eight burst points here.

The second echelon of men was assembling when they heard the explosions from the south and thought it was their troops on the south flank who had started the assault.

They were about to finish assembling and immediately rush over to outflank them when they didn't expect Hamid's men to detonate all eight burst points around them right then and there!

The deafening explosion made the whole valley tremble.

Such a dense and flying fragmentation, killing coverage is extremely wide, dense cross-coverage, even it is difficult to avoid for a housefly, let alone these towers of flesh and blood!

So, after the explosion of these eight explosive points, the second echelon was directly annihilated, more than half!

The rest, almost all seriously wounded, instantly lost combat power.

Immediately after, the second echelon commander shouted in horror: "Commander, we we are ambushed explosion is very powerful, wewe almost lost everything! The brothers who are still alive are all seriously wounded, there is blood and broken limbs everywhere"

Chapter 3314

Hearing these words, Walter's entire body instantly froze.

He had never dreamed that the northern flank was also in the enemy's anticipation.

In this way, the one thousand elites he sent were all assassinated by the other side!

He had clearly gone to attack the other side, and sent out all the elites who were most suitable for the beheading mission, why are they killed and injured as soon as they landed? How in the world did the enemy plan and set all this up in advance?

Just when Walter was in extreme self-doubt, Hamid's soldiers attacked in full force!

Hamid long ago according to his brother's instructions, had divided the entire base into five areas.

And each area, in turn, was divided into dozens of detailed coordinate bearings based on the location of the bursting point.

Therefore, the soldiers in each bunker according to the marked map, knowing which burst point explosion, immediately after a clear understanding of the enemy's current location.

Immediately afterward, Hamid dispatched eight hundred soldiers from the forward slant and the reverse slant to surround the first echelon.

At the same time, the artillery in the south flank backslope pit, immediately launched twenty small mortars, from the south flank pit hole aimed at the location of the north flank explosion point, ready to launch another round of shelling on the second echelon of the north flank.

The mortar's structure is simple, to put it bluntly, it is just a tripod fixed slender barrel, this kind of gun has a short-range, small power, compared with the traction artillery, it is simply a small witch.

However, this weapon also has its advantages.

The biggest advantage is the mobility and portability, come and go, hit and run.

Firing is also very simple, just adjust the angle, put the shell through the muzzle, and it will instantly strike.

During the Anti-Japanese War, Japanese Army Lieutenant General Abe Gishu, known as the flower of the famous general, was taken away by a young artilleryman of the 8th Route Army with a single shot from a mortar.

It is because of these advantages that this mortar has not been eliminated from the army for decades.

These artillerymen of Hamid knew the location of each burst point on the north flank by heart, so they adjusted very quickly before the shelling.

After a minute or two, these twenty mortars began a round of uninterrupted bombardment round after round!

And the shells landed with great accuracy, exploding almost right in the middle of the second echelon's rally point.

The five hundred soldiers of the second echelon of the Cataclysmic Front, who had been bombed very badly already, now had no time to make any adjustments at all when the dense mortar shells, like hailstones, landed all around them.

Now, the hill on the north flank simply became a hell on earth.

After a few rounds of shelling, the battle death rate of the soldiers of the North Wing had exceeded 90%.

Those who were left are all dying by now.

"Tommy! Tommy! Answer quickly when you hear it!" Walter was about to collapse, and he shouted the name of the second echelon commander within the communication system.

However, on the other end of the intercom, there was nothing but the sound of heavy artillery, but no one could respond to him.

The second echelon commander, Tommy Johnson, had already been killed by mortar shells during the first round of shelling.

Walter listened to the sound of mortar shells exploding inside the communicator and could not stop the tears from flowing down his face.

He knew that the second echelon was powerless, so he immediately said to the commander of the first echelon: "Javier! Don't give up! I'll have the 5,000 government soldiers launch a charge to get you back, no matter what!"

The commander of the first echelon, Javier Kenta, laughed miserably and said, "Commander, don't bother the enemy has already rushed up goodbye commander"

Chapter 3315

As soon as Javier's words fell, the sound of fierce gunfire rang out around him.

At this moment, although there are still a small half of the people alive, but almost all are lingering, still able to hold a gun, but this strength is not even one-tenth.

Moreover, even if they can still hold a gun, their bodies also suffered considerable damage in the explosion, which at this time reduce their large-scale combat power?

What's more, Hamid's soldiers were not highly trained, but they fought with great enthusiasm.

They knew they were poorly trained and weak, however, they also knew that the other side was now a wounded tiger, so they did not even directly rush up to fight and kill, but engaged in all kinds of fire suppression from a long-distance away.

In addition to intensive bullets, many soldiers with stronger arms began to throw grenades frantically at the location of the first echelon, not giving the other side a chance to wrangle at close range.

This method of consuming the opponent to death was extremely practical, not only further hitting the enemy hard, but also little loss on their side.

At this time, several grenades exploded next to Javier, causing him, who was already on the verge of death, to completely lose his breath.

Listening to the gunfire and explosions over there, Walter almost collapsed.

He immediately switched channels and shouted to the government commander, "My soldiers have been ambushed, make your soldiers launch an attack! Hurry!"

When the other side heard this, they blurted out, "If your men haven't destroyed the other side's fortifications, we won't rush up and get killed!"

Walter's eyes were red and he roared, "If you don't help me, I'll shoot you later!"

The other side said disdainfully, "If you have this ability, why don't you go and save your men yourself? Want me to use my men's lives to help you save them, it's just a daydream!"

"You" Walter almost spit out a mouthful of blood and cursed through clenched teeth, "You're fucking impatient to live! I'll protest to your superiors now! Just wait to be court-martialed!"

"Sick." The other party didn't bother to pay attention to him and directly hung up the phone.

Although Walter was furious to the extreme, he knew very well in his heart that it was too late to do anything by himself now.

There was no way he could do anything more to bring back the living brothers.

Even, it is likely that none of those 1,000 brothers are alive anymore.

At this moment, the shouting and explosion sounds coming from the communicator had become closer and closer.

Walter knew that Hamid's soldiers had already rushed up and started the final closing.

This also proved that his own soldiers had been killed and wounded, and most likely had been completely wiped out.

Subsequently, the sound of gunfire was getting closer and thinner, and when he could clearly hear the sound of footsteps, the gunfire had completely stopped.

At this moment, Walter has clearly realized that the 1,000 elites have all perished in battle, no one was spared!

.....

Chapter 3316

Hamid was once again victorious.

Miraculously, this time there was not a single casualty among his soldiers.

Even though these paratroopers were all the elites of the Cataclysmic Front, even though they all had very complete weapons and equipment, under his brother's tactical arrangement, this group of people had no chance to play to their strengths.

In front of the extremely powerful explosion, even a torrent of steel could not withstand, let alone these men with flesh and blood.

Hamid, who learned of the total annihilation of the enemy, was thrilled to the core.

He personally went to the area where the first echelon of the Cataclysmic Front died in battle and watched his soldiers clean up the battlefield under the light of the strong flashlight, and his heart was overwhelmed with excitement.

Today, he had fought two all-conquering battles one after another, the most glorious moment of his life.

Just as he was exhilarated, his adjutant came over with the same excitement and reported, "Report, Commander! We have harvested a lot of weapons and equipment, as well as hundreds of bullet-proof vests and helmets! All good stuff!"

"Although all this equipment has suffered some damage to varying degrees, they are definitely still usable. I estimate that the situation on the northern flank is similar, and we will be able to sort out at least 600, 700, or even 700 or 800 sets of bulletproof equipment by then."

"This will definitely further enhance our overall advantage if we allocate them to our frontline soldiers!"

Hamid said excitedly, "Great, great! After fighting these two battles, our soldiers' equipment has gone up another level! This Cataclysmic Front doesn't seem to be a top mercenary organization, they are a top transport brigade!"

The adjutant was busy saying, "It's not over yet Commander! These five hundred people, all equipped with head-mounted night vision devices, I just had someone check them out, the vast majority are good and workable! With this single soldier night vision equipment, our combat power at night will also skyrocket!"

"In addition to that, there are several thermal imagers, although three are broken, there are still five that can be used, and the three that are broken may be able to refurbish again if the parts are swapped!"

Hamid excitedly sipped his teeth and exclaimed, "Tsk! Tsk, tsk! These guys from the Cataclysmic Front are really rich!"

He said, "Damn, what good can money do? I still beat the sh!t out of them, didn't I?"

The adjutant hurriedly added, "We also seized a large number of new grenades from them that we hadn't seen before!"

"New type of grenades?" When Hamid heard this, he frowned and asked, "What kind of man-on-man grenades, bring them to me."

The adjutant hurriedly handed an American-style incendiary grenade to Hamid.

Hamid took a look at it, and his whole expression instantly became horrified.

This kind of incendiary grenade, he had seen it before, when a dozen of his comrades were surrounded by enemy troops inside a narrow cave, and instead of rushing in, the other side directly threw two of these grenades.

With just two of them, all the dozen people inside were burned to black charcoal.

That experience still haunts him to this day.

At that time, they called this weapon the devil's fire.

Now when he saw this kind of weapon, he still had palpitations.

Immediately after that, he gritted his teeth and cursed, "These beasts of the Cataclysmic Front are really ruthless, they were trying to use this kind of weapon to burn us alive in the bunker fortifications!"

Saying that, he cursed angrily again, "These beasts really deserve to die! We have never provoked them and never had any conflict with them, but they came to our country and hunted us without mercy, damn, really kill them all!"

The adjutant also said with the same anger: "These mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front are a bunch of trash with no faith and no morals!"

"Whoever pays them is their master, and as long as they pay more money, they can kill their own relatives with their own hands! Evil mercenary organizations like this should be wiped out!"

Hamid said in a cold voice: "This time, I will release a signal to Cataclysmic Front, telling them that I, Hamid, am not so easy to mess with!"

Chapter 3317

Experiencing two big battles in one day, Hamid's heart gradually changed from the initial nervousness and apprehension to the current exuberance and excitement.

In addition to that, there was also a kind of openness and pain after being completely open-minded.

In his heart, he understood that he had killed two or three thousand mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front twice, and had completely tied the knot with the Cataclysmic Front.

Since the matter has come to this, it is better to go all the way to black.

So, with a cold expression, he asked his lieutenant, "Has the battlefield been cleaned up?"

"Almost." The adjutant spoke, "The weapons and equipment that can be used have basically been cleared."

"Okay!" Hamid said with a grim expression, "Gather all these incendiary grenades and put them in a separate shelter away from the personnel, these weapons must be carried with you as a last resort, let alone brought into any other shelter, violators will be confined for thirty days!"

The adjutant immediately said, "Okay commander, I'll give the order."

Hamid nodded, and then picked up the incendiary grenade and reached out and pulled the ring off.

The adjutant was startled by his action.

He was about to say something when Hamid already threw the incendiary grenade onto the pile of bodies.

With a boom, the dark grenade exploded into a cloud of intense flames, which attached to the corpses and burned rapidly at a very high temperature.

What appalled all the soldiers was that the flames from this grenade explosion seemed to have some kind of magic power, as long as a tiny bit attached to the body, it could keep on burning until the corpse was burnt to black charcoal.

Many soldiers had never seen such a scene at all and asked, "What kind of evil weapon is this"?

Hamid, with a black face, said in a cold voice: "This is an incendiary grenade, which is filled with napalm, white phosphorus and all kinds of gelatinous substances, as long as it sticks to the body, it will keep burning and will not die when it meets water"

Immediately afterward, he said with a grim expression, "Adjutant! Throw a few more incendiary grenades over there, make the fire burn bigger, and then shoot the video and send it to everyone tomorrow!"

"I want the Cataclysmic Front to see with their own eyes how their soldiers are burned to ashes by their evil weapons! If they still dare to come and invade me, it will be the same fate!"

"Yes!" The adjutant saluted excitedly, and then immediately instructed his men to throw a few more incendiary grenades over.

Afterward, he took out a cell phone and filmed all this footage in.

After the video, the adjutant looked at Hamid and said, "Commander, this time your wisdom and plan will definitely go down in history!"

"I believe that when the day dawns tomorrow, all the brother camps will extol you after learning about your glorious battle results!"

Hamid couldn't help but exclaim: "I'm fucking brilliant, my a55! What level I am, I know too well in my own heart, I'm still alive now, thanks to my brother Wade!"

"If it wasn't for his advice, you guys would have been wiped out with me!"

"Or, we would have been burned to death in the fortifications we dug with our own hands, using these incendiary grenades!"

Speaking of this, Hamid said, "You guys quickly clean up the battlefield and then go back to your respective fortifications to continue to police the boundary, I have to call Wade brother! Tell him the good news!"

The adjutant said, "Commander, it's not appropriate to call at this hour, is it? Will it affect Mr. Wade's rest?"

Hamid scolded, "I told you to read more when you have nothing to do, but you just don't fucking do it! China and we are not in the same time zone, we are now at 3:30 a.m., and it's already 8:30 a.m. on his side!"

.....

Chapter 3318

Charlie just got up thinking that Hamid must have experienced another big, hard battle last night.

However, he was not worried.

Because he knew that Hamid had already arranged more than a hundred burst points throughout the base, which could already be called a devilish level of defense.

With this level of defense, it was impossible for the enemy to defeat him.

As expected, he just finished his breakfast, Hamid's call came.

As soon as the call came through, Hamid said excitedly, "Brother Wade, you are really a god! They really sent a large group of paratroopers at night, if you hadn't reminded me and given me the solution, I would have died long ago!"

Saying that, he gave Charlie a detailed report of the results of the battle just now.

Charlie couldn't help but be surprised after hearing it.

He wasn't surprised that Hamid would win, but he just didn't expect that he would win so comprehensively.

The total annihilation of a thousand elites of the Cataclysmic Front and not a single casualty on his side was indeed very incredible.

Hamid said excitedly: "The main thing is that your idea was great! After the detonation of the bursting point, the other side lost all combat power almost instantly."

"Plus our soldiers kept a distance from them and used grenades and even mortars to close the door, so we didn't give them a chance to return fire at all!"

Charlie laughed: "I just came up with a plan, mainly because you guys were able to implement it perfectly."

Saying that, Charlie asked again, "These two battles yesterday should have replenished you with a lot of weapons and equipment, right?"

Hamid said offhandedly, "Brother, I was about to report to you! These sons of b!tches are so rich that their equipment is no match for the U.S. Marines or even the Navy Seals!"

"I've got a full set of equipment for a couple of thousand special forces! I'm going to hurry to buy a batch of NATO-style ammunition, in the future, my first-line troops, all use the NATO-style weapons captured this time."

"This batch of weapons is more advanced, power and shooting accuracy are far more than the Russian-made weapons"

Charlie could not help but exclaim: "That's great! With good equipment, you have to solve the problem of the soldier training, you must select the most combat-capable, and the most leading people from your direct troops, and train them as basic officers and middle-ranking officers respectively!"

"The larger the team, the more you have to focus on management, it is best to simply start a training course for officers and concentrate on training outstanding talents in bulk."

Hamid immediately said, "Don't worry, I will definitely train up the full-fledged officers!"

Saying that, he added: "Right, brother, after these two battles, I now have more weapons and equipment than I can use, just the collected long and short weapons up to six or seven thousand!"

Charlie laughed: "That's good! When the day dawns, your popularity in Syria will be known to everyone, then I don't know how many people will join you, with so many weapons and equipment, it's enough for you to form a larger team."

The two battles, I have people filming video footage, tomorrow morning, it will be widely publicized, anyway, I have become a mortal enemy with the Cataclysmic Front, do not care to continue to stimulate them."

"By then my reputation, I will be able to take in a lot of stragglers, and may even make other armed formations to come over to join!"

"I also intend to, if I can attract two or three thousand people to come over to join, immediately integrated a thousand to fifteen hundred people size of engineering troops, seize the time to continue to expand the fortifications within the mountain, this is my top priority"

Chapter 3319

At the same time, Eastcliff suburban cemetery.

Wearing a black suit and black sunglasses, Joseph, holding a bunch of white chrysanthemums in his hand, walked up to a cemetery where couples were buried together.

Behind him, followed by more than a dozen young men also dressed in black, these people are yellow and white and black, and even a few brown people, each of them looks extraordinary.

Among them, the usually cool white tiger king Harmen Lu, also changed into black clothing from head to toe.

Joseph slowly stood in front of the tombstone, looking at the words and photos on the tombstone, and two lines of tears cut out under his black sunglasses.

He was stunned for a moment, poof kneeling on the ground, the sunglasses off, two eyes red choked: "Dad mom your son is here to see you! Son unfilial so many years have I have not been able to come back to see you, but also hope that you in heaven can forgive me"

After saying that, he bent down and kowtowed three times in front of the tombstone.

Immediately after, he raised his head, stroked the picture of his parents on the tombstone, and said resolutely, "Dad, Mom, your son has made some achievements in these years overseas!"

"This time, your son will not only avenge you, but also rob the Wade family's Waderest Mountain, and move you both to there for burial in style! I must let all of Eastcliff, all of China, and even the whole world witness that the Wade family pay a huge price for your deaths!"

After saying that, he wiped away his tears and said seriously, "Dad, Mom. Please wait for a few days, and on the day of Qingming Festival, your son will bring them all and treat them together!"

At this time, a sharp beep suddenly came from the Bluetooth headset of the white-clothed Tiger King Harmen.

Hearing this sound, his eyebrows instantly tightened up.

He knew that this sound, was an emergency notification alert tone that would only be used when a major emergency occurred, and generally whenever this sound rang, it was not a good thing.

Subsequently, he gently turned around, pulled his cell phone out of the inner pocket of his suit, looked down, and the whole person was appalled!

The message was from Walter.

He was originally going to call Joseph directly to report the battle situation, but Joseph's phone was turned off before he entered the mausoleum, so he sent the message to Harmen.

In the message, Walter wrote the battle situation very directly, which read, "Harmen, please report to the Supreme Commander on my behalf: 1,000 elites from my department parachuted in a surprise attack on Hamid's base an hour ago."

"They encountered an ambush on the hills of Hamid's south and north flanks, and the enemy used a large number of potent explosives to kill and injure in a large area, and all 1,000 elites have now been completely wiped out!"

Harmen was surprised to the extreme.

He couldn't understand that Walter, who had followed the army to the north and south with countless achievements, would suffer two consecutive defeats in Syria!

In the history of the Cataclysmic Front, this was absolutely groundbreaking!

In this way, the Front lost more than 2,500 men in a battle in one day, almost equal to the total loss of two standard regimental formations!

His first thought was to rush to report to Joseph when such a major event happened.

However, when he looked at it, he was hesitant as he saw him pay tribute to his parents.

After all, Joseph was taken out of the country when he was less than ten years old, and for the first time in more than twenty years, he came back to pay respects to both parents, and at such a time, it was not good to interrupt.

Chapter 3320

And Joseph at this time seems to be aware of what said in a cold voice: "What is it, just say!"

Harmen was a little shocked, but he quickly calmed down, stepped forward, and said in a low voice: "Supreme Commander, the Green-Eyed Wolf King sent a battle report, the 1,000 elites he sent out were ambushed by the enemy after the drop, and all of them have been wiped out!"

"What?!" Joseph stood up, turned around, and grabbed Harmen's collar, angrily questioned: "One thousand elites from the Cataclysmic Front, who took the initiative to sneak attack those stragglers, could be completely wiped out? Are you teasing me?"

Harmen was grabbed by his neck, can not move at all, with some difficulty he said: "Supreme Supreme Commander I said all sent to me by the Green Eyes Wolf King, you if you do not believe, you can read the message"

Joseph snatched his phone over with one hand, and when he looked down at the contents of the text message, the whole person had fallen into extreme anger.

He struggled to slam Harmen's phone to the ground, smashing it to pieces, then gritted his teeth and roared, "Just yesterday more than 1,500 people died, and today another 1,000 people, is this Walter a waste?"

Harmen coughed twice, but did not dare to answer.

Joseph said with an extremely grim expression, "These two defeats will definitely bring our Cataclysmic Front into disrepute!"

"It may even make our ranking in the world mercenary organization, a breath of 10 out of 10! The entire mercenary world has not seen such a tragic sacrifice in recent decades! This is really a big joke!"

Then, he immediately took out his cell phone, turned it on and opened Walter's number, came up, and cursed: "You rice bucket! I gave you such a simple task, and you gave me this look today?"

Walter was ashamed and said, "Supreme Commander, please listen to my explanation"

Joseph gritted his teeth and questioned, "After such a big defeat, what else do you have to explain? Are you worthy of the title of the Four Battle Kings of the Cataclysmic Front?"

Walter said decadently, "Supreme Commander I'm sorry to you, sorry to the Cataclysmic Front but, this time the enemy is indeed extraordinary, not only have they already made very strong fortifications long ago, and even able to accurately predict our every step of tactical planning."

"Our people randomly selected two parachute landing sites, the results of these two sites all have their advance buried potent explosives, so I believe they must have arranged explosive points in all places throughout the base, no matter where our soldiers landed, they were within their killing range"

Speaking of this, Walter said with great sadness and anger, "Supreme Commander, I accept whatever punishment you give me, even if you directly court-martial me and shoot me, I have no complaints"

"But I have to say, Hamid and his ministry, and we previously encountered the opposition groups have extremely huge amazement, this person's strategic vision and tactical arrangements are very precise, and extremely ruthless"

"By now all our contacts with him, we can see that he is an extreme pragmatist, all his fortifications, all the tactical arrangements, have only one purpose, that is to do everything possible to kill the enemy, never leave the enemy any way to live"

"This kind of person we must pay attention to and treat seriously in order to be able to defeat him, if you shoot me, please also consider carefully in the next strategic arrangements, never underestimate this guy"

Joseph's expression was extremely gloomy, he was silent for a moment and said in a cold voice: "After fighting two unprecedented defeats in a row, based on this alone, I shot you twice is not much!"

Speaking of this, Wan Breaking Jun turned his words and continued, "But now is not the time to take your life, but the time to let you wear the guilt and merit! The more we lose on this Hamid, the more we can't let him go."

"It won't take long, the whole mercenary world will know about this, and then everyone will see all our jokes, so we must completely annihilate this man, and get back the face we lost!"

Walter blurted out, "Supreme Commander Now Hamid has made his base like an iron barrel, it is difficult for us to attack, unless we use corpses to pile up"

Joseph gritted his teeth and said, "We can no longer blindly launch an attack, that will only bring more damage, we can't afford a third defeat now!"

I will immediately draw you a group of troops from Yemen and other regions to give you enough 15,000 men to surround this base! Surround it like an iron barrel! Not a single fly is allowed to enter!"

"In addition, as long as there is a living creature inside the barrel, kill every one that comes out! Even if a fly dares to fly out, you must kill it! Even if they surrender, don't accept it! No one will be left alive! This time, we'll fight him to the end, to the end!"

Chapter 3321

Although the always strong Joseph is extremely angry, at this moment he is also clear that he cannot leave China before the Qingming Festival, otherwise if something delays his revenge plan, then how can he face his parents who died tragically many years ago?

Therefore, he can only continue to put his hope in Walter.

However, he also knew that Walter might not have any way to reduce casualties and at the same time completely solve the other side.

Therefore, in order to prevent him from taking the wrong path, Joseph gave his solution: "Since this son of a b!tch, Hamid, has built his base into an iron barrel, let's completely surround him, so that he will be isolated and left to die!"

Siege warfare is actually a very cruel tactic.

As long as the besieging side had enough troops to block everything, and at the same time has a constant supply of food and ammunition as supplies, they could exhaust the other side indefinitely.

They don't believe this Hamid can have many strategic reserves, as they can see it, he will run out of ammunition in three to five months, or one or two months!

From now on, Hamid and his men will either die of hunger, thirst, or death. In short, they will not allow any of them to walk out of their base alive.

Walter immediately said in a loud voice, "I understand, Supreme Commander! Don't worry, I will not allow a single fly to come out of Hamid's base alive!"

"Good!" Joseph said in a stern voice: "This is your chance to wear your sins to merit, if this matter is still not done well, then military justice will be dealt with!"

Walter choked up and said, "Don't worry, I will complete your mission even if I die! I will earn back face for the Cataclysmic Front!"

Joseph said, "Remember what you said!"

After saying that, he simply hung up the phone.

In his opinion, even if Walter couldn't consume the other party, it didn't matter, as long as he waited for the Qingming Festival to pass, he would personally go to Syria and personally take care of that man.

With his super strength, even if Hamid's defense is strong, he has absolute certainty to take his head in the midst of an army of 10,000 people.

Walter followed his orders and immediately did as he was told.

But he did not immediately go to blockade Hamid, but first wait for the rest of the Cataclysmic Front to come to his aid, then give Hamid a surprise attack, then directly surrounded him to death, to catch him by surprise.

.....

The two defeats of the Cataclysmic Front soon spread throughout the mercenary world.

The image of invincibility that had been erected was instantly collapsed.

The entire mercenary world was watching the jokes of the poor Front, and even many countries in the West had brought the matter to the news, mocking Cataclysmic Front explicitly and implicitly.

And with the Waterloo of Cataclysmic Front's reputation, Hamid's deeds spread throughout Syria, and soon even the entire Middle East.

Who would have thought that Hamid would be able to win two big battles in a row when the opposition forces were losing one after another! In the eyes of others, this was like a god from heaven.

So, as soon as the day dawned in Syria, a large number of stragglers came to defect.

Immediately after that, there were several leaders of small armed forces who brought their own teams and formations to defect.

The vast majority of these people had been worried that they would soon be annihilated, so after seeing Hamid's great strength, they came to surrender for a chance to save their lives.

So, after only half a day, Hamid's base had incorporated more than 5,000 people.

Two days later, the base had already enrolled more than eight thousand people, and the total number of people had broken through ten thousand, and the entire base was overcrowded at once.

Chapter 3322

Hamid firmly carried out Charlie's instructions, whether it was a small team of 10 people or a large team of 1,000 people, as long as they came to him, the team must be broken up and handed over to the leadership of his men.

Moreover, in addition to some old comrades who know the roots, the rest of the people, almost all of them were temporarily disarmed by his soldiers.

The number of soldiers who were disarmed was five thousand.

And these five thousand people were all incorporated into a temporary engineering unit, following the construction workers to continue to open the mountain.

The automated equipment was not enough, so this group of people purely smashed with hammers and used human wheelbarrows to transport the rubble out.

The reason why so many people digging together, mainly because the number of people is really too much, have to hurry to build a large number of reverse ramp pits, to ensure that the gang has a safe shelter.

The thought of digging defensive tunnels for themselves, these people are really more hardworking than anyone else, even if they are disarmed, they do not care at all, and only want to dig more tunnels as soon as possible, so that they have a place to land.

The 8,000 people who came to join were almost all armed and equipped, but the rations they brought with them were not much, on average, they could only last for three or five days, but it was good that Hamid himself had enough strategic reserves."

"He had enough food to feed two or three thousand people for two or three years, even if it was 10,000 people, it was no problem to eat for more than a year.

Moreover, he also purchased a large amount of food from the neighboring country's traders, and this food is coming from the north around the clock by land transport.

Charlie was relieved to hear that he had so many men.

But just when Hamid's ministry was expanding several times and carrying out infrastructure with full force, 5000 Cataclysmic Front soldiers detoured back to northern Syria and cut off Hamid's land transportation with the north fifty kilometers north of Hamid's base.

Hundreds of trucks transporting food to Hamid, only less than thirty were sent in, and the rest were all stopped.

After that, Walter led 5000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front to cut off Hamid's land transportation from the south, and then, another 5000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front seized several highlands around Hamid's base, and then also began to build fortifications, looking to surround him to death.

When Hamid received the news, it was already too late.

The soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front had already completed their formation, and if he ventured to break out, he would definitely encounter a powerful attack.

When he reported this matter to Charlie, Charlie blandly said: "You do not have to worry about this matter, for the time being, the cost of their mercenary wages is very high, ten to twenty thousand people in Syria to besiege you, a day of military costs may have to be tens of millions of dollars."

"Really want to consume a year, I believe they simply can not stand, not to mention, if a year still can not take it, they are more face No existence, continue to spend there is not enough to lose face, then definitely they will retreat."

Saying that, Charlie instructed: "Anyway, your current strategic reserves, enough to support you for a year, so you do not care how they surround you, now the most important things are one or two."

"One is to continue to do your infrastructure, strengthen your mountain fortifications, the other is to play twelve points of spirit too, absolutely can not let them have the opportunity to launch a decapitation operation!"

Hamid said: "Brother, to be honest, I'm not worried about any of this, my only worry is that you said that in a few days to pick up that Su's trip back to the country? How am I going to send him out?"

Chapter 3323

Hamid is worried that once his base is besieged by the other side, it will be very difficult for him to send Zynn out.

And he knows very well that Zynn is very important to Charlie, and in a few days Charlie will have to get him back to his country.

Although Hamid is not sure what Charlie wants him back for, but he can feel that Charlie attaches great importance to this matter.

Hearing Hamid's worry, Charlie spoke: "You don't have to worry about this matter, for the time being, they have now surrounded and blocked you, it is not realistic for you to send Zynn out now, why not get down to business and get your defense right first."

"If there is really no good opportunity then I will find a way to come there personally and bring Zynn back. "

This time, the Wade family Qingming ancestral ritual, Charlie has a total of two purposes.

The first, naturally, is to pay good respect to his parents on this very important day for the Wade family.

The second is to let Zynn kneel in front of his parents' graves and repent to his parents for the matter of forming the Anti-Wade Alliance back then.

Therefore, on the day of Qingming, Zynn must appear at Waderest Mountain.

When Hamid heard this, he hurriedly said, "Brother, I'm in great danger here, you must not risk your life for this Su, how about this turn around I'll organize a death squad and find a night to send him out by night!"

"No way." Charlie firmly replied, "Although I have a grudge against this person, but right now this person can not die."

Charlie had promised to leave Zynn a dog's life long ago and had promised Zhiyu that he would return Zynn after she became the head of the Su family.

Therefore, he definitely could not let Zynn die in Syria, in that case, it would be like breaking his own promise.

So, he said to Hamid, "You don't have to worry about Zynn for now, just do your best to guard your base, and if the enemy hasn't retreated by the end of March, then I will personally come over there."

Hamid heard this, had no choice but to agree, said: "Then what is the situation over here, I will report to you first!"

.....

In the next few days, calm was temporarily respite restored in Syria.

The soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front no longer fought with the government army, but gathered all their forces to prepare to consume Hamid, while the government army lost a powerful helper and could only temporarily slow down the pace of the attack.

At the same time, Eastcliff is already undercurrents.

These days, the other two war kings of the Cataclysmic Front, as well as nearly a hundred war generals, traveled one after another from all over the world to rejoin Joseph in Eastcliff.

They were the mainstay of the entire Cataclysmic Front, and also the candidates that Joseph was going to bring up to attack Waderest Mountain this time.

This time, Joseph not only wanted to trample down the Wade family and avenge his parents, but also wanted to return to the stage of Eastcliff as the Heavenly Dragon Descending, representing his parents, the Cataclysmic Front, and the Wan Family.

He still remembered the situation of his parents in Eastcliff back then, because of various reasons, the majority of people were not very favorable to them, more or less despised his parents.

And even many people continued to ridicule and attack him after his father's death, saying that he was a waste, saying that he could not even do well as Zynn's dog, etc. This has always been a pain in Joseph's heart.

So, this time, after stepping on the Wade family, he wants to become a god in the eyes of all the families in Eastcliff! He wanted to make all the big and small dignified families in Eastcliff grovel in front of him.

Only in this way can he double the lost face for his dead father.

Chapter 3324

The Wade family, who was also in Eastcliff, knew nothing about the actions of Joseph and the Cataclysmic Front.

All of Zhongquan Wade's thoughts were focused on the upcoming ancestral ceremony.

This time, the ancestral ceremony is also very significant for him too.

This time, not only is the ancestral ceremony once every twelve years, but also the first ancestral ceremony after the Wade family's ancestral tomb was moved to the Waderest Mountain.

More importantly, his eldest grandson Morgan, the son of Charlie's eldest uncle Andrew Wade, will be engaged to a young princess of the Nordic royal family after the Qingming Festival.

The matter of intermarriage with the Nordic royal family is something that the Wade family has been planning for a long time.

In any large family, the eldest son, the eldest grandson, is the most important facade.

Therefore, Zhongquan wanted to find a good daughter-in-law for his eldest grandson, who was a good match for his family.

However, if we look at the country, there are only two girls who can really match with Morgan.

One is the only granddaughter of the Su family, Zhiyu.

Another, is the Gu family's only daughter, Sara.

The daughters of those other families are more than a notch lower than Morgan.

However, Morgan has no chance to deal with Zhiyu, a woman who sees everything.

As for Sara is even more impossible, who does not know, she has been waiting to marry Charlie.

Moreover, a few days ago her concert made such a big noise, he thought with his toes also know is for Charlie, so he also has no chance to fix Sara.

And Morgan is two years older than Charlie, soon to be thirty, if thirty years old still not married, indeed some not quite like it, so his current priority is to get married as soon as possible.

Looking around, Zhongquan can find the most suitable candidate for his grandson, is the princess of the Nordic royal family.

First of all, in the background of the world now, there are few royal families left, so the royal family in high society is also considered very rare, marry a grandson-in-law, the face is naturally nothing to ordinary.

Secondly, the royal family of many constitutional monarchies now, although long gone from real power, but the status is still high and highly respected.

And because their ancestors have been royalty for generations and held the real power in the years bygone, the assets of the royal family are also very considerable, contacts, resources are also very wide.

If they can marry the princess of the Nordic royal family, for the Wade family, not only the reputation, even give them a greater breakthrough in the overseas market.

In itself, behind the marriage is the intermingling and exchange of resources and capital.

The royal family of Northern Europe wants to use the financial power of the Wade family to seek a bigger cake, while the Wade family also wants to use the contacts and influence of the royal family of Northern Europe to open up the entire European market.

Therefore, the marriage of the two families will certainly bring many benefits for both sides.

Moreover, the Nordic princess, whether age, looks, temperament, education, are the best among the European royal princesses, it is said that when she was young she was still the Crown Princess, as well as the first in line to the future throne.

But later, for some unknown reasons, she was replaced by her cousin and became the second in line to the throne.

With her and her cousin coming of age one after another, her cousin was formally made the Crown Princess, which was also tantamount to declaring that she was completely unrelated to the throne, and was only then pushed out by the family to join with the Wade family in marriage.

Morgan is also very satisfied with this future wife, after all, marrying a Nordic princess is such a bullish thing, in China is still almost no one has done before.

Therefore, he also longed to be engaged as soon as possible, and then choose a big day, the scenery of the big event, the princess married into the door.

The Nordic royal family is also very generous, knowing that the Wade family will soon hold an ancestral ceremony, so they are prepared to make an exception and let the princess come to Eastcliff a few days early, first as the future daughter-in-law, to participate in the Wade family's ancestral ceremony.

After the ceremony, other members of the royal family will fly to Eastcliff to attend their engagement banquet, at which time the marriage will be officially announced to the public.

For Zhongquan, as long as the news of the wedding is announced, the Wade family's fame will definitely rise to another level!

But how could he know that at this moment, a net of heaven and earth, has been slowly unfolded towards the Wade family!

Chapter 3325

The princess from the Nordic royal family soon decided on her itinerary.

She will depart for China in two days, and her itinerary is planned to stay at the Wade family for a few days, and then on the day of Qingming, she will attend the ancestral ceremony with the Wade family.

And then the other royal family members will fly to Eastcliff, and the princess will stay at the Shangri-La Hotel in Eastcliff together with the other royal family members.

And her engagement ceremony with Morgan would also be held at the Shangri-La Hotel.

So, Zhongquan brought Leon to discuss, and said: "Leon, the Nordic princess will come the day after tomorrow, you have to hurry up and bring people to set up everything at home, everything must be prepared to the smallest detail, and there must not be any negligence in the etiquette."

Leon said, "Master, don't worry, I'm already working on it."

Zhongquan nodded with satisfaction and smiled, "At the ancestral ceremony, I will announce the marriage between Morgan and her in front of all the Wade family's direct and collateral relatives."

"As the first domestic family to intermarry with the European royal family, my Wade family will definitely have a great reputation!"

Leon immediately said respectfully, "This marriage with the Northern European royal family will be a great help for the Wade family to enter Europe, and it might be the next breakthrough point for the family, congratulations, Master!"

Zhongquan smiled faintly, first nodded, then could not help but shake his head slightly and spoke, "There will definitely be some help, but the breakthrough point is not yet talked about, these constitutional monarchies, the royal family has no political rights."

"There is nothing but popularity and some special treatment, want to rely on them, to bring us a huge breakthrough, the possibility is slim to none."

He further said: "I see the main is an additional layer of royal endorsement, to make the European market to trust us more, less wariness."

"Morgan to Northern Europe, can be regarded as a local son-in-law, more or less can bring us some convenience, but that's all, want to do big and strong, or we have to rely on our own strength."

"Yes." Leon agreed and said, "As long as Young Master Morgan can make good use of this advantage, our chances of success in Europe will be mostly good."

Zhongquan nodded slightly, then couldn't help but sigh, "Actually, I think what I'm looking forward to more than Morgan's marriage, is Charlie's recognition of his ancestors!"

"Young Master Charlie?" Leon was surprised and asked, "This time, is it to allow Young Master Charlie to recognize his ancestors and officially return to the Wade family?"

Zhongquan said without hesitation, "That's right! That's my plan!"

He has been away from the family for too long and has no feelings for the Wade family, I can understand that, but feelings or no feelings, he has been away from home for almost twenty years, it is time for him to return."

Chapter 3326

Leon said at this moment: "Master, now let Young Master Charlie return to the Wade family may not be so easy, after all, he still has a wife in Aurous Hill, and his contacts, career are basically in that city, this matter I personally think, it is best to think long term."

"So what if he has a wife?" Zhongquan said with a serious expression, "My original intention was to think long term, that's why I didn't have a tough attitude at the beginning to let him come back, but took two hundred billion to buy the Emgrand Group for him!"

"I originally thought that after he got his identity back and owned that Group, he would realize the difference between him and Claire and leave that woman of his own accord!"

"But what I didn't expect was that after such a long time, he still hasn't gotten a divorce!"

"You tell me, does he intend to live with that woman for the rest of his life?"

Leon hurriedly said, "Master, matters like feelings are not something we can influence, I think you still have to respect Young Master's choice."

Zhongquan waved his hand and said seriously, "As the head of the Wade family, I really can't accept my own grandson, marrying such a woman with lowly origins!"

He further said with some emotional excitement, "I say that Claire has a bad origin, not only because the segment of that Willson family is really too low!"

"It's more because, that Claire's grandfather, was originally our Wade family's family slave!"

"You tell me, what big family would let their grandson, marry the granddaughter of their own slave as his wife? Isn't this smearing the face of the old ancestor!"

"So, no matter what, he must divorce that woman!"

Leon opened his mouth and advised, "Master, this matter cannot be rushed, I think you should give Young Master a little more time and let him solve this matter on his own."

Zhongquan said seriously: "I originally thought the same thing, considering that I have not seen him for so many years, lacking the basis of normal feelings between grandparents and grandchildren."

"So I did not force him to divorce back to the Wade family at the very beginning, I gave him the Emgrand Group, just to let him take the initiative to leave Claire, but now it seems that this is my own fault!"

Originally, in Zhongquan's perception, once men and women have created a huge class gap, it is only a matter of time before they separate.

Once Charlie has money, power, and status, he will probably lose interest in Claire himself, and will probably just give Claire a severance payment to send her off, and then completely end the marriage between the two.

But how could he have imagined that Charlie, after dragging his feet for so long, had not yet divorced Claire?

Moreover, according to some sporadic information he received, it seems that Charlie also has no intention to divorce her.

Even though Sara had already identified with him, he still had not divorced Claire.

This makes Zhongquan feel a little bad.

Thinking of this, he said somewhat depressed: "A few days ago I watched the entertainment news, the Gu family's little girl in the concert confession, went all the way to Aurous Hill, but also on the day of Charlie's birthday, do not have to think about it is to confess to him, but he?"

"He is still not divorced from that Claire? The Gu family girl and Charlie have a marriage contract ah! The fact that he doesn't even care about this is proof that he doesn't want to divorce at all!"

Leon naturally knew Charlie's thoughts, so he said, "Master, I understand your feelings but have you thought about it, Young Master's character is very similar to Young Master Changying's."

"If you force him to do something he doesn't want to do, he will most likely resist to the end."

Zhongquan said in a cold voice: "I'm just afraid that he will resist, that's why I haven't forced him, but this time I can't continue to go with him, this time for the ancestral ceremony."

"I have to put some pressure on him no matter what, otherwise, this matter may never be as I want it to be!"

He stood up, looked out the window, and said seriously, "Morgan's marriage to the Nordic princess, Charlie's marriage to the Gu family's only daughter."

"Once these two marriages have landed, the Wade family's strength will completely surpass the Su family and become the number one family in China, so these two events, I will never allow anything to go wrong between them!"

Chapter 3327

In Zhongquan's eyes, this ancestral ceremony, although he was looking forward to Morgan and his marriage, but in the end, what he valued most was Charlie.

The royal family does have money, and they do have status and face, but both their property and status can only be considered medium to high.

So, all things considered, the royal family is a jack-of-all-trades, all aspects are quite good, but there is nothing particularly outstanding.

If you really want to compare the overall strength, ten Nordic royal princesses, may not be able to match Sara Gu.

After all, although the members of the European royal family are not as large as the Middle East, but a family of at least a few children, but Sara is a proper only daughter, with the royal princess, how to compare?

Leon followed Zhongquan for many years, of course, knows his intentions, but for so many years, Zhongquan has little understanding of Charlie, he does not know Charlie's character and style of action, but Leon is aware of it.

For so many years, Charlie almost grew up under the eyes of Leon.

Although Leon had never interfered with Charlie's growth, nor had he deliberately made any arrangements for his education, he was very clear about Charlie's situation.

With his understanding, he knew very well that Zhongquan's planning for Charlie would hardly go as he wished.

However, he was also vaguely worried in his heart and couldn't help but wonder, "If Young Master Charlie keeps failing to let the master get what he wants, then will the master turn against Young Master, and will he take the Emgrand Group back from him?"

"If the Wade family takes away the Emgrand Group and Young Master is unwilling to marry Sara, then the Gu family's assets will also pass him by, what should he do then?"

Thinking of this, Leon's heart became more and more apprehensive.

So, he looked at Zhongquan and asked tentatively, "Master, after you went to such great lengths to find Young Master Charlie, was it because you wanted him to marry that girl from the Gu family?"

"Of course not." Zhongquan waved his hand and said with some emotion, "After all, he is my grandson and the bloodline of my Wade family!"

"As the head of the Wade family, I must let him return to the family, so that I can stand up to the long tassels and the ancestors of the family."

"As for whether he marries that girl from the Gu family, in the end, it only concerns his own future.

Saying that, Zhongquan sighed lightly and said seriously, "I hope he can understand my good intentions."

When Leon heard this, his heart suddenly became a little nervous.

He could see that Zhongquan was actually acting when he said these words just now.

But what he was nervous about was that Zhongquan was acting in front of him.

What was the purpose of this drama?

Naturally, he hoped that he could be fooled by him and then convey his words just now to Charlie.

Therefore, Leon immediately understood that Zhongquan already had doubts about him.

At least, in his heart, he must have already thought that his position was more biased towards Charlie than him.

Thus, Leon could only sigh stiffly, "What you said, Master, I believe that Young Master will understand."

Zhongquan nodded in satisfaction, then waved his hand at him and said, "Alright, go back, I'll rest for a while."

"Okay, master." Leon immediately bowed respectfully and said, "Master, you can call me anytime you need something."

Chapter 3328

Zhongquan watched Leon leave the room with a gradually wooden expression on his face.

Thinking about Charlie, he actually didn't have any feelings.

After all, Charlie had been away from home for so many years, the love of his grandfather and grandson had long faded for him.

Moreover, he had always been a little worried about Charlie in his heart, worried that Charlie would be angry with him because of his parent's death.

Therefore, getting Charlie back would actually only be bad for him, not good.

He himself knew very well in his heart that finding Charlie back would most likely be getting back a white-eyed wolf.

However, the main reason why he insisted on bringing this boy back to recognize his ancestors, and even begged him to do so, was because of an experience he had in Singapore three years ago.

Many years ago, Zhongquan went to Singapore to attend an entrepreneurial summit.

It was a global event for top entrepreneurs, and there were no more than five entrepreneurs from China who were really qualified to be invited, and he was one of them.

The ones from other countries were all representatives of the top families with trillions of dollars in assets, and at that time, Zhongquan's strength in that summit could only be ranked as a medium.

In addition to him, the top consortia of the United States and Japan, the historical superfamilies of Europe, and the financial giants of Russia, any one of them, were above him in strength.

The reason why so many top tycoons went to this summit is that behind this summit, there are three executive directors.

All the people who attended the summit, none of them are looking at the face of the three managing directors, and none of them are sharpening their heads to follow the three managing directors to close relations.

These three managing directors, are the world's three top plutocrats representatives.

One is the representative of the Middle East royal family, one is the representative of the Rothschild family, and another, is the representative of the An family.

Each of the three families was the executive director of the summit, and jointly managed all the affairs of the summit, and each with veto power.

The three families had gathered a lot of resources with their strength and influence, and because of this, all entrepreneurs wanted to mix in this summit.

Zhongquan also wanted to mix some resources and contacts in the summit, and coincidentally, the person sent by the An family to be the executive director happened to be Charlie's own uncle, Lawrence An.

Zhongquan naturally knew that the An family had always despised him, but after all, he was once a relative, and he knew that Charlie's uncle, Lawrence, had deep feelings for Charlie's mother, so he had the cheek to try to get close to him.

He didn't expect that when Zhongquan, who was a generation older, took the initiative to ask to see Lawrence, Lawrence didn't even give him a chance to meet him, but only had his men reply to him."

"That he only recognized one person surnamed Wade, and that was his sister Margaret An's flesh and blood, Charlie! Apart from him, he will not see anyone surnamed Wade!"

Lawrence's attitude made Zhongquan realize that his grandson, who had disappeared for many years, was the only remaining link between the Wade family and the An family.

Originally, he had thought that the An family had always looked down on the Wade family in a million ways, and was not even willing to acknowledge the in-law's relationship between them.

He even thought that the An family must not look up to Charlie either, after all, they had always opposed Margaret's marriage to Changying, and it was normal for them to have little affection for Margaret and Changying's child.

However, he really did not expect that Lawrence had left a chance for the Wade family.

In his opinion, whether Charlie's grandparents care about Charlie or not, it is enough to have Lawrence's words.

Because, Lawrence has long been set as the successor of the next generation of the An family, fixing him, is the same as fixing the An family!

Zhongquan has been dreaming of the overseas market all these years, but really rely on the Wade family itself, want to go abroad to develop, it is a difficult step.

The strength of the An family, more than dozens of times stronger than the Wade family, and in overseas strength, deep roots, if you can have the help of the An family, naturally can be as smooth as walking.

Therefore, in Zhongquan's opinion, if they can let Charlie acknowledge his ancestors, let him marry Sara, and even let him go to the United States to establish a bond with the An family, then the Wade family's future will be bright.

This is the core motivation that really pushed him to get Charlie back, but he had not told anyone about this, even Leon did not know about this secret.

Chapter 3329

The matter of Joseph's return to Eastcliff was not known to anyone else in the outside world except Chengfeng.

However, long before Joseph returned to Eastcliff, he had already sent dozens of informants from the Cataclysmic Front to infiltrate Eastcliff.

These informants had infiltrated all walks of life in the city and knew everything about the wind and movement of all the major families here.

When the trip of the Nordic royal princess was set, the news soon spread in Eastcliff.

Many big families were envious of the Wade family's upcoming marriage with the Nordic royal family, thinking that this family had seized a good opportunity to enter Europe.

Harmen Lu, the white-clothed Tiger King under Joseph, hurriedly came to him and said respectfully, "Supreme Commander, news has just been received. The Wade family has entered into a marriage alliance with the Northern European royal family."

"That princess will arrive in Eastcliff, and it is said that this princess will also participate in the Wade family's ancestral ceremony!"

"Nordic Princess?" Joseph disdainfully skimmed his mouth and said, "If I remember correctly, this eldest princess seems to have been secretly disinherited from the throne long ago, right?"

Harmen nodded and said, "We have a very clear grasp of all the information of the royal families in Europe, this Nordic Princess, originally meant to ascend the throne according to the royal succession law."

"It is true that she should be the first in the line of succession, but I don't know for what reason she was abandoned by the family very early."

Joseph scoffed: "A renounced crown prince, to put it bluntly, is the fallen phoenix, this kind of goods in Europe, not much big family can look at, did not expect to send to China to become a treasure."

Harmen said at the side: "The Wade family seems to want to go through this princess, to open up some channels in Europe."

Joseph said disdainfully, "With me, the Wade family's assets and business will only get smaller and worse, and I will never let them find the opportunity to enter Europe!"

After saying that, he coldly said, "Harmen, immediately arrange people to purchase a batch of the cheapest and most inferior coffins, when the time comes, I want to send a big gift to the Wade family!"

"Yes, Supreme Commander! I'll go do it right now!"

"Wait a moment." he called out to him and spoke, "Tell Walter that before April 1st, if there is no progress on the Syrian side, have him come to China immediately, and make sure to report to me in person in Eastcliff on April 2nd!"

At the time of the Qingming Festival to deal with Waderest is the most important thing for Joseph right now, there is no one.

At that time, one of the four battle kings under his command would be missing.

That's why he told Walter to arrive in Eastcliff on April 2.

Although the matter of Syria is important. But in front of this matter, it is nothing.

Harmen did not hesitate to say, "Supreme Commander, don't worry, I will contact the Green Eyes Wolf King later and relay your order to him!"

.....

Chapter 330

The Cataclysmic Front's full-frontal blockade of Hamid had lasted for several days.

During this period of time, the Cataclysmic Front did not send troops to invade, the government army did not organize any new shelling, and Hamid did not send troops to test the reality.

Both sides completely fell into a stalemate stage where the two sides did not cross the river.

Hamid's work these days is very busy, he has to command thousands of engineering teams to step up construction, while also organizing the first officers to participate in officer training, in accordance with Charlie's explanation.

Actively train middle-ranking officers to strengthen the control of the entire team.

On the other hand, on Charlie's side, hearing that Hamid has now entered the truce stage, he also breathed a sigh of relief, and then put all his energy into the preparation of the ocean shipping group.

Zhiyu complied with the terms of cooperation with Charlie and brought all the resources of the Su family shipping group in a package.

In order to cooperate with him, Nanako also personally appeared and established a joint venture company with Zhiyu.

Charlie then borrowed a word from each of their surnames and named the company Isu Shipping.

This joint venture company, ostensibly the Ito family and Zhiyu co-founded, and the Ito family holds 51% of the shares. Zhiyu holds 49%, but in reality, the 51% stake held by the Ito family is being held on behalf of Charlie.

The Su family's ocean shipping group had previously been sanctioned and had all business qualifications revoked.

However, since the Ito family is a foreign-owned enterprise and has perfect qualification documents.

The nature of Isu Shipping this time, also became a foreign-led joint venture. All previous sanctions were bypassed for the Su family.

Since Melba has more experience in business management than Zhiyu, and there is her father Pollard behind her, the CEO of Isu Shipping is Melba.

Zhiyu, as the COO of Isu Shipping, is also the chief operating officer, who cooperates with Melba to manage the company together.

Although Charlie is the controlling shareholder of this company, but he still intends to do his hands off, under normal circumstances. Not to interfere with the company's operations.

Since the Ito family is currently the number one family in Japan, and Zhiyu is also the granddaughter of the Su family, the number one family in China, and has previously received a lot of attention from the nation because of what happened to her.

So this time she took out the Su family's shipping group to cooperate with the Ito family as soon as the news was released. It immediately made the front-page headlines of all major news media.

Melba felt that this was a good opportunity to take advantage of the opportunity to play a wave of free advertising, so she took the initiative to find Charlie and planned to pick a good day.

This was to hold a press conference to formally announce the establishment of Isu Shipping, so as to create awareness first.

Charlie naturally had no problem with it, so Melba discussed with Zhiyu and decided to strike while the iron was hot and hold the press conference as soon as possible.

It so happened that Nanako Ito had not left yet, so after several women sat down and discussed, they were going to let Nanako and Zhiyu take the lead and hold a huge launch event at the Shangri-La Hotel.

This conference, invited many domestic and foreign media outlets to participate, Charlie as the hidden big boss, but also by a few women must be present to support the scene.

So, on the day of the launch, he came to Shangri-La early to prepare for today's press conference.

For this conference. So he specially redecorated the banquet hall of Shangri-La, which was enough to accommodate several hundred journalists and guests.

In addition to media reporters, many prominent figures in Aurous Hill were also invited to the venue.

When Charlie arrived at Shangri-La, the reporters and guests had not yet arrived at the entrance time. Issac came to the main entrance to greet him, and after handing Charlie's car to the parking attendant, he said to Charlie,

"Young master, Miss Ito, Miss Su, Miss Song, and Miss Watt are all in the VIP lounge. Do you want me to take you there now?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Take me there."

Issac hurriedly led the way in front, whispering to him as he walked, "Young master, butler Leon just called me and wanted me to confirm with you the time of your arrival in Eastcliff."

Charlie then said, "The Qingming Festival is on April 5th, so wouldn't I just arrive in Eastcliff on April 4th?"

Issac said, "He is afraid that you will be willing to move on the 4th, he said that on April 5th early in the morning is the ancestor worship ceremony, such a big ancestor worship ceremony, usually have to confirm all the ancestor worship process two or three days in advance."

"Then have to hold a family meeting, you will also have to attend then."

Charlie thought about it and said, "Just let them set the ceremony, I won't be involved, I'll go when it's time to participate."

Issac explained, "Young master, Leon knows that you don't really want to go there early, but he still asked me to convey to you that he hopes you can go to Eastcliff on April 3."

"The early family meeting can be dispensed with, but April 4 is the last meeting before the ancestral ceremony, you'd better be there, there are a lot of particularly tedious rituals and processes, if you don't communicate well in advance, I'm afraid When the time comes, something will go wrong."

Charlie hesitated for a moment, nodded, and said, "Okay, then I'll go there on April 3rd!"

Chapter 331

Originally in Charlie's plan, as long as he goes to Waderest Mountain early in the morning on April 5, the Qingming Festival, to participate in the ancestral rituals on the line.

After attending the ritual, he would return to Aurous Hill directly and would not need to have too much contact with the Wade family.

However, since Leon wanted him to go there early, it wouldn't hurt to do that.

Although he was somewhat repulsed towards the Wade family, he still trusted Leon.

When he arrived at the entrance of the VIP lounge together with Issac. Zhiyu was standing in the corridor on the phone, and when she saw Charlie coming, the two of them looked at each other. Charlie could see that she had a tight frown on her face and seemed to have something on her mind.

Then, she said into the phone, "Grandpa, I'm a little busy right now, I'll contact you after the launch."

After saying that, she directly hung up the phone. Respectfully, she said to Charlie, "You're here, Grace."

When Charlie saw that she was not in the right state, he opened his mouth and asked, "Miss Su, is something wrong?"

Zhiyu hesitated for a moment and gathered the courage to ask, "Grace, can I talk to you alone for a few minutes?"

Charlie nodded, then said to Issac, "Mr. Issac, you go in first, I'll talk to Miss Su."

Issac said, "Young Master, the next few lounges are empty, today the place is cleared, you and Miss Su can find a lounge to talk in detail, anyway, we still have half an hour before the launch."

"Okay." Charlie turned to Zhiyu and said, "Miss Su, let's go to the lounge inside."

Zhiyu nodded: "Okay."

Both came to the innermost lounge, and just after entering the door, Zhiyu said impatiently, "Grace, I saw a press release from CNN two days ago this morning, and they said that the world's top mercenary organization, the Cataclysmic Front, suffered a big defeat in Syria, losing thousands of people."

"And the one who caused them great losses was the leader of an opposition group in Syria named Hamid, I want to ask you, is my father in this Hamid's base?"

Charlie nodded and graciously admitted, "That's right, your father is indeed at Hamid's place."

Saying that, he was a little surprised and asked, "This matter has already passed for several days, and you just learned the news?"

Zhiyu said, "This matter is basically not reported in the country, only that the situation in Syria is more volatile. I found out this morning on the overseas news website"

She asked nervously, "Grace, my father will not encounter any danger in Syria, right?"

Charlie lightly said, "It's okay, don't worry too much, the defense on Hamid's side is still very strong, your dad's personal safety is absolutely guaranteed."

Zhiyu blurted out, "But I heard I heard that the Cataclysmic Front, reached an agreement with the Syrian government to help them purge all of Syria's opposition forces, and then establish their own mercenary base there."

"If that's really the case, they will definitely spare no effort to wipe out that Hamid"

Chapter 332

For Zhiyu, although she also has a lot of words about many of her dad's practices, but after all, blood kinship is here, so after learning that the situation over in Syria is critical, she is most worried about her dad's safety.

Charlie heard this. Inevitably some curiosity asked: "From where did you hear that the Cataclysmic Front engage with Hamid's base?"

Zhiyu said: "I just called grandpa, originally wanted to ask him how much he knows about Syria and the Cataclysmic Front, after all, this is the first time I heard of the three words Cataclysmic Front, he told me this."

Charlie was surprised and asked, "Is there any connection between Chengfeng and the Cataclysmic Front?"

"I'm not sure about that." Zhiyu said, "I've never heard him talk about the Cataclysmic Front before, but just now on the phone, his attitude towards the Cataclysmic Front seemed to be a bit exuberant, and he was quite emotional."

"Strange." Charlie frowned and said, "Cataclysmic Front has been developing in war-torn areas, and the country has always been safe and secure."

"The average person really has little chance to hear their name, how does he know so much, even the content of the cooperation between the Cataclysmic Front and the Syrian side?"

Zhiyu said, "Maybe he has some more well-informed channels."

Charlie nodded his head. On the surface, he did not continue to dwell on this issue, but in his heart, he felt that Chengfeng and the Front must have some kind of connection. Therefore, he also reminded himself in his heart that he must be careful and on guard.

Subsequently, he said to Zhiyu, "As far as I know, your father is still relatively safe at the moment, even if the Cataclysmic Front wants to take Hamid, they will have to prepare for at least half a year."

"While being prepared to sacrifice tens of thousands of people, not to mention that they are only surrounding Hamid now instead of fighting, so you don't have to worry too much for the time being."

Zhiyu said with a pleading face, "Grace, please let my father come back, although he has done a lot of things wrong. But after all, the punishment is not to death, even if you get him back to Aurous Hill, house arrest in Shangri-La can be"

Charlie refused without hesitation, "Impossible. In my eyes, his crime is not punishable by death? Just the fact that he organized the anti-leaf alliance back then, I could have killed him as a matter of course."

"The reason why I left him alive was for the sake of you and Ruoli, the two sisters."

Zhiyu said with red eyes, "My father has indeed done a lot of wrong things and needs to pay for his mistakes, but that place in Syria is too dangerous, the news said that the number of people killed and injured in a battle there are several thousand."

"I'm afraid he can't wait for me to become the head of the Su family, he has already met with an untimely death"

Charlie looked at Zhiyu, said with a serious expression, "Everyone has to take the risk and pay the price for what they have done. I sent your father to Syria, which is my punishment for him."

"If he encounters any uncontrollable natural or man-made disasters in the process of receiving this punishment, it can only be said that his own life is unlucky."

Zhiyu wanted to continue to fight with Charlie, but hesitated for a moment or gave up, she looked at him and asked, "Grace, you said that you would let my father go to your parents' grave to apologize at Qingming, and that you would let him sign the divorce agreement with my mother?"

"But now that Hamid's base has been heavily surrounded by the Cataclysmic Front, and the people of the Front hate want to kill them all, under such circumstances, can my father still come out?"

"Yes." Charlie said indifferently, "If the Cataclysmic Front does not stop surrounding Hamid, then I will personally go to Syria and bring him back."

When Zhiyu heard this, a pair of beautiful eyes instantly lit up, as if she had seen hope.

She was about to say something when he added at this time, "But I will send him back after it's over."

"You" Zhiyu couldn't help but complain, "Grace, since you have decided to personally go to Syria to bring him back, why risk sending him back ah, aren't you afraid of the danger yourself?"

Charlie said with a cold expression: "Everywhere there is danger, but I will not change my principles because of the fear of danger!"

Chapter 333

Zhiyu looked at Charlie's unwavering eyes and sighed deeply in her heart.

At this moment, there were a few feelings of guilt deep inside her heart.

In fact, she also knew that what Charlie said was the truth, if not for her and Ruoli's sake, her father Zynn would not have had the chance to go to Syria to live.

The fact that he could go to Syria was already a netting of his side by Charlie.

She was begging him to take a step back at this time, which was indeed a bit too much.

So, she was ashamed and said to him: "I'm sorry, my lord, it's my fault, when you made this decision, I accepted the terms of your three-year contract. Should not come back at this time to beg you to take another step back"

Charlie waved his hand and said blandly, "He is your father, after all, it is only normal for you to beg for him."

After saying that, he looked at the time, "Okay, let's talk about it, the conference is about to start, you still have to prepare for it."

"Okay!" Zhiyu nodded and said, "I'll go over the speech with Miss Ito again."

At this moment, Charlie was also thinking in his heart, "It looks like I have to go to Syria again in the next two days!"

He thought that it would be easy to go to Syria by himself.

He could still use the same low altitude way of opening the umbrella last time, and believed that he could surely bypass the encirclement of the Cataclysmic Front easily.

However, if he wanted to be surrounded by more than 10,000 people. Bringing Zynn out, that is definitely not an easy thing.

Therefore, it was better to go over earlier, or have more time to prepare and see if there was a good way.

Otherwise, if the ancestral ceremony is delayed and Zynn cannot come to his parents' grave to kowtow and accept his mistakes, how should he explain to his parents?

Moreover, Charlie was more or less worried whether Hamid's defense could withstand the attack of ten to twenty thousand soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front.

If, after a period of time, the Front sees that the siege is not successful, and is willing to pay thousands and thousands of people together with the government forces to finish off Hamid, then Hamid may not be able to stop it.

So he must go over as early as possible to determine both things, and also to avoid the future night-long dream!

.....

Charlie and Zhiyu came to the VIP lounge together, Nanako, Warnia, and Melba, were all sitting on the sofa at this time.

Nanako was holding several scripts and was communicating with Melba about something. When she saw Charlie enter, a sudden surge of joy came into her eyes and she stood up quickly and said with a smile, "Mr. Charlie, you're here!"

Charlie faintly smiled and gestured to her, Melba also stood up, slightly nervous and shy, and said, "Mr. Wade you are here"

When Warnia saw Charlie, she likewise rose and said respectfully, "Master Wade, you're here!"

Chapter 334

Charlie nodded to several people with a smile and spoke, "You will have to work hard later. Two beautiful shareholders, a beautiful CEO, and another beautiful strategic partner."

"You four beautiful women are such an existence and I can easily say you are national beauties. I believe today's conference will definitely make a deep impression!"

Warnia couldn't help but laugh: "Master Wade, you are too good at praising us, to say that the three of them are the national beauty, I am too old. Can not afford these four words and I am here today to make a sauce, the main character is the three of them."

Nanako immediately said: "Sister Warnia you are too modest, the three of us, you are the most feminine, really to say that the national beauty, I think you also are!"

Warnia couldn't help but laugh: "Oh, Nanako dear, you've been in China for these days, but you haven't learned anything else, but you've learned the art of making speeches!"

Nanako dear winked mischievously and said with a smile, "A famous teacher makes a good pupil, following you every day to learn the skills of sister Warnia, I must have progress!"

Charlie laughed: "You guys shouldn't brag about each other. If you're still so unorthodox at the launch, outsiders will definitely think that ISU Shipping is a particularly unreliable company."

Nanako laughed: "Mr. Charlie, with Zhiyu, the CEO with superior ability, people outside will definitely not doubt the strength of ISU Shipping, after a few days of contact, I admire her a lot, I really want to poach her to the Ito Group to help me!"

Charlie said casually: "Then you can go back and discuss with your father, and integrate the Ito family's business in shipping as well. The three of us will work together to make ISU Shipping the world's top shipping group, and perhaps go public in the United States in the future."

When Nanako heard this, her eyes lit up and she said, "That's a good idea! Instead of just pretending to be a shareholder, we should really participate in the real sense.

Zhiyu also said very seriously: "I also feel that this plan of Grace is very feasible, if the three joint ventures, then Grace will hold 34% of the shares, and Nana and I will each hold 33% of the shares."

"This way, our respective resources can be integrated together and work together. I believe we will be able to grow bigger and stronger!"

Melba said excitedly, "If we can really achieve this three-way merger, then we will be invincible in the whole of Asia. We can also avoid the internal conflict caused by competition with each other!"

Speaking of this, Melba said: "When the two domestic taxi software every day desperately burn money in a competition, they are killing the enemy with a thousand self-losses."

"The two sides sparring is not the ability. Rather, the amount of blood. Who has more blood, who can live to the end."

"However, this business model, the one that lives to the end, even if the victory month is a tragic victory, I'm afraid that by then it will be dying, it is easy for others to take advantage of the situation, so they choose to merge."

"After the merger of the two sides, not only do not have to fight to the death, and even resource integration, the formation of a near-monopoly dominant position, all of a sudden the industry's other competitors all squeezed to the edge of dying."

"While they can also use their absolute dominance, and constantly raise prices, so over the years their prices are more and more expensive, service is getting worse and worse, that's why!"

As soon as Melba's words fell, Zhiyu immediately said, "If we combine our efforts to form an absolutely dominant position. Surely we can also influence shipping prices to a certain extent!"

Charlie laughed: "Let Nanako go back and talk to Mr. Ito about the feasibility of this matter, if Mr. Ito is interested, when the time comes, the few of you will set the specific details, I will not be involved."

Nanako said, "My father has not left China yet, he is at Shangri-La, but because of his health, he does not want to be in the public eye, so he did not come down for the launch."

"Later, when the launch is over, I will go to him first and ask him what he thinks."

Charlie nodded: "This is better, maybe you can have a lunch date together at noon, and talk about this matter while eating."

Nanako asked with an expectant face, "Mr. Charlie, do you want to join us at noon?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I have something to do at noon."

Melba couldn't help but spit out, "You're too thorough in shaking off your hands, right? Even if you don't get involved in small things, you don't get involved in such big things?"

Charlie spread his hands and said seriously, "I'm not as professional as you guys in this area are, so I'm not going to join the fun."

As he was talking, Issac came over and spoke, "Ladies and Gentlemen, the conference starts in five minutes, and the media and guests are already here."

Zhiyu then said to the other three women, "Then let's go there first."

Charlie then said to them, "You guys go first, I'll talk to Mr. Issac about something."

Nanako was busy saying, "Mr. Charlie, don't stay hidden in the lounge, remember to come over later to watch the launch!"

"Okay!" he agreed, and after seeing the four people leave, he immediately said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, tell my grandfather that I'm going to Syria first thing in the morning, and ask him to transfer the Concorde to Aurous Hill this evening!"

Chapter 335

When he first sent Zynn to Syria, Charlie did not know that Hamid would be in such a big mess.

A small armed leader with only 2,000 to 3,000 people was surrounded by a group of more than 10,000 elite soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, which should be unprecedented in Syria.

Charlie also did not expect that he would quietly sneak into Syria for the second time after a short period of time.

The last time he sneaked in, he wanted to bring Melba back, but this time, it was Zynn instead.

When Issac heard that Charlie was going to Syria again, he immediately said nervously, "Young master. The situation in Syria is not very stable recently, why are you going there again now?"

Charlie shrugged his shoulders and sighed lightly, "I want to pick up Zynn before the Qingming Festival, so as not to delay his Qingming Festival day. Go to Waderest Mountain to say sorry to my parents."

Issac said offhandedly, "Young master, I heard that that Hamid has now offended the Cataclysmic Front, the whole base is surrounded, even if you can go in yourself, it's not good to come out with that old dog Zynn!"

Charlie asked curiously, "Mr. Issac, you're also concerned about the situation in Syria?"

Issac nodded and said, "After I went there with you last time, I became more interested in that Hamid. So I paid more attention to it."

Issac said, "I've been in the Wade family for so many years, and I've mainly been collecting intelligence, so I have some information channels at home and abroad."

Charlie nodded and asked him, "Then let me ask you, how much do you know about that Cataclysmic Front?"

Issac explained: "Cataclysmic Front last year in overseas was really quite famous, they seem to start from South America, there are many drug lords, perennial turmoil, very suitable for the development of private armed and guerrilla forces, mercenaries."

"There they gradually become bigger, they left South America, began to enter Africa and the Middle East, where there is something always going on, the scale of the war these years is getting bigger and bigger."

Charlie asked curiously, "Do you know who the actual controller of the Cataclysmic Front is?"

"This is not clear." Issac said, "This guy has been quite mysterious, no personal information being circulated, the only thing that can be confirmed is that the founder of is a yellow man, said to be of Chinese descent."

Issac added: "Young master, the Cataclysmic Front is said to be full of experts, you must be careful if you meet with this group of people."

Charlie said blandly: "Actually, I'm quite interested in this Front. A mercenary army of tens of thousands of people, in some extra-legal places, the strength is really not to be underestimated."

"Just this time also take this opportunity to feel the bottom of this Front, to see what level their elites are."

The first thing that I want to do is to find out the truth of the Cataclysmic Front." "I feel that the Front may have some kind of connection with Chengfeng, but it's not very accurate right now.

Issac said, "Then I'll go with you!"

Charlie waved his hand: "You don't need to go with me, the situation in Syria is special now, it is not even like last time. I'll have to find my own way out after I go in, it's safest to be alone."

Issac sighed and said, "It's that old dog Zynn is too difficult to handle, you must not have many problems getting in and out by yourself, but if you take him out, I'm really afraid he will hold you back."

Charlie laughed and joked, "Then what? I have promised Zhiyu to keep him alive, so I can't go and bring him back in an urn, right?"

Issac gritted his teeth and said seriously, "If we can't, we'll dump the pot on Hamid or the Cataclysmic Front."

Charlie waved his hand: "A great man keeps his word, since I said to keep him alive, I will never kill him."

He added: "All right, you don't have to worry too much, I have a way to take Zynn and get out safely."

"Okay!" Issac instructed, "Then young master, you must be careful in everything!"

Charlie nodded and said, "Right, at eight or nine o'clock in the evening, you come to my house, say that I am invited to go out of town early tomorrow morning to look at the feng shui of a friend."

"Then I will ask you the location. You just say it's to Banyan City, and as for the reward, you just say it's three million."

Issac was busy saying, "Okay young master, I got it."

.....

Chapter 336

When Zhongquan heard that Charlie was going to Syria again, his first thought was to discourage him as much as possible and not let him go.

After all, the situation in Syria was unstable, and the Wade family's ancestral ceremony was about to begin, so Zhongquan did not want him to risk his life again at this time.

However, after thinking about it, he felt that it would be difficult for him to persuade Charlie.

The company's main goal is to provide a good solution to the problem. Can also exchange him some good feelings.

So, without saying a word, he immediately let the crew get ready and take off at night to Aurous Hill, in the night. First thing tomorrow morning can directly carry Charlie to Lebanon.

And Charlie returned home, as if nothing had happened, had dinner with his wife and in-laws, and the family was watching TV in the living room after dinner, when the doorbell suddenly rang.

Claire got up and came to the foyer. Seeing that on the video call screen it was actually Issac, she said to Charlie with some surprise, "Honey, it seems to be Mr. Issac from Shangri-La!"

Charlie then said, "Oh, then it's possible that he's here to see me, open the door."

Claire nodded and pressed the unlock button, and soon, Issac came to the door and knocked gently on the door.

Claire opened the door and said politely, "Hello, Mr. Issac!"

Issac also hurriedly greeted, "Hello Mrs. Wade, sorry for intruding at this late hour, may I ask if Master Wade is home?"

Charlie called out from the living room, "I'm here, what's up, Mr. Issac?"

Issac walked to Charlie with some embarrassment and said seriously, "Master Wade, there is something I want to ask you a favor."

Charlie laughed: "Mr. Issac. You don't have to be so polite, just say what you want."

Issac then said as arranged by Charlie: "Here's the thing, Master Wade, I have a friend doing business abroad, recently the company has encountered little business problems, he suspects that the newly moved house feng shui problems."

"So he asked me to help, find a feng shui master over to take a look, I thought of you. I don't know if you have time, if so, it's hard for you to go."

When she heard that someone was going to ask Charlie to look at the feng shui, Elaine's two eyes immediately glazed over and asked him, "Mr. Issac, I wonder how much your friend can pay to ask my son-in-law to look at the feng shui?"

Issac said: "This is the case, Madam, my friend's intention is to pay three million as long as Master Wade is willing to go, and five million if the problem can be solved!"

"Boy, so much!" Elaine said joyfully, "For our Charlie, it is really easy to make money!"

At this time, Charlie asked Issac, "Where is your friend?"

Issac said, "In Banyan, it's about two hours by plane!"

Charlie nodded gently and said, "Then how about this, you book a ticket for me to Banyan at the earliest tomorrow, and then give me his detailed address."

"That's great!" Issac busily said, "I'll have someone book the ticket for you, and I'll give you the ticket information after it's booked!"

"Okay." Charlie then said, "Then that's it."

Issac nodded in understanding and said, "Master Wade, then I'll leave you alone, thank you!"

Chapter 337

The reason for looking at feng shui did not arouse the family's suspicion.

Although Claire has not wanted Charlie to continue to run around to see feng shui, but also knows that she can not force Charlie, so did not say anything more.

Charlie simply packed two pieces of clothing with him and was ready to go out early in the morning before dawn, who thought that Claire also quietly set an early alarm clock and quickly got up from bed, insisting on sending Charlie to the airport.

Charlie saw her firm attitude, so he did not refuse, the two agreed to go to the airport when Charlie drove. After arriving Claire will drive straight back.

Charlie's reasoning was that this would eliminate the need to waste time going to the parking building again to park. You can directly stop at the door of the departure area and go immediately.

Claire agreed, and the couple left home together.

She thought that he was just going to Banyan and had no idea that her husband was going to Syria, so on the way she also introduced the special snacks of Banyan to Charlie, so that he could try them if he had time.

To the airport. Charlie parked the car at the roadside of the departure area, then said to her: "Okay, you hurry up and drive home, while it is still early, you can still catch up on sleep for a while."

Claire nodded, both out of the car, she changed to the driver's side door, before getting into the car asked: "Husband, how long to come back?"

Charlie thought about it and said, "Fast if one or two days slow if two or three days, mainly depends on their side of the feng shui situation if it is not tricky, if more tricky, a few days later may also be possible."

"Okay." Claire nodded gently and said, "Then you have to take care of yourself in the next few days, eat on time and go to bed early."

"Okay." Charlie agreed with his mouth full and instructed her, "Pay attention to safety when driving back."

"En, I know!"

She said before reluctantly getting into the car and leaving.

Charlie kept watching her car go far away before he stepped forward to the business aircraft building.

At this moment. The Wade family's incredibly precious Concorde had already made all the preparations before taking off.

After Charlie went through the security check from the VIP channel and got on the plane, the time was six o'clock in the morning, local time, while Syria was five hours later than China at this time, and it was one o'clock in the night.

Charlie felt that Hamid would probably not sleep so early, so he used the satellite phone on the plane to call him.

Chapter 338

Hamid received a call from an unfamiliar number, and after connecting. With some alert said: "hello?"

Charlie then immediately said, "Hi what's up, it's me."

Hamid said excitedly, "Oh, brother Wade! Why are you calling me at this time?"

Charlie said: "I am on the plane now, the plane will soon take off to Beirut airport in Lebanon, after I arrive at Beirut airport, I will immediately switch to another plane to Syria, then like last time over your base, parachute down, if fast, I should be able to arrive in Syria before dawn local time."

"What do you mean? You're coming to Syria?" Hamid heard this. The whole person was so excited that he could not attach it and said offhandedly, "Brother Wade, are you not teasing me right?"

"Of course not." Charlie said seriously, "I am coming over there to bring Zynn back to China, and by the way, I will also see how things are going on your side."

"Great! That's wonderful!" Hamid said with excitement, "I've been dreaming of you coming to help me out, but I never dared to hope, but I never thought I'd get my wish!"

"You are lucky to have such a plane" Hamid exclaimed: "Concorde you have, I really admire it"

Charlie faintly said: "Not mine, borrowed."

Hamid said offhandedly, "It's also a skill to see such a bullish plane!"

Charlie smiled noncommittally and said, "You set an alarm clock to wake up in five hours, hurry up and rest. Let's see you in five hours."

"Okay!" Hamid said with exuberance, "See you in five hours!"

Soon, the Concorde flew more than 10,000 meters into the sky under the sunrise and headed west at great speed.

.....

More than four hours later. The Concorde landed smoothly at Beirut Airport in Lebanon.

The person waiting to greet Charlie at the airport was still the same person who was under Zhongquan last time, Chester Han.

Charlie had just stepped off the plane. Chester hurriedly came forward and said respectfully, "Young Master, you have worked hard all the way."

Charlie waved his hand: "No hard work, is the plane ready? When is it leaving?"

Chester pointed to the twin-propeller transport plane next to the Concorde and spoke, "Young Master, the plane is ready to take off at any time."

"Good." Charlie nodded, "It should not be too late, hurry up and set off."

Chester hurriedly led Charlie towards that transport plane, while saying very seriously, "Young master, the situation in Syria now has changed greatly from the time you came last time."

"The government army has now drafted more than 10,000 elites of the Cataclysmic Front from overseas, and has already fought two or three round trips with Hamid, and now they have completely blocked his base."

"And is still narrowing the encirclement, you must be sure to control the direction when you parachute, do not deviate from the destination, once you deviate out, it is likely to land on the other side's head."

Charlie nodded and said, "I know, in addition. Does the other side have long-range ground-to-air weapons? Will your transport planes flying over their heads be detected by their radar?"

Chester waved his hand and said, "Don't worry, they don't have anti-aircraft radar, nor do they have surface-to-air missiles, the only sets of anti-aircraft systems the Syrian military has are deployed at the border."

"The none of the opposition forces in the territory don't have fixed-wing aircraft, and they can't use that kind of anti-aircraft system, and the same goes for Front, they are good at special warfare and don't have much heavy weapons."

"Good." Charlie praised: "Old Han, you have a very clear grasp of the situation in Syria."

Chester busily said, "I also knew that you were coming, young master, and temporarily found people and inquired many times during the night."

Chester could not help but ask him, "Young Master, the master asked me to ask you a question for him, have you made a plan to retreat? Now in Syria, easy to go in but not easy to come out!"

Charlie smiled confidently and said seriously, "Don't worry, I have my own plan."

For Charlie, if he took Zynn out of Syria, there were only two ways.

One, is to take him all the way to sneak out, but this is too hard and risky, dozens of kilometers of mountain road, take Zynn out, and can not be found by the other side surrounded by soldiers, and tired and difficult.

Another, is directly let Hamid arrange helicopters to fly out, but this risk factor is even greater, because the helicopters fly low and slow, shoulder-launched Stinger missiles, although hitting fixed-wing aircraft have difficulty, but to hit the helicopter it is easy to do.

So, he thought about it and felt that there was only one viable way to bring Zynn out, and that was to capture the opponent's top commander, as he did last time when he took Melba away, and then hold him to order the vassals!

Chapter 339

When the sky in the east of Syria, just a hint of fish-belly white, Charlie carrying a parachute, leaped down the second time from the thousands of meters of altitude.

Hamid was waiting at the top of the mountain with Zynn, who was still awake, at this time.

Zynn these two days from the war movement is having a nervous breakdown, every day he is eating and sleeping badly, it was not easy to fall asleep for a long time, it was Hamid who himself dragged him out of the pit.

He was dragged out by Hamid in a confused manner. He thought Hamid was going to shoot him, and asked several times, Hamid did not say a word. It made his heart go up and down, making him apprehensive to the extreme.

Seeing that the top of the hill was bare and empty, he felt hairy in his heart and could not help but ask, "Commander Hamid, you brought me here so early in the morning, what do you want to do huh?"

Hamid impatiently said, "You cut the crap. Shut your mouth! As for what I'm going to do, you'll know later!"

Zynn saw Hamid's expression was impatient, so he had to resentfully shrink his neck and stop talking.

At this time, Hamid held binoculars, in the slightly bright sky he is constantly searching for something.

And his mouth, also read the words muttered: "It's almost time, right? Where is he? I don't see him."

The more Zynn looked the more puzzled, thought for half a day, a thought suddenly popped into his head, so he asked nervously, "Ha Hamid Commander Qingming Festival is coming, is it Charlie to take me back?"

"I can not go now! Otherwise, it's possible that before the helicopter flies a few kilometers, I will be taken away by a missile shot from the people of the Cataclysmic Front"

In fact, Zynn had recently been thinking about this matter of returning to China for the Qingming Festival.

Before the Cataclysmic Front declared war on Hamid, he was hoping that the Qingming Festival would come soon so that he could return to his country sooner.

Even if it was only for a few days and then come back, it was much better than staying in this sh!tty place.

But since the Cataclysmic Front and Hamid fought two round trips and suffered heavy mental torture, Zynn did not dare to leave.

He had also learned about the current situation in the past two days. Knowing that Hamid's base had been surrounded, and knowing that Hamid was prepared to fight a protracted war with strong fortifications and a large amount of strategic reserves.

He was afraid that this guy Charlie would insist on getting himself back to his country.

He knew that at this time, staying at Hamid's base was the safest.

Now, Hamid took him to the top of the mountain and looked around in the sky with his telescope as if he was looking for something.

This made Zynn mistakenly think that Hamid was waiting for a helicopter and wanted to use it to send himself away.

Therefore, he was in a very frightening mood.

Chapter 3340

Hamid heard him buzzing in front of his ears, very dissatisfied kicked him and cursed, "Chatter chatter chatter, I fcuk!ng told you to cut the crap, you do not understand ah?"

Zynn was angry and afraid, but he did not want to risk his own life, so he could only plead bitterly, "Commander Hamid. You listen to me, since the enemy has blocked us, they will certainly try to block our ground and air routes by all means."

"But if I die along with a valuable helicopter, it would be too expensive for you, don't you think?"

Hamid grabbed his collar and slapped him with two big slaps, saying, "Did I tell you to bullsh!t? Did I tell you to bullsh!t?!"

Two slaps to Zynn's eyes and ears, did not wait for Zynn back to consciousness, Hamid took off his Stallone beret from the top of his head, hands hard to roll the hat into a ball, pinching two cheeks of Zynn. Just stuffed the hat into his mouth, cursing: "Say another word of nonsense, I let people feed you sh!t!"

Zynn almost collapsed.

He really had the heart to k!ll Hamid. But in his heart, he knew very well that with his own ability, it was really difficult to do so.

Not to mention that he is now Hamid's prisoner. Even if he is still the Su family's man which does not mean much, the Su family's guard all pulled out, not enough in front of Hamid's reinforced company of firepower.

So, this kick plus two slaps, and a beret of revenge, he is afraid that in this life there will be no opportunity to revenge.

When he thought of this, Zynn only felt that his life was gray.

But he did not dare to continue to touch Hamid's bad luck, so he had to completely shut his mouth and stood aside and did not make a sound.

At this time, Hamid suddenly saw diagonally above his head suddenly blossomed a large black umbrella, a closer look. Then he saw a parachute has opened in less than a hundred meters above their heads, and then quickly descend.

Manipulate this set of parachute, it is Charlie all the way from China!

Hamid excitedly said to himself, "Here he is! Finally!"

Zynn looked up and saw that the parachute was already less than fifty meters above the ground.

He was totally dumbfounded, thinking: "This person is looking for death, right? Such a fast speed, such a low distance to open the parachute, not afraid of killing himself, so strange!"

Just finished. Then he saw that the rapidly falling parachute suddenly seemed to be cut off, then the umbrella lost tension, instantly flew backward, and another black point flew at a fast speed directly to the ground.

When the parachute was still about ten meters from the ground, Charlie directly used his aura to cut the rope, and then his whole body stood firmly on the ground, the huge acceleration of gravity seemed to have no effect on him, and he just landed, he took off the parachute bag and threw it aside as if nothing had happened.

At this time, Hamid dragged Zynn to run wildly, and when he was still a few dozen meters away from Charlie, he already shouted excitedly, "Brother Wade! We finally meet again!"

Charlie looked at Hamid running all the way, could not help but tease: "Older brother this leg is really sharp."

Hamid came to stand in front of Charlie and said with a smile, "It's all thanks to you!"

With that, Hamid threw Zynn over and pointed at him and said to Charlie: "Brother, I brought this guy along to greet you, and by the way, I'd like to review his life with you, he hasn't lost any arms or legs during the time he's been with me, you can check the goods!"

Zynn was dumbfounded.

He really didn't expect that the person who jumped for suicide was actually Charlie.

This made him think in his heart: "Charlie this guy is in the end what kind of strength he has? Jumped down from such a height without any problems, this is not a fcuk!ng martial arts expert can be compared, right?"

In addition, he also did not expect that this guy Charlie would come to Syria at this time.

In his heart, he thought suspiciously, "Could it be that Charlie came to Syria this time in order to take me back to my country and participate in the Wade family's ancestral ritual?"

"This guy This guy is too desperate, right? Risking so much danger to take me back? Why do you have to do this let me live alone in Syria in the cave where a cat can not?"

Chapter 3341

Charlie looked at Zynn and found that this guy's mouth was bulging and his whole face was deformed, so he was a bit stunned and couldn't help but ask Hamid: "Older brother, what's going on with him?"

Hamid looked at Zynn and said with a smile, "Brother, this guy's mouth chattering incessantly, annoying me to death, I first plugged his mouth."

Said, and pinch Zynn's cheek, hard will beret from his mouth ripped out.

Zynn painfully desperately rubbed both cheeks. Hamid crumpled beret in the hands of the flip, and on the legs snapped a few times.

After stretching the hat, he put it directly on his head, and also adjusted the position from side to side, and then took Charlie's shoulders.

Enthusiastically said: "Come! Wade brother! Come to my office for a cup of coffee, we both need to have a good chat!"

Charlie looked at the beret on top of his head, and then looked at Zynn, who had a painful expression, smiled helplessly, and then asked him, "How are things these two days? Has the Cataclysmic Front come to trouble you again?"

"No." Hamid spoke, "Our scouts received the news that they are now shrinking their encirclement, but I see that they have no intention of making a move anytime soon, they must be afraid of being beaten by me."

Said. Hamid with thumbs up, and said gratefully: "Brother, this time I really rely on your great blessing, if you did not give me all this guidance, let me learn, ready to fight a protracted war, I may have been long ago wiped out by the gang of Cataclysmic Front!"

"Just because I listened to your instructions, I took out 3,000 to 4,000 of their men in two battles, without losing even a hundred of my own men, this brilliant battle is unprecedented."

When Zynn heard this, his whole body was even more stunned and dumbfounded, he couldn't even care about the severe pain in his cheek.

In his heart, he said with horror, "Da.mn it! Hamid played these strategic tactics, so it was Charlie's idea for him! I say why does his style of play look so familiar, so he learned it from our a Chinese!"

"This guy Charlie is really a god, how can he remotely command a small warlord like Hamid to fight two battles with extremely disparate strength and amazing results, is he still a fcuk!ng human being?"

"Just Charlie this fancy, in the future, if he really wants to fight with the Su family head-on, what can the Su family do to fight him?"

"Moreover, the strength of Charlie is also incomprehensible, the so-called experts like Moby, it is estimated that in front of him, even a slap may not be able to carry, not to mention that he has Hamid the licking dog."

"This licking dog now has almost 10,000 soldiers in his hands. Already counted as a big kingpin of Syria!"

At this time, Hamid enthusiastically pulled Charlie to go down the mountain, Zynn can only follow the two.

When he reached Hamid's office, Hamid looked back at him and sternly shouted, "What are you doing here? Go back to your own pit!"

Zynn had to say flatteringly, "Okay Commander Hamid, I'll go back now!"

Hamid turned his head to Charlie and said, "Don't worry, brother, he doesn't dare to go anywhere except his pit now, he definitely can't run away."

Charlie dumbly smiled and nodded gently.

Zynn indeed did not dare to go anywhere else.

Chapter 3342

In the past, Hamid was still afraid of him escaping, but since the battle, he was not worried about this.

Because if Zynn really dared to run away, he might not even run out a few kilometers before he gets killed by a shot from the sniper hidden in the shadows.

After all, after the loss of face, the Cataclysmic Front has long given a harsh word.

From Hamid's base even a fly can not live out, so give Zynn a dare, he also dare not run.

Zynn was sent away, Charlie then together with Hamid, came to Hamid's office.

To say this office, in fact, is just a larger area of the pit.

Through the pit, there are about a dozen square feet of internal space inside. Inside with electric lights, there is a ventilation pipe from the entrance to the pit directly to the interior, constantly sending air to the interior.

After going in, Hamid introduced to Charlie: "We are now fully excavating a large number of hidden fortifications and pits, in a short time, these pits can be connected together."

"Even if we can not achieve full penetration, at least the first ventilation, water supply, and power supply to open up. Then continue to improve the internal environment, and strive to make the pit become more livable!"

Charlie nodded gently and said, "I see that the buildings in your valley have basically been blown flat, do you have any plans for such a large place?"

"Then what can be the plan." Hamid said: "Once the other side opened fire, the artillery first hit the inside of the valley."

"The valley mouth is large and small at the bottom, it would have been the best target for artillery, so there is little practical use."

Charlie said: "I suggest you simply demolish all those houses, the construction waste out, and then dig some five or six meters deep rectangular pits in situ for water storage, taking advantage of the rainy season."

"With these reservoirs to store a large amount of freshwater, and then find a way to add a cover on top. Reduce evaporation, so that even if the dry season is besieged for a long time, there is no need to worry about the lack of water."

The Middle East is relatively arid and hot, and the rainy season in Syria is not that long. Once after the rainy season, freshwater resources, although not very scarce, but relatively valuable.

Charlie is now not worried about Hamid being taken out of the pot by his opponents, but is more or less worried that his opponents will make a full siege on him. Form a long siege without fighting.

In fact, for Charlie, the easiest way he could think of to solve Hamid was to deploy troops to completely cut his connection to the outside world from both sea and land lines.

In particular, it was necessary to cut off all means of entry of supplies, so that Hamid could not get any supplies from the outside world.

In this way, Hamid will have to consume his own reserves until he is exhausted.

Food and ammunition are relatively good preservation, in a place like the Middle East, find a dry and light environment, stable storage on two or three years is not a big problem.

But only a large amount of freshwater resources are not good to preserve.

With bottled water to reserve drinking water is not a big problem, but it is difficult to guarantee water for living.

Groundwater resources are not abundant, in case of another dry season, there may be no rain for several months, the groundwater will also be greatly affected.

In that case, to ensure normal water at the base, you have to transport it from the outside.

But once the enemy cut off the traffic. Freshwater resources can not be effectively replenished, several thousand people once face the lack of water, morale will certainly continue to decline until the collapse.

Therefore, Charlie proposed Hamid, can first find a way to do some water storage projects.

Seeing that Hamid had not yet figured out, Charlie said: "Anyway, your base has been bombed out of shape, and the enemy shelling fire is very heavy, you can not re-activate this base. Might as well dig a pit to store water and make more first-hand preparations for the future."

"Moreover, the deep-digging reservoir you should not be afraid of shelling, even if the water is turned into mud, as long as it is settled and filtered, and then simply sterilized, it can still be kept for daily use."

When Hamid heard this, he said approvingly, "That's a good idea, brother! I will arrange a couple of hundred people to start doing it tomorrow!"

Charlie nodded, then, remembering something, he asked Hamid, "Right, old brother, I heard that the reason why the Cataclysmic Front cooperated with the government army was that after purging you, they would be approved to build a mercenary base in Syria, I wonder if that's true?"

Hamid was surprised and asked, "Brother, I just heard about this news last night, where did you learn about it?"

Chapter 3343

Hamid has never known the way the Cataclysmic Front cooperates with the government army.

Originally he thought that the government army paid to hire the Front, but when he thought about it, he always felt that something was not quite right, because the biggest problem of the government army is the shortage of funds.

Their own soldiers lack medicine, guns, and ammunition, but which has enough money to hire the Cataclysmic Front mercenaries?

It was only yesterday that he received the news that the terms of cooperation between the Cataclysmic Front and the government forces were that the Front would help the government forces purge the opposition.

And that the government forces would provide a 100 square kilometer area of land in Syria for the Cataclysmic Front to establish its first mercenary base in the Middle East.

But Hamid did not expect that Charlie could know about this matter even from far away in China. So all of a sudden, he was amazed at Charlie's information channels.

Charlie did not expect that Hamid, who had already fought two rounds with the Cataclysmic Front, would only know about this news yesterday.

This also means that this news is still relatively confidential.

This kind of confidential information. This further confirmed his suspicion that Chengfeng must have some kind of connection with the Front.

So, Charlie said to Hamid: "I suspect that this Cataclysmic Front is connected to one of my enemies in China, and the specific details of the Front' cooperation with the government army were leaked from my enemy in China."

Hamid blurted out, "Brother, if that's the case. Then this Cataclysmic Front also has a certain threat to you!"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and spoke, "The main thing is that I don't know much about this organization either, I'm not sure about their specific situation, so how much danger the Front is to me is still uncertain."

Hamid waved his hand and said, "Brother, I don't think you need to worry about this, China has always had the nickname of the mercenary grave."

"It's because the security there is too good, in this case, overseas mercenaries can't even bring a gun in, they are definitely not your opponent."

Charlie said blandly: "Knowing yourself and your enemy will make you invincible in a hundred battles, the most passive thing about me now is my lack of understanding of the Cataclysmic Front, and I don't know how close that enemy of mine is to this Front."

Hamid then said: "Brother, I'll tell you what I know so far, the Cataclysmic Front made its fortune in South America some years ago, and now focused on the Middle East and Africa, which also belongs to the Middle East market is the largest."

"You can think of the Middle East countries, including Israel, almost no country does not cooperate with mercenaries, so the Cataclysmic Front would like to take root in the Middle East."

He further said: "With the vast majority of mercenary organizations the biggest problem is the lack of heavy weapons, even the United States Blackwater. Also can only use ordinary light weapons armed mercenaries, they go to the Middle East with the U.S. Army, driving armored vehicles, helicopter gunships, almost all the equipment of U.S. Army."

"If they leave the U.S. Army, the best equipment they can get in the Middle East, is the bucket rack with a machine gun Toyota pickup truck."

"At this point, the same goes for the Cataclysmic Front;"

"Although they have some heavy equipment in South America, they are said to have only a handful of armored personnel carriers, and old Russian-made helicopters, and if they want to dispatch this equipment globally, they can only use shipping;"

"But there is another problem with shipping. Shipping companies all over the world have to follow a basic convention that they cannot carry any non-government armed weaponry, and no port in any country can allow any non-government armed weaponry to be loaded or unloaded from the port;"

"So, it is basically impossible for them to get their equipment from South America to the Middle East."

Chapter 3344

Hearing this, Charlie opened his mouth and said, "That's why they want to establish a base of their own in the Middle East, and then find a way to get some heavy equipment from here to arm themselves, right?"

"Right!" Hamid nodded and said seriously, "The Middle East is always at war and is itself a haven for mercenaries, although I don't know how much the annual global output of the mercenary business is. But at the very least 60% are in the Middle East."

Said here, Hamid said: "You do not see Africa is also very chaotic, but to be frank, those war-torn African countries, one is poor, if mercenaries go in that kind of place to fight, really can not earn any big money."

"But the Middle East is not the same. Many countries in the Middle East are very rich, even if the long-term sanctioned Iran is actually rich, and they all have mercenary needs, and willing to spend money, so for mercenaries, this is a huge market."

"And the Middle East has a lot of heavy weaponry, almost the exhibition hall of the East and West weapons, including the most Russian-made weaponry, as long as there is money, there is nothing that you can not buy."

"Cataclysmic Front, if really get a base in Syria, and then from the Middle East to get a number of local heavy equipment. That future combat power in the region will skyrocket, it will certainly be very popular."

Charlie asked with some confusion, "Why do your government forces want to cooperate with them, are they not afraid that the Front will affect the security of their country in the future?"

Hamid laughed heatedly and said, "For them. The Cataclysmic Front is much stronger than us, the opposition, after all, we are really fighting against them."

"That's true." Charlie paused slightly for a moment and asked him again, "By the way, do you know who the top commander of the Cataclysmic Front in Syria is?"

Hamid immediately said, "It's one of their four war kings, the Greenwood Wolf King. It is said that he is also a Chinese."

Charlie nodded gently and said lightly, "I plan to find an opportunity to go over and meet him for a while."

Hamid was very nervous and said, "Brother, you must not be impulsive, I have heard that the four war kings of the Cataclysmic Front, each of them is a top expert, and they not only have four war commanders, there are also hundreds of war generals with different stars, the strength is very strong, you rashly go over, the danger is too big!"

Charlie laughed: "I don't know how, I always have a feeling that I and this Cataclysmic Front, may have many encounters in the future, and it may even be a big enemy of mine in the future;"

"If I were at home it would be fine. This time, since I'm here, I have to find a way to feel their way."

"In addition to that, I want to take Zynn away, there is only this one way to go, so I have to go on this trip anyway, it is best to tie him out."

Hamid said somewhat anxiously, "Brother, the Cataclysmic Front has at least fifteen thousand people around me. Even if that Greenwood Wolf King is at the front line, he must be in the hinterland of their army, where there are an unknown number of soldiers guarding."

"It is already difficult for you to find him in the midst of ten thousand armies, let alone you want to kidnap him out from the midst of them, isn't that even more difficult?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "It's okay, I don't have to sneak into his army to find him, I can go over to meet him in a big way."

Hamid exclaimed, "What?! Are you crazy? As soon as you go out from here, their soldiers will definitely shoot directly and won't give you a chance to talk at all!"

Charlie laughed: "Don't rush, I haven't finished talking."

Speaking of this, Charlie gave a slight beating, and said: "Thus, you will put out the wind today, saying that you hope to have peace talks with them, and the contents of the peace talks include but are not limited to both sides shaking hands and making peace."

"Or you conditionally surrender to the Cataclysmic Front as well as the government army;"

"But as for the specific conditions of surrender, you need to sit down and discuss face to face with the supreme commander of the Front, I believe they will definitely be interested."

"At that time, you will tell them that you will send a negotiator to their territory to negotiate with their supreme commander."

"And I, for one, will be your negotiator!"

Chapter 3345

Charlie felt that really let himself in the army, to search for the whereabouts of the opponent's supreme commander, and even have to control the other party, which is really not very realistic.

Other than that, he still doesn't know who the opponent's top commander is and what he looks like.

When more than 10,000 people are inside, even if he can successfully infiltrate, it's difficult to find the other and determine their identity within a day or two.

But think about this problem from another angle. It is not so complicated.

He can go directly to him.

Once Hamid heard Charlie's words, the whole person exclaimed, saying: "How can this workBrother? This kind of thing is surely ninety percent deaths, how can you go and take this risk?"

Charlie smiled blandly and said, "As your negotiator, I will go to meet with the other side in a big way, what's so life-threatening about it? Do you think they will kill me?"

Hamid said offhandedly, "It's not that there's no such possibility! The other party now hates me to the bone, and may really take it out on you!"

Charlie laughed: "It won't happen. There is an old tradition, two countries at war, do not kill the envoys, and this is also the basic principle that all countries in the world adhere to now."

"Just like the Geneva Convention, since it is stipulated that no deliberate killing of medical personnel on the battlefield, all countries must comply with this basic principle, like the two fascist countries in World War II did not comply with any conventions, in the end, I believe you are also very clear."

He added: "If the Cataclysmic Front can develop to this scale and wants to take root in the Middle East, then they will definitely abide by these basic principles."

Hamid said, "But they may not be willing to make peace with me, their current idea is to fight me to the end, it is said that they have long let out the word that as long as it from my base, even a mouse, they will not let go."

Charlie laughed: "There is no point in them saying more harsh words, the actual situation is. They are in this stalemate with you right now, it won't do them any good."

After saying that, Charlie continued his analysis, "This stalemate, on the surface, seems to be unfavorable to you, but in reality, at the real disadvantage is the Cataclysmic Front and the government army."

Hamid said with a sad face, "Brother, in fact, to speak from the heart, I am quite unsure sometimes, my preparation time is not long enough."

"So the supplies are not enough, far from your previous advise for three years of strategic reserves so much, and now the number of people has increased several times, nearly 10,000 people here to eat and feed the horses, will accelerate the consumption of supplies, the most will last a year and a half"

Speaking of which, Hamid sighed and said seriously, "Brother it is a turtle in a jar ah!"

Chapter 3346

Charlie laughed: "What is the fear of a turtle in a jar? As long as this jar is strong enough, the other party simply cannot break your strong jar in a short time."

Saying that, Charlie added: "Moreover, you have to understand one thing, your current situation is completely different from theirs. Although you are trapped in the jar, but this itself is your nest."

"You are just blocked in your own home, there is food and drink, what do you have to fear? Not only do you not have to be afraid, but your quality of life also will not even have any decline because of being trapped."

Speaking of this, Charlie turned his words and laughed: "But those people who are besieging you outside are not as happy as you are."

"The army of 15,000 to 20,000 people made up of the Cataclysmic Front and the government army must stay up here in the wind and rain all the time, with the wind and rain, the sun and the rain. They all had to tough it out at your doorstep, so you can imagine who has a harder time."

When Hamid heard this, his eyes suddenly lit up. Excitedly said: "Brother, you go on...."

Charlie laughed: "You see, it is like a group of fishing friends who ran to the black fish pond, holding a strong desire to catch the largest standard fish in the pond, but the big fish hide in the water it just does not show its head."

"The fishing friends have no choice but to grit their teeth and set up a tent at the side of the fish pond, ready to fight a protracted war."

"The wind and rain, the sun, food and sleep, mosquito bites, even if, but also delayed serious work, can not be fishing for a fish, the annual salary of hundreds of thousands of jobs are not doing, or a year of several million businesses are not doing it?"

"So, they can make do with a day or two at the fish pond. Who can stand it for three or five days?"

"Even if there is a hard-core fishing friend who is very stubborn and can really grit his teeth and stick it out, but when he sticks it out for a week and the fish are not caught, his wife will have taken the kids and remarried the old man next door, so what else can he do at that time?"

Hamid said excitedly: "D*mn, it is like that!"

Charlie nodded: "15,000 people from the Cataclysmic Front are here to besiege this one fish of yours, and the daily cost is tens of millions of dollars. And this cost is completely pure loss."

"But what if these 15,000 people pull to other battlefields? Maybe the money earned can cover the cost of tens of millions of dollars a day, but also bring tens of millions of dollars of profit to the Cataclysmic Front, this reverse and positive, that's two tens of millions, do you think they can afford to drag it out?"

Speaking of this, Charlie smiled and said very firmly: "If Cataclysmic Front really dares to drag on a year and a half with you, your supplies have not been consumed, the Cataclysmic Front itself will go bankrupt."

"Most of their people are mercenaries, mercenaries and construction team workers are no different, who pay to work with whom, not pay or give less, they will definitely go."

"You heard of which construction team workers have feelings with the site owner, can not pay wages, and still willingly continue to work for him?"

Hamid laughed and said excitedly, "Got it! I really get it! Now the most passive is actually not me, the turtle in the jar, but them, the guys who want to catch the turtle!"

Charlie nodded and laughed: "So I believe that the Cataclysmic Front must be very worried right now, if you suddenly announce that you want to make peace with them at this time, they will definitely seize this opportunity."

"Even if they are not ready to actually make peace with you, they will definitely seize this good opportunity to make contact with people on your side first, so that they can feel your attitude and probe your mouth."

Hamid nodded his head and said: "Brother's analysis makes sense! Then I will find a channel to contact them and see if they are willing to negotiate!"

Charlie laughed: "When contacting them, you must be sincere and tell them directly that if they are willing to talk, you will send someone with full authority to represent you to personally go to their territory and talk to them"

"But you must clearly tell them that your representative must talk to the Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front!"

Hamid immediately stated, "No problem, I have a friend who is a supplier of goods to the government army and has a good relationship with the top brass of the government army, I can ask him to help send a message!"

Chapter 3347

The state of Walter Chen of the Cataclysmic Front these days was indeed as Charlie had guessed, incomparably tormented.

He originally thought that the army pressed and siege without fighting, will definitely bring huge psychological pressure to Hamid and his men, and it would not even take long for Hamid's internal army to become disorganized, or even defect.

But what he didn't expect was that a few days had passed and not even a dog has run out of Hamid's side.

Fighting this kind of siege war, the most afraid is the enemy's will.

Once the other side is not afraid. That will really be indefinite consumption, until Hamid runs out of ammunition, or their side can not support until.

And these days. His financial deficit was alarmingly high.

His adjutant approached him and reported to him worriedly, "Commander, our 15,000 men, their daily salaries and expenses are at least 30-40 million dollars, at this rate. Our money won't last too long."

The four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, all adopt the mechanism of independent accounting, which is equivalent to each of these four people opened an independent branch for financial aspects to achieve self-sufficiency, but also to ensure profits, if there is a deficit, it can only be resolved internally.

Walter heard this data, the whole person's expression is harder than a dead father.

He gritted his teeth and said, "Definitely can't continue like this, pass my order, from today onwards, as long as there is no war, everyone's salary will be reduced by half!"

When the adjutant heard this, he said nervously, "Commander, everyone is complaining a lot lately, if you deduct half of their salary again, I'm afraid they will protest en masse!"

Walter questioned in exasperation, "These people stay in the barracks all day long and do nothing, they don't have to fight, they don't have to take risks, and they get paid as they are. What do they have to complain about?"

The adjutant said awkwardly, "There has been a lot of negative emotions in the last two days, on the one hand, people are extremely dissatisfied with the current food, on the other hand, it is the problem of accommodation conditions."

"Yesterday they even sent a few representatives to come and complain to me a lot, and wanted me to find you to solve the problem."

Walter said with a black face, "Explain to me clearly one by one, what exactly they are not satisfied with."

The adjutant busily said, "Then I will talk about them one by one, first of all, the food problem, now except for the middle and senior officers. Everyone else has the same food standards as the local government soldiers."

"Even the suppliers are the same, the local diet is not quite suitable for our soldiers' habits"

"Our soldiers pay a lot of attention to physical fitness, so the usual eating habits are a little more Western American, eating a lot of beef, vegetables, milk, and even peanut butter and ice cream every day."

Said the adjutant and continued, "As for the accommodation problem, the main thing is that people are really not very satisfied with the current marching tents."

"The tents are all cobbled together by government troops everywhere, most of them have been sitting in storage for a long time, and leaks are a common occurrence. Now it happens to be the rainy season, so the tents are very humid inside, and the feeling of living is too bad;"

"Moreover, the problem of power supply cannot be guaranteed at all now, and the only few generators sets available cannot meet the common use of more than 30,000 soldiers from both sides."

"So now we can only use the rotating power supply, and on average, each soldier can use electricity for an average of no more than four hours per day."

"So everyone is now asking for a unified replacement with modular movable board houses, and then ensure 24-hour power supply."

Chapter 3348

Walter cursed furiously, "These ba5tards! Are they here for war or for vacation?"

The adjutant said helplessly, "Commander, although they are here to fight, you should know. They don't like fighting hard battles themselves!"

Saying that, he added: "The grassroots soldiers of our organization are the purest mercenaries."

"They train and fight for their lives in order to earn more money to enjoy life, otherwise. Who do you think would be willing to risk so much to run out and do this kind of work?"

Walter had nothing to say for a while. He was well aware of the current situation of the Cataclysmic Front.

Although it was true that the Cataclysmic Front has four battle commanders as well as hundreds of starred battle officers, the tens of thousands of ordinary officers and soldiers have joined the Cataclysmic Front almost exclusively for the sake of profit.

For these mercenaries, there is no loyalty to the Cataclysmic Front to speak of, people just think that this organization's income, scale, and popularity are good, so choose to sell their lives for more profit.

Therefore, this group of people will not endure humiliation and forge ahead for the future of the Cataclysmic Front.

What they care about is only themselves.

At this time, his adjutant added: "In addition to the accommodation piece, in fact, it is also understandable, you think about it. We do not know how long this siege will last, three or five days, or ten days and a half months."

"We should be able to accept, gritting their teeth in the tent to survive, even if the problem of power supply can not be solved, but if this day will continue for two or three months or even longer. Then everyone is certainly not willing to live in a tent for these months"

Speaking of this, the adjutant reminded, "Commander, the summer in Syria will soon arrive, when the daytime temperature is easily thirty-seven or even forty degrees, everyone living in tents will not be able to resist at all"

The adjutant's words made Walter feel extremely pressured.

The difficulty of solving the problem of food is not too big, he can purchase food from Israel, whether it is steak or vegetables and milk, Israel can be a stable supply, it is only a matter of spending a million dollars more a day.

However, the modular mobile home is really not a good solution.

Modular activity board house, and the domestic site with the kind of activity board house although of the same nature, but not a thing, not only the construction process is more complex, supporting more features, and manufacturing costs are geometric growth.

If you want 15,000 people to live in this kind of house, and a stable power supply, the cost must be at least tens of millions of dollars.

Thinking of this, Walter was so helpless that he could only tell his adjutant: "Go back and tell them to be patient, after April 5th, maybe the Supreme Commander will personally come to Syria to solve these problems, in that case, everyone will only need to hold on for another week or so at most!"

Walter excused using Joseph's name, sort of temporarily put off the gang's request, but he has been torn in his heart about this.

For him, he didn't want this matter to be solved by Joseph in the end, because then it would mean that he had failed extremely completely in Syria.

Therefore, he still hoped in his heart that he could find a way to solve the problem personally.

In this way, he could also preserve his position as a battle commander.

When the adjutant heard this, he couldn't help but say with some concern: "Commander, does this matter have to be solved by the Supreme Commander himself? In that case, it's really a bit unfavorable for us!"

Walter said annoyedly, "If we don't have a good solution for Hamid, then even if I don't want him to come, he won't care about me!"

Just as he finished speaking, the commander of the government army hurriedly came in and said out of the blue, "Chen, Hamid dragged someone to bring me a message, he wants to start peace talks!

Chapter 3349

"Peace talks?!"

Upon hearing Hamid's initiative to make peace talks, Walter immediately said angrily, "This son of a b!tch killed more than two thousand soldiers of my Cataclysmic Front, causing us to lose face in the international mercenary field."

"Now he still wants to make peace talks with me! I tell you, this is absolutely impossible! We, the Cataclysmic Front, will not agree!"

The government army commander asked rhetorically, "Not willing to make peace and not willing to attack, are you going to continue to spend so much time?"

Walter said in a cold voice: "The matter of no peace talks, did we not reach a consensus a few days ago?"

"At that time, we were all very united in our opinion that we wanted to completely destroy Hamid's forces. Did you change your mind now after just a few days?"

The other side spoke, "The situation on the battlefield is constantly changing, and the reason we said we were not willing to make peace at the beginning. It was because we felt that Hamid was definitely going to resist to the end and would not be able to agree to make peace with us."

"But now hasn't he already shown his intentions in this regard? Then why don't we take this opportunity to have a good talk with him?"

Walter said in a stern voice, "We, the Cataclysmic Front, have nothing to talk to him about. Even if you guys want to make peace with him, we won't change our initial intention and will definitely shred Hamid and all his men into pieces!"

The other side frowned. Opened: "If your will to finish Hamid is so strong, then I suggest you hurry up and give him a painful fight, don't keep on spending time here, even if you can accept it, I can hardly stand it!"

After saying that, he said with some impatience, "How about this, let's withdraw our troops first, and Cataclysmic Front, continue to surround Hamid here."

Walter wrinkled his eyebrows and cursed: "Are you fckuing kidding me? We came to help you fight the war, and you want to withdraw your troops?"

"Or what?" The other side asked him rhetorically, "Do you want me to spend a year here with you? Do you think we have only one opponent in the country, Hamid?"

"We have many more like Hamid, enemies waiting for us to purge, we don't have the energy to spend time with one man here."

Saying that, the other party said in a resolute tone: "Our military hierarchy has given clear instructions, if there is not a clear solution to this matter within 5 days, we will all withdraw our troops to go back to rest and recuperation."

"And then re-formulate the battle plan, whether you participate or not!"

Walter saw that the other party was not joking with him at all, and was a little nervous.

He was not afraid that the government troops would withdraw at this time.

He was mainly afraid that the government troops would think that the strength of the Cataclysmic Front was not good enough and would leave the Cataclysmic Front alone.

If that happens. All the efforts and sacrifices made by them in the early stages would be in vain.

As soon as the government forces turn their back, as soon as the two sides stop cooperating, the matter of the 100 square kilometers of land, will certainly be reduced to nothing!

Thinking of this, Walter hurriedly advised: "you do not rush to withdraw, Hamid at this time to take the initiative to request peace talks, the reason must be that he can not hold on."

"So he wants to find a way to live through peace talks before the collapse of the whole line, if we insist on no deal. Maybe the other side will disintegrate on its own!"

Chapter 3350

The head of the government army spoke: "According to the information we got, Hamid should have a large reserve of supplies, more than dare not say, but to last a few months is certainly no problem for him!"

Walter said, "Those are all outside rumors, we do not know how much reserves Hamid actually has, what if he deliberately put a smoke bomb to confuse us?"

"If Hamid deliberately put up a smokescreen to confuse us and make us think that he has plenty of supplies and then make peace with him, then we will have fallen for his trick!"

Walter added: "And you should not forget. He has integrated a lot of stragglers some time ago, and now that his numbers have doubled, the supplies will be consumed faster and faster!"

"Not good, now even a month will not last, and all we have to do is to be a little more patient, and at the same time be a little more resolute with Hamid."

"If we don't leave any chance for him to mediate, he will definitely be in disarray!"

The other party shook his head and said, "My superiors have agreed to peace talks, and as far as my superiors are concerned, as long as Hamid is willing to publicly surrender and disarm all his soldiers and disband them in place."

"We can no longer hold him legally responsible, and even if he is willing. We are willing to integrate him into the government army and let him hold an official position."

"What?!" Walter blurted out, "Hamid should publicly be hanged for killing so many of you. But you guys still want to put him in an edict?"

The other side said unconcernedly, "As long as he is willing to surrender, those are not problems, you should know. If Hamid surrenders, the confidence of all the opposition will suffer a serious setback, which is a great thing for us."

Walter gritted his teeth and said, "Hamid is the sworn enemy of our Cataclysmic Front! If you guys want to make an edict for him, you have to think about how our Cataclysmic

Front will respond to this matter in the future! Do you want to make an enemy of the entire Cataclysmic Front?!"

When the other party heard these words, they were obviously a little worried.

Indeed, no one would dare to provoke the powerful Cataclysmic Front casually.

Walter saw that the other party was a bit hesitant, so he said while the iron was hot: "Putting aside the attitude of your superiors, you and I should have the same attitude towards Hamid."

"We both want to kill him before it is too late. So this matter you do not so anxious to agree to Hamid, in my opinion, you might as well first decisively reject him, so that it can give more psychological pressure!"

"Can reject him, you also have nothing to lose, and he is unlikely to be annoyed because you refuse to make peace with him. Following that, send troops to attack us."

The other party thought for a moment and said, "To tell you the truth, Commander Chen, even if I don't want to make peace with Hamid, I'm afraid this matter is no longer up to me."

Walter immediately said: "It's useless even if you can't, don't forget that you alone can decide whether to negotiate or not, even if you agree to negotiate with him and reach a settlement with him, we will not agree! If Hamid and his men dare to come out, we will fight them to the death!"

The other side suddenly became embarrassed.

If Walter was really unwilling to make peace, there was really no point in just them going to talk to Hamid, after all, who could do anything to them if the Cataclysmic Front did not withdraw its troops by then?

Thinking of this, he said helplessly, "Commander Chen, I will give you at most five more days to consider, after five days if you are still not willing to make peace with Hamid, then we will have to withdraw our troops!"

"Okay!" Walter thought that he could delay for five more days, so he agreed without hesitation and said offhandedly, "Then you should talk back to Hamid first, and say that you will not consider peace talks for the time being!"

"OK!"

Subsequently, the news soon came back to Hamid through an intermediary.

When he heard that the government forces were not willing to negotiate with him, he was furious and cursed: "D*mn, I want to negotiate, but they are not willing! What a disgrace!"

After saying that, he asked Charlie, "Brother, what should we do now? Wait for them to change their minds?"

Charlie frowned and shook his head, "I'm in a hurry to go back and have things to do, I can't wait."

After saying that, he added: "They are not willing to make peace, so I think they should not know enough about your strength."

"Yes!" Hamid said in a cold voice: "They must think that I am a soft bun!"

Charlie grunted and said, "This way, you immediately take pictures of all your reserves, send them the photos, then tell them that this is just the tip of the iceberg of all your strategic reserves, and finally give them a chance to make peace talks, I don't believe they won't agree this time!"

Chapter 3351

In this world, the one who does not want to make peace with Hamid is the Cataclysmic Front.

The whole mercenary world is looking at them as a joke. If the Cataclysmic Front talks with Hamid at this time, won't it be a disgrace to the organization?

However, Walter's heart is also very clear, the real leader of this matter is the government forces, if they are willing for peace talks.

Which own side is opposed to, this could be a deadly disagreement, it will lead to the contradiction between the Cataclysmic Front and the government forces.

According to what is going on, the Cataclysmic Front, not to mention killing Hamid for revenge. It is likely that once the government forces turn their face, even their previous promises of land are reduced to nothing.

If that really is the case, the Cataclysmic Front is too disadvantaged, and the most fucked up situation is that they can not bear to retaliate against the government forces.

Because mercenaries are only a species that exists in the gray zone, if they dare to confront the government forces of any country directly. That will certainly cause international public outrage.

So, in this case, he could only find a way to stabilize the government forces, otherwise, once the government forces decided to make peace, then he could not do anything about it.

But just when the government commander had promised Walter to wait for a few more days, the intermediary sent him a few photos.

Hamid, in several photos, was standing inside different mountain pits, with various supplies piled up behind him.

The intermediary also sent a voice from Hamid, the content of Hamid's own recorded file is "you must think that I am very short of supplies, I now show you my strategic reserves."

"Believe it or not, I have to remind you that this is only part of my strategic reserves! To talk or not to talk, you think about it!"

When the government commander saw these pictures, he felt his blood pressure doubled in an instant!

It is not an exaggeration to say that these strategic reserves shown by Hamid are more than the strategic reserves of the entire government army!

The government army is now poor, all kinds of supplies are in short supply. But Hamid is different, his supplies are piled up like a mountain, food, drink, and daily use, there are countless!

Moreover, Hamid also deliberately displayed the captured weapons and equipment, and just the two thousand or so sets of advanced American-made equipment of the Cataclysmic Front was enough to make his scalp tingle.

In this instant, he understood one thing.

This battle was impossible to fight!

So, he came to Walter's office once again with a black face. The first thing he said after entering was, "Walter, I have decided to have peace talks with Hamid this afternoon."

"And if you, Cataclysmic Front, do not participate, then I will talk to them myself, and after that, we will withdraw our troops!"

Walter's head was as big as a bucket, and he blurted out, "Didn't we agree to wait a few more days? Why don't you have any reputation to speak of?

"Reputation?" The other party threw the phone in front of him in anger and said in a cold voice: "You said that Hamid couldn't last too long, look at it yourself. Is this what you mean by not lasting too long?"

Chapter 3352

Walter frowned, picked up the other party's phone, and looked at it for a few moments, and his entire expression instantly became incomparably ugly!

He really didn't expect that Hamid had such a vast amount of strategic reserves.

Just by looking at these reserves alone, holding on for a year was not a problem at all.

So, he asked after him, "Where did these photos come from?"

The other party said in a cold voice: "They were all sent by Hamid himself!"

Walter's expression was gloomy. Gritting his teeth, he said, "Hamid is putting us in the army!"

He said, "Well, it's not up to me to decide whether or not to make peace now, I will report to our Supreme Commander immediately, and he will decide everything!"

The other side said disdainfully, "I don't give a fcuk about you, I just came to tell you that I have already agreed with the other side, at 3 o'clock this afternoon, Hamid's negotiator will arrive at the barracks by helicopter."

"At that time, I will have peace talks with him face to face, whether you participate or not!"

After saying that, he took back his cell phone from Walter's hand. Turned around and left.

Walter wiped a handful of cold sweat on his forehead, and then immediately took out his satellite phone and dialed to Joseph who was far away in China.

At this time, Joseph. In the old mansion of the Wan family, very satisfied looking at the dozens of cheap coffins piled up in the courtyard.

These coffins were made one by one with thin and rotten broken wooden boards put together.

Although the whole body is painted with extremely poor quality red paint, but also can be seen on the coffin board those enough to stuff dollar coin seams.

Moreover, the smell of this poor quality paint is very pungent, even in the open-air environment, but also makes people feel more or less eyes and throat discomfort.

Looking at so many cheap to the extreme coffins, Joseph gave a very satisfied smile and asked Harmen: "Harmen, where did you buy this pile of rotten wood? I've lived for more than 20 years, but I've never seen such rotten coffins"

Harmen laughed: "Back to the Supreme Commander, these coffins are really not easy to find, I took someone to the poorest mountainous area. Then asked the old carpenters there to beat them out overnight"

Saying that, he knocked the coffin board of one of the coffins and laughed: "People say that the thicker the coffin board, the better, but the thickness of this coffin board is not as thick as the bed board used in rural areas."

"The old carpenter told me that although they are poor mountainous areas. But no one inside the mountains is willing to use such an inferior coffin, they would rather cut their own trees in the mountains, save enough thick wood to ask carpenters to make a coffin, rather than sleep in this rag, it is said that this rag is specially prepared for those old poor households without children, very cheap."

"Good, very good." Joseph nodded with satisfaction and said, "The day before the Qingming Festival, you bring enough people to send these coffins to the Wade family!"

"If the Wade family is willing to voluntarily give up Waderest Mountain, voluntarily dig out the coffins of Changying and all the ancestors of the Wade family, make room for my parents, and welcome my parents' coffins there in mourning, I can spare their lives."

"But if they are not willing, these coffins will be my gift to them!"

Harmen was secretly surprised and couldn't help but ask, "Supreme Commander, for the Wade family to take the initiative to dig out the coffins of their ancestors and then wear mourning for your parents, can the Wade family accept this great shame?"

Joseph said expressionlessly, "If they accept, I will leave them a dog's life; if they don't accept, then these coffins, are prepared for them!"

Harmen asked him, "Supreme Commander, if the Wade family agrees to your terms, what will you do with that Changying? He has been dead for so many years after all."

Joseph said coldly: "I have already planned what will happen to him. So that the spirits of my parents in heaven can see that I have finally avenged their blood feud!"

At that moment, Joseph's orderly came running over with a satellite phone and said, "Supreme Commander! A call from the Green-Eyed Wolf King! He said he has something important to report to you!"

Joseph frowned and said sternly, "Then he better have some good news to tell me!"

Chapter 3353

As soon as the phone was connected, Joseph asked Walter straightforwardly, "What is the good news to tell me?"

Walter said apprehensively, "Supreme Commander today that Hamid found a middleman to come over and said he wanted to make peace"

"Peace talks?" Joseph immediately said angrily, "He and the soldiers under him are responsible for the more than 2,500 soldiers of my Cataclysmic Front who sacrificed their lives, I will not accept any other result than wiping them out completely!"

Walter mustered up the courage to say, "Supreme Commander, the problem now is that we can't even chew that Hamid, the only way is to hold on here."

"It's not a good thing to go on like this! Our daily economic losses are very serious. It's just a little more than worth it to go on like this"

Joseph sternly: "As long as you completely surrounded them, do not leave any chance of escape, it will not be long before they themselves will certainly be chaotic, even if not dead."

"They will not last too long! A group of old men from the Middle East mountains, how can they fight a long-lasting war with us at this time?"

Walter stifled a sigh and said, "Supreme Commander but the key problem is that Hamid has long stored a sky-high amount of strategic supplies, other I dare not say more, with their current amount of supplies, 10,000 people can last a full year."

"There is certainly no problem. But we have no way to stay here with him for a whole year, ah, and now the government side of the army is also going to give up"

Saying that, Walter then gave a detailed report of his current situation with Joseph.

When Joseph heard these situations, the whole person burst out of anger.

He cursed almost furiously, "Walter! I have never suffered such a big loss, never lost such a big number of men, and never put myself in such a passive situation in all the

years since the establishment of Cataclysmic Front! You've really broken several records in a row!"

Walter was also full of grievances at this time, and said painfully, "Supreme Commander, I admit that I was indeed a bit gullible before, I did not expect to meet a decent opponent in Syria."

"I am willing to accept your punishment at any time, but the key problem now is that this Hamid has surrounded himself in an iron barrel, and also prepared a large amount of food supplies, our 15,000 people are simply in a dilemma!"

"If the government forces withdraw and only our people are left here to surround Hamid, the situation will be even more embarrassing, the government forces will only pay for the mercenaries who work for them, and we have not only suffered a defeat after coming here."

"Also if we stay against their wishes, they will probably also turn against us because of this, then it will not be worth the loss"

Joseph was so angry that he could not wait to go to Syria personally and break that Hamid into pieces, because he knew that as long as this Hamid died, his army would definitely be completely disintegrated, and then all problems could be solved.

However, he looked at the cheap coffins piled up in front of him. In his heart, he could not help but admonish himself that he must not be distracted and distracted at this critical moment.

Chapter 334

He thought in his heart: "Although I have a great deal of certainty that I can take out that Hamid unnoticed, but right now there are only a few days left before the Qingming, time is indeed too tight!"

"Even if I leave from China now to Syria, a round trip just to spend time on the road, will take at least thirty hours!"

"In case I get delayed due to some factors I can't foresee, I won't be able to make it up to the Mountain in person on Qingming Day!"

Thinking of this, Joseph gritted his teeth and said, "How about this. Since they want to make peace with Hamid, you should also participate in the details of the peace talks, the best is to delay the pace and progress of their peace talks."

"But if the government side has really decided, you must immediately show that you will not compromise. Let our soldiers continue to guard there, and wait for me to finish the important things here before coming over to solve the problem!"

Walter could only agree and said, "Then I will meet with Hamid's people first in the afternoon to see what their attitude really is."

"Good." Joseph admonished, "No matter what, make sure to stall Hamid and the government forces, and never let them reach any agreement privately, if the government forces can't wait to withdraw their troops, you tell them that I, Joseph, will guarantee my reputation."

"No matter how many strategic reserves Hamid has, I will take care of him by the end of April, with my strength. I believe they still have heard about it!"

.....

After Walter agreed to the peace talks, the middleman quickly fed the news to Hamid.

The time of the peace talks was set at three o'clock this afternoon, and as for the place of the peace talks. It was set at the place where Walter and the government commander were stationed.

But the other side did not tell the specific location coordinates of the garrison, but gave Hamid the coordinates of a staging area, so that Hamid's pilots would first send the negotiators to the staging area, and then their helicopters would bring the negotiators to the location of the negotiations.

Charlie knew very well the other party's motive for doing this, they must be wary to leak the information of the leadership's location, afraid that Hamid would come directly to that coordinate for a round of intensive artillery fire, so he did not object to this.

Hamid also put forward his three requirements with the other side.

First, at the negotiating table, in addition to their own negotiators, the Cataclysmic Front and the government forces must send their top commanders, otherwise, the negotiations will be waived.

Second, his own negotiators would take off from his base in a helicopter. The helicopter will then be dismantled of all its weaponry and ammunition, and the other side must explicitly promise that their soldiers will not fire on the helicopter.

Third, no matter what the two sides talk about, they must not harm their negotiators.

These three demands of his were considered reasonable, so he soon got an exact reply from the other side.

At 2:30, Charlie changed into a camouflage suit. Putting on a pair of disposable masks, he prepared to take Hamid's helicopter and head to the agreed transit place with the other side.

Hamid was very worried about Charlie's safety, afraid that he would meet with misfortune after going deep into the tiger's den.

But Charlie's mind was already made up, he knew he could not persuade him, so he could only personally send him to the helicopter and said sincerely, "Take care of yourself, I'll be waiting for you back here brother!"

Charlie nodded and said blandly, "After I leave, tie up Zynn, and when I come back, take him directly on the plane and leave."

Hamid hurriedly said, "Okay brother, don't worry, I'm on my way!"

Saying that, Hamid asked him again, "Brother, that Green-Eyed Wolf King, what are you going to do with him after you control him?"

Charlie said without thinking: "I'll take him away with me then, except that it might leave you with a little trouble, and the Cataclysmic Front will definitely settle the score on you."

Hamid said unconcernedly, "I already have 2,500 lives on my back, it doesn't matter if I have one more!"

Chapter 335

Charlie took a helicopter and arrived at a wasteland about fifty kilometers away from Hamid's base.

At this moment, there were already two government helicopters parked there, as well as a dozen armed men consisting of government troops and soldiers from the Cataclysmic Front.

The helicopter Charlie was flying in, slowly landed in a clearing in front of the other two helicopters under the guidance of the opposing soldiers.

When it stopped, Charlie, who was wearing a mask, pushed open the door and jumped down.

At this time, a Syrian soldier came forward and spoke a language that Charlie did not understand, so he waved his hand and said, "Please communicate in Chinese or English!"

A government army officer came forward and said in less than proficient Chinese: "My Chinese is relatively poor"

At this time, a yellow man in several soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, with a surprised face, came forward and asked Charlie: "You are Chinese?"

This person, is the personal guard beside Walter, named Victor Xu.

Victor is two years younger than Walter, both are Chinese immigrants to Africa, their parents were business partners, but earlier in the year, in a turmoil, their parents' hard-won businesses were looted by the mob, both parents to protect their life's work, died in the hands of the mob.

Before their parents died, they pushed them into the river as teenagers, and the two of them were swept downstream nearly a hundred kilometers holding a piece of driftwood, which is how they survived.

The two survived to live together, as beggars, stole, and even worked together for the black-hearted boss, and later, in order to survive, ran to Colombia to join the guerrilla.

At that time, Colombia was in turmoil, and although the guerrillas claimed to fight against social injustice, many of them were actually bandit organizations that took over the mountains.

The two young men had been with the guerrillas for many years, and had developed a remarkable combat experience, and later met Joseph, and joined the Cataclysmic Front together.

However, Victor's strength is much inferior to Walter's, and as Walter's career progresses, Victor seems to be unable to keep up, but because of Walter's brotherhood with him, he brings him around, and also tries every means to get him a three-star battle general title.

It could be said that Victor is the worst three-star battle general in the entire Cataclysmic Front in terms of actual combat level.

However, because he is Walter's personal guard, he does not have to directly lead the army to fight, so everyone did not pursue this too much.

At this moment, Charlie looked at Victor, who was similar in age to himself and also had an East Asian face, and asked lightly, "Are you also Chinese?"

"Non-national Chinese." Victor returned, somewhat surprised, and asked Charlie: "How come I haven't heard that there are Chinese in Hamid's army? You're a Chinese, what are you running off to fool around with Hamid?"

In the perception of everyone in the Cataclysmic Front, Hamid was the native resistance army, and they themselves had faith in it, so his team must have been full of Syrians.

But what Victor didn't expect was that Hamid had sent a Chinese as his representative to conduct peace talks.

Seeing the other party's astonished face, Charlie blandly said, "Your Cataclysmic Front can have members from all over the world, why can't I, a Chinese, be in Commander Hamid's forces?"

Chapter 336

Victor was stunned for a moment, he didn't expect this guy in front of him to dare to compare himself with the members of the Cataclysmic Front, and he couldn't help but be a little angry in his heart.

Then, he said proudly, "We are a mercenary organization that has gathered the world's top mercenaries, and many of them are even soldiers who have served in their own special forces. This gap is much bigger than the gap between the United States and Zimbabwe!"

Charlie hummed and laughed and said blandly, "So that's how it is."

Speaking of this, he asked Victor curiously, "By the way, I have a question I can't understand, can I ask for some advice."

Victor grunted, "Go ahead!"

Charlie laughed: "Since your Cataclysmic Front is so strong, why was it defeated one after another by a group of illiterates, and with heavy losses? If I remember correctly, you should have lost more than two thousand five hundred people, and one was some kind of five-star battle general, right?"

"You" Victor, upon hearing this, immediately became irritated and sternly scolded, "You only relied on sinister and cunning means to win twice, this account, we, the Pantheon, will settle with you with interest sooner or later!"

Charlie laughed: "Then we are too welcome, you don't know, now our soldiers are complaining about their itchy hands every day, they all want to kill a few soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front to have a good time."

"Just that you are too weak, after waiting for so many days and not finding you to launch another charge, to be honest, our Cataclysmic Front is really quite disappointed."

Victor scolded with a red face, "Kid! Watch what you say!"

Charlie frowned and said disdainfully, "Give you some attention? What the hell are you? I came here today to negotiate with you, not to see you pretend to be a pu55y!"

Saying that, Charlie continued with an unhappy face: "Why don't you just get lost, there is no need to talk between us and your Cataclysmic Front, we can continue to fight or continue to stalemate in the future."

"No matter what you decide, we will accompany you to the end, from now on, I will only talk to the representatives of the government army!"

Victor did not expect Charlie to flip out when he said he would, and his attitude was so tough.

He knew that his leader Walter, and even the Supreme Commander himself, did not want to make peace with Hamid.

But the situation at hand was that the Cataclysmic Front could not tear its face with the government army because of the peace talks.

Otherwise, once the government forces turn their face, the Cataclysmic Front in Syria will have to forget the construction of the base thing will be lost.

Therefore, even if deep down in their hearts they resist the peace talks, the Cataclysmic Front must pretend and then find a way to delay until after April 5.

If, because of his own words, Hamid's side is unwilling to continue to talk with the Cataclysmic Front and instead make peace with the government forces, then the situation will be too passive.

So, he could only put his head together and say with an apologetic face, "Brother, we are all compatriots, we are all risking our lives overseas to make a living, there is no need to be so unpleasant, right?"

Charlie said in a cold voice: "I just can't stand your kind of trash compatriots! When you go out and meet your compatriots, you sneer at them and speak badly to them, and you look for a sense of existence by targeting them."

Victor was a three-star officer in the Cataclysmic Front, so when had he ever been scolded by someone who pointed his nose at him like that?

However, he really didn't dare to glare at Charlie now, after all, if he really delayed the peace talks because of himself, he couldn't afford to bear the guilt.

So he had to apologize with a smile: "Yes, yes, this is really my fault, I apologize to you! Mainly our Cataclysmic Front really had some heavy losses, so I have a little fire in my heart, I also hope you can forgive"

Charlie gave him a disdainful glance and said in a cold voice: "You remember, in the future, when you go out, behave in a lower profile and more generous, don't disgrace compatriots!"

"You are right" Victor nodded and said, "Don't worry, I will behave in a low profile and behave in a generous manner"

After saying that, he forced himself to bear the humiliation, with a pleading face to Charlie said, "Brother, what just happened was all my fault, I have recognized my mistake."

"So please don't have a grudge with me, now the time is urgent, our commander and the government army commander are waiting, why don't we just hurry up and leave, what do you think?"

Chapter 337

In fact, the real purpose of Charlie's trip was not to meet the head of the government army at all.

What he really wanted to see was the top commander of the Cataclysmic Front in Syria, that Walter, who was known as the Green Eyes Wolf King.

Wanting to take Zynn back to China under the heavy siege of more than 30,000 people, Charlie's only choice was to capture the thief first.

Moreover, it just so happened that he could also take this opportunity to feel the actual combat strength of the Cataclysmic Front, to see what kind of level they could have.

As for Victor, Charlie could also see that he was a martial artist who had opened two meridians and was almost at the level of a two-star martial artist.

So, he deduced from this that the middle and senior levels of the Cataclysmic Front should mostly be martial artists.

The reason he scared Victor was that he was not happy with this guy.

He also knew very well that the Cataclysmic Front must be most afraid of Hamid's private negotiations with the government army, so Charlie was sure that he could hold him.

As expected, at this time, Victor was afraid that Charlie would really turn his back on him, just as close to kneeling on the ground and begging him.

Charlie saw Victor's humble face, his mood was a little better, and he said lightly: "Since you can change after knowing your mistakes, I'll give you a chance, let's go!"

Victor sighed with relief and hurriedly said, "Thank you, brother!"

After saying that, he added: "By the way brother, before we leave, we have to do a routine search on you, I hope you can understand."

Charlie glared at him and questioned in a cold voice: "What's going on? Just now when I asked for help, talk to me still 'you' ah 'you' ah, now the purpose of success to become 'you'? The speed of the flip-flop is a little too fast, right?"

Victor's head was as big as a bucket, he quickly apologized: "Oh really sorry, I was negligent and careless, please don't be insensitive to me!"

Charlie coldly said, "Repeat it!"

Victor was so angry that he wanted to tear Charlie apart, but he could only go forward with a stiff upper lip and said respectfully,

"According to the usual practice, we have to conduct a routine body search on you, I hope you will be more considerate and don't mind!"

Charlie questioned, "What? I'm going deep into the tiger's den by myself, are you guys still afraid that I will pose any threat?"

Victor said honestly, "After all, you are going to meet our supreme commander in Syria, so we have to make sure that everything is in order, so please bear with us!"

Charlie grunted disdainfully, then lifted his arms and said indifferently, "Okay, search!"

Victor immediately gave a wink to the two soldiers beside him.

The two then pulled out a metal detector and swept it around Charlie's body, making sure he didn't have any guns, daggers, explosives, or even a GPS tracker on him.

Charlie had known that the other party would search his body, so he didn't even have a cell phone on him, so after the other party carefully searched him a few times and found nothing unusual, he put his mind at ease.

Then, Victor said to Charlie: "By the way, can you take off the mask?"

Charlie relentlessly refused: "No!"

Victor said awkwardly, "You can't wear a mask to negotiate with our commander, can you?"

Charlie asked in return, "What? You can't? Forget it if I can't, I don't negotiate."

Victor was convinced and hurriedly said, "OK, OK, OK, you can wear it if you want to"

The reason why Charlie chose to wear a mask, mainly because he has not yet figured out the situation of the Cataclysmic Front."

"At this time, if he risks revealing his true face, captured by the other party's surveillance or recorder, then the other party can easily find his true identity, after all, now face recognition technology has been extremely developed, this kind of time or to be more cautious.

After all, he is not capable of fighting a mercenary organization of tens of thousands of people with his own strength.

Victor saw that he couldn't pin down Charlie, but instead, he was held by Charlie to death, so he didn't insist anymore, and only thought to hurry up and bring him over to deliver the job.

Chapter 338

So, he took Charlie and boarded the helicopter that had been prepared long ago and headed to the other side's frontline command.

After flying for about ten minutes, the helicopter slowly landed in front of a piece of movable houses.

The conditions were indeed much better compared to the tents.

Moreover, both the tent and the activity board room are covered with camouflage cloth, from the sky, is a dense camouflage, it is difficult to distinguish where is the officer station.

After getting off the plane, Victor took Charlie, all the way to the frontline meeting room of the Cataclysmic Front, while walking, Charlie was asked: "You brother, still do not know what to call you? Where are you from in China?"

Charlie said indifferently, "Ask what you should ask, don't ask what you shouldn't."

Victor's teeth are almost clenched, but can only say awkwardly: "Not later I have to introduce you to our commander ah, we always say a name, right?"

Charlie casually said, "My surname is Wade, you guys call me Master Wade on the line."

"Master Wade?" Victor looked at Charlie dumbfounded, although he could not see his face, but at least he could see from his eyes that he was not joking.

Victor was embarrassed in his heart, thinking: "What the hell is this man, the ability to pretend is really unheard of, but also Master Wade, the great what division? What master? What Outstanding master?"

Although his heart was not happy, Victor said respectfully, "So it's Master Wade, nice to meet you, I'm Victor Xu, three-star battle General of the Cataclysmic Front!"

"Three-star battle General?" Charlie asked curiously, "Sponsored by Korea?"

Victor asked with a dumbfounded look, "Mr. Wade Oh no, Master Wade, what do you mean by I don't understand"

Charlie said casually: "You do not say you are a three-star battle General? Let me ask you, is this name of yours sponsored by the Korean Samsung Group?"

Victor wanted to die, explained offhand: "Master Wade you are too good at joking, three-star battle General is the star level of our Cataclysmic Front battle General, the lowest one star, the highest five stars, I am three stars, so it is three-star battle General."

Charlie listened to this and could not help but frown, thinking in his heart: "This Victor is a two-star martial artist, if a two-star martial artist can only be ranked as a three-star warrior in the Cataclysmic Front, then does a four-star warrior have to be at least a three-star martial artist?"

"Or maybe a five-star has to reach the strength of a four-star martial artist? Then their Supreme Commander, at least, must have the strength of a five-star martial artist or even higher, right?"

"If this is really the case, then the strength of the Cataclysmic Front is indeed horrible, so many martial families in the country, currently only the He family's Elder He has managed to break through to a four-star martial artist with my help."

"But the Cataclysmic Front must have at least multiple four-star as well as four-star or higher martial artists."

Thinking of this, Charlie opened his mouth and asked, "I heard that when we were fighting the other day, our soldiers killed one of your five-star warriors? That person's strength should be quite a bit stronger than yours, right?"

Victor gritted his teeth and said, "What you are talking about, is our five-star battle General, he was far above me in strength, and was one of the strongest among our hundred or so war officers"

Charlie smacked his lips, shook his head, and said, "Tsk, it seems that even strong strength is afraid of bullets, ah, half a lifetime of hard training, but the result was killed by a native Syrian illiterate who does not know a word with one shot, do you say loss?"

When Victor heard this, his heart was even more furious.

He had a good personal relationship with Robin, and now that he heard the other party being sarcastic about Robin, he was naturally very annoyed.

However, what Charlie said made him unable to refute, and besides, the sarcasm about Hamid's men not being able to read and write came out of his own mouth just now.

The strength of their army is very strong, if there are really a few soldiers with machine guns strafing him, he really has a good chance to escape and kill each other back.

However, in the last battle of Robin, he and many of the elites of the Cataclysmic Front were surrounded by multiple fire points, heavy machine gun bullets in all directions to form an all-round forming a fire network."

"The kind of heavy machine gun with a caliber of 12.7 mm, even a ten-ton African elephant can be killed in one hit.

Therefore, even if Robin was a five-star battle General, he was simply powerless to return to Heaven.

Victor's inner hatred for Charlie was already monstrous, and almost forcing him to resist the urge to pull out his gun, he gritted his teeth and brought Charlie to the door of the conference room.

Afterward, he knocked on the door and someone inside spoke, "Come in."

Victor pushed the door in and said to a Chinese sitting in an upright position, "Commander, Master Wade, the negotiator sent by Hamid, has arrived!"

Chapter 339

At this moment in the conference room, Walter and the government army commander were sitting with their hearts in their hands, while Walter's heart was pondering how to subtly interfere with Hamid and the government army's intention of peace talks later.

When he suddenly heard Victor's words, he was a bit stunned and subconsciously asked, "What is the name of the negotiator you just said?"

Victor said awkwardly, "Master Wade"

After saying that, he hurriedly flashed away and said to Charlie behind him, "Master Wade, please come in."

Charlie nodded, put his hands behind his back, and leisurely stepped in.

As soon as he entered, he saw Walter sitting at the conference table, and when he took a look, he found that this Walter was indeed extraordinary, looking only about thirty years old, his body's eight channels were actually open to six.

It is the first time for him to see a martial artist who can open six meridians, such strength, basically a person who can hammer all the He family members including the old man in Aurous Hill to serve him.

At the same time, Charlie's heart can not help but feel grateful for Hamid, this old boy if not for his own help for a rainy day, just this Walter, will be able to easily infiltrate his base, and then screw his head off.

No wonder the Cataclysmic Front began to cooperate with the government forces, they are all the way to break through, there are such experts sitting at the helm, the Syrian opposition is not an opponent.

However, it is also because Hamid fully upgraded the defense, to curb the possibility of Walter decapitation, Walter is a six-star martial artist, and strength is far beyond the ordinary people."

"But the body is far from a bronze wall-like state, if really exposed to the machine gun fire network, will also be beaten into a sieve.

The tragic death of Robin also made Walter very afraid, so he did not take decapitation action against Hamid.

Walter's expression was quite surprised when he saw Charlie enter, and he subconsciously asked, "You you are Chinese?"

"Yes." Charlie came straight to sit opposite him and said indifferently, "I am Commander Hamid's military advisor and his sole representative in this peace talks, with full authority to negotiate with you on behalf of him."

Walter was puzzled and asked, "How did you, a Chinese, join Hamid's team?"

Charlie laughed, "What's so strange about that? We are all out to make a living, you can join the Cataclysmic Front, I can also join Hamid."

Walter frowned at Charlie and spoke, "Since you came to negotiate, why are you still wearing a mask, don't you dare to show your true face?"

Charlie looked around and saw that there was no filming equipment in the conference room, so he took off the mask by hand and said indifferently, "I am a low-profile person, I don't like to expose my true face in front of many people."

Walter stared at his face and found that this young man seemed to be around twenty-five years old, a few years younger than himself, and couldn't help but ask:

"I don't quite understand, Hamid's team is not very good at fighting, but they generally don't keep company with people of different beliefs, you are young and a foreigner, how on earth did you get into his team and get mixed up with a military division?"

Charlie laughed: "Of course, I got into the military division with my strength."

Walter laughed shamefully: "I see you are just a hairy boy with no hands, even I do not even see you look like a martial artist, what strength can you have?"

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "Don't you find that Hamid's defense now has far surpassed the other opposition forces? Haven't you noticed that Hamid's overall techniques and tactics now have improved tremendously compared to before?"

Chapter 3360

Walter frowned and asked, "From what you're saying, it seems like all of this is attributed to you?"

"Of course." Charlie raised his eyebrows and smiled, "Without exaggeration, most of it is due to me."

Walter hummed and laughed, and asked rhetorically in an unkind tone, "So, it seems like you're a bully, huh?"

Charlie nodded and said with his fingers, "You see, the tactical planning of permanent fortifications with counter-slope defense pits, the guidance of abandoning the bases in the valley and transferring them to the mountain pits."

"Plus the strategic core of building high walls, accumulating grain, and slowly claiming the throne, all of these were my ideas, and with the guidance of these tactical essences, even a bunch of mud-legged people can play out far beyond the imagination of ordinary people's combat potential."

"These are tailor-made for Hamid by me, from the first two major victories, I really kinda bully."

Saying that, Charlie gave a slight beating and laughed again, "At least, a little more bullying than you."

When Walter thought of his more than 2,500 men who died tragically in Hamid's position, he slapped the table in anger and said angrily, "Kid, don't be too arrogant!"

Charlie said with a disdainful shake of the head: "You are so small-minded is really too meaningless, you questioned me not enough bully, so I just answer you where I am bully, and you are still annoyed?"

"Victory and defeat is a common thing in the military, you do not understand the phrase? Or you can understand, but can not afford to lose?"

Walter subconsciously roared out of his mouth, "I'm not a loser!"

Charlie smiled and asked in return, "ouch? You didn't lose? Then you want to shoot the table and glare at me after making a fool of yourself? What is this if not being unable to lose? Is this the heart of your Four Great Battle Kings of the Cataclysmic Front?"

Walter didn't expect Charlie's words to be well-spoken, and his words filled his stomach with anger but he didn't know how to attack.

He also knew very well that defeat on the battlefield was defeat, no matter what kind of disgusting tactics the other side used, it was not the reason for his defeat.

He could not ask him why your men were hiding in the bunker, why your men set traps to blow up so many of my brothers.

If he asked such a question, he would really lose his own face, and the face of the Cataclysmic Front.

So, he could only grit his teeth and pointed at Charlie and said, "Okay! You're very okay! I'll remember you!"

Charlie nodded: "You'd better remember clearly."

At this time, the government commander who had not spoken at the side opened his mouth and said, "Okay, okay, we are here to make peace today, not to fight, let's get to the point!"

Charlie laughed: "Yes, let's get to the point, I'll start with the core demands of our commander for this peace talks."

The government army commander hurriedly said, "Okay, go ahead!"

Charlie said seriously, "First of all, our side is willing to negotiate a ceasefire with your side, and as long as your side gives up encircling us, then we will also keep our distance and non-aggression with you."

When Walter heard this, he said angrily, "What a joke! Do you want us to give up the encirclement just by your words? On what basis? If we give up the encirclement, are you willing to surrender your weapons?"

Charlie laughed: "All adults, don't be so naive in your words, surrendering is never possible, not in this life."

Walter saw Charlie mocking his naivety and said in exasperation, "What? I told you guys to surrender is naive, but you telling us to give up the siege is not naive?"

Charlie gave him a blank look and said, "I have just said that this article is first, you should know what the word first really means, it is just a precondition, precondition do you understand?"

Walter could not hold back his anger and sternly shouted, "Are you here to fcuking negotiate or to provoke!"

Chapter 3361

Seeing Walter moved to anger, Charlie instead smiled and said with an emotional face: "Hey, I suddenly remembered someone asked me a similar question more than a year ago."

"She asked me at that time, whether I came to celebrate the birthday or to borrow money, not to mention, the way you said this just now is indeed a bit like her."

Walter coldly reprimanded: "Can borrow money at someone's birthday party, then you are really a fcuked!"

Charlie sighed: "Yeah, it's pretty fcuked up, as a last resort, who wants to borrow money on that occasion? But at that time a life-saving benefactor was seriously ill and needed money urgently, I could only go out of my way to try shamelessly."

Walter's expression slightly eased a little, coldly said: "Okay, no one wants to hear your story, straight to the point!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Okay, let's get to the point. As I said just now, both sides cease-fire, you withdraw your troops, this is the prerequisite."

"On the basis of you meeting this precondition of ours, our second condition is that the Cataclysmic Front must all get out of Syria!"

"Bullsh!t!" Walter's entire person burst into a rage.

He stood up, his fingertips almost reaching the tip of Charlie's nose, and cursed through clenched teeth, "You're fcuking kidding me? Not only did you tell us to withdraw our troops, but you also told us to get out of Syria."

"Who the h3ll gave you the courage to talk to me like that? You don't take my Cataclysmic Front too seriously!"

Charlie said in a cold voice: "I didn't put your Cataclysmic Front in my eyes! I told you to get out of Syria because I didn't want to k!ll too many of you, and I wanted to give you a meal! I care you, baby! You've grown up so much, can't you even understand this?"

Saying that, Charlie's expression became cold, and said word by word, "Look at your Cataclysmic Front, more than two thousand people died in one day, how else are you going to fight this battle?"

"Your 15,000 people staying here, feeding people and horses every day is a huge expense, how long can you last?"

"And we have enough supplies for 10,000 men to easily support for a year! Tightening your belt to last a year and a half is not a problem either!"

"We have enough weapons and ammunition to kill you ten or eight times, and then thanks to your 2,500-man transport, we now have enough weapons and ammunition to kill 15,000 of you eighteen or even twenty-eight times!"

"We also captured a large number of incendiary grenades from your dead bunch of soldiers, and once you launch your charge, these incendiary grenades are enough to set your soldiers ablaze in pieces!"

"By then you, as the commander, will be at the foot of the mountain to witness a ball of burning fire one after another, rolling down the hillside, and every single one of them, is a soldier of your Cataclysmic Front!"

"So by then you will see with your own eyes, your soldiers being burned one by one by your own incendiary grenades into black charcoal and piled up all over the hillside, all over the foot of the mountain!"

"At that time, the whole valley will be filled with the smell of burnt human flesh, the smell may be very fragrant, but you will only want to vomit, and even hate to vomit out your stomach!"

Speaking of this, Charlie sneered and shook his head, "Hey, how ironic that such inhumane weapons are not prepared by us, but are instead prepared and delivered to us by your own hands!"

Walter at this moment, as if his soul had encountered a heavenly thunderbolt, the whole person has been dumbfounded!

Don't know why, he who was used to seeing the storm, was frightened by Charlie's words!

He had even imagined in his mind the scene of countless warriors of the Cataclysmic Front, with their bodies burning with fire, screaming hoarsely, and rolling down the mountainside.

At this moment, he felt as if he had seen hell.

He looked at Charlie with horror in his eyes and questioned offhand: "What the hell are you"!

Charlie smiled slightly: "My surname is Wade, you can call me Master Wade!"

Chapter 3362

The government commander on the side was already stunned, he himself advocated peace talks, and when he heard these contents, he was even more determined.

So, he subconsciously said out of the blue, "Master Wade If we withdraw our troops, can you leave the opposition armed camp and join the government army?"

"If you can, everything before can be written off, we will give Hamid full autonomy, and we can even let him remain neutral in our battle with other opposition forces, I wonder if Commander Hamid is interested?"

The government forces themselves are very pessimistic about attacking Hamid.

So, they would prefer to take Hamid in.

Because, they recognized Hamid's war capability very much, if he could join the government army, it would really be the best of both worlds.

When Walter heard this, he immediately said angrily: "What do you mean by that? Don't forget, Hamid still carries the blood debt of more than 2,500 brothers of our Cataclysmic Front!"

Charlie blandly said: "This debt is always welcome to collect, I have just said, our weapons and ammunition, enough to kill you eight times, or even eighteen times, and the soldiers are itching these days."

"If you are still a man, it is best to attack today, if you are a shrinking turtle, then we can also continue to stalemate, we do not care."

Walter's anger and blood surged, thinking of what the Supreme Commander Joseph explained to him, he obediently shouted angrily:

"Wade, go back and tell Hamid that in ten days, or in five days, I, Walter, will definitely lead the troops to fight up and kill all of you!"

The commander of the government troops became anxious and blurted out, "Walter! What do you mean by that?"

Charlie laughed: "Can't you see this? They are deliberately sabotaging the peace talks between us and you, and do not want us to join the government army's banner!"

Walter did not expect Charlie to tell his fundamental motive at once, and hastily covered up, "I didn't mean that! It's you who provokes step by step!"

Charlie ignored him and turned to that government army commander and said, "We have a fable in Chinese called snipe and mussel, the fisherman gets the profit, which roughly means that a long-billed water bird wanted to eat a fat mussel."

"But was caught in the mussel's beak, and when the two sides were at a standstill with each other, the fisherman who was fishing passed by and directly took both guys into his pocket."

Speaking of this, Charlie added: "Now, you are the water bird, we are the mussel, and the Cataclysmic Front, is the fisherman! What they want most is for Syria to be in turmoil forever, for the government forces to never have a day of peace, to have no ability to protect themselves."

"So that they can only cede land to the Cataclysmic Front and ask for its help and protection, so that they can maximize their interests in Syria."

Walter said offhandedly, "Don't you talk nonsense here! The terms of our cooperation with the government forces are that after purging all opposition forces, the government forces will only allocate our land to establish a mercenary base!"

"At that time, the whole of Syria will be peaceful and tranquil, and there will be no such thing as a snipe and a fisherman!"

The government army commander frowned and said seriously, "Our cooperation agreement with the Cataclysmic Front is indeed like this, only when we purge all the opposition will we give them land and let them establish bases in Syria, so the kind of situation you are talking about does not exist."

Charlie sneered, "Hey, you're really stupid, do you really think they will help you purge the opposition completely?"

"Only if Syria is always in turmoil and always needs their help, will they be able to keep asking for all kinds of benefits from you!"

"Think carefully, if Syria is really at peace by then, can your government forces accept in your hearts that there is an armed organization as powerful as the Cataclysmic Front in your territory?"

"At that time, even if the Cataclysmic Front does not break the contract, you will definitely break it, because our ancestors have long said that the place where the couch is lying, it allows others to sleep in peace!"

"Therefore, I dare to tell you that even if the Cataclysmic Front cleans up your opposition on the surface, after they get a hundred square kilometers of your land, they will definitely cultivate new opposition in secret and jump out to continue to oppose you! Continue to drag you into the quagmire of war!"

"In that case, you will again be caught in the middle of a scorching civil war, but that no longer has anything to do with the Cataclysmic Front."

"At that time, the Cataclysmic Front might find you again and propose that you give them another hundred square kilometers of land, and they will then help you purge all the opposition!"

"So repeatedly, you are like wounded soldiers full of wounds, repeatedly festering and healing, healing and festering, under this inhuman torture, you can never become healthy and strong, only live forever under their shadow!"

Chapter 3363

With these words of Charlie, the government commander was shocked to the point of horror!

He had never thought about what Charlie had said before this.

But now, he suddenly felt that what he said seemed to make sense.

At this time, Charlie's eyes stared at him intently and said seriously, "The Cataclysmic Front to you is the gauze used to dress your wounds!"

"When your wounds keep bleeding, you especially need gauze to help stop the bleeding and heal your wounds;"

"But if the wounds are healed, you yourselves will not let the bloody gauze stay on you, and you will think of taking it off!"

"And the gauze itself, if it wants to remain on you, must make your wounds never heal and bleed forever!"

"If the gauze wants to occupy a larger area on your body, it must find a way to cut more wounds on your body! Until your body is covered with this gauze!"

Charlie's words completely stunned the government army commander.

He could already imagine the future of Syria under the secret manipulation of the Cataclysmic Front, with war after war, a thousand holes and never coming peace.

At this time, Charlie was still going nonstop.

He looked at the other side, word by word warning: "Think about the United States of America, Comrade Commander! Your Middle East has been suffering at the hands of the United States for a long time."

"It has brought in the Middle East chaos under the banner of peace and terrorism, and even sent troops to invade several countries, do you think they are really thinking of your peace and tranquility?"

"You must understand that they only covet your rich oil resources and want to keep you under their control for a long time!"

"They are the source of your suffering!"

Speaking of this, he pointed his hand at Walter and said in a cold voice: "This group of people is no different from the United States of America, if you still can't recognize this by now, then you will definitely be tortured by this group of parasites in the future until you are worse than dead!"

The government army commander was already pale.

At this moment, he completely believed Charlie's words.

Believed that the Cataclysmic Front was not here to help them, but to bring a sword to slaughter them.

Walter, who was beside him, could not help but tremble at this moment as he listened.

In his heart, he was horrified and thought, "This guy, how could he know the plans of the Supreme Commander? Supreme Commander he has indeed long planned, when the Cataclysmic Front in Syria will establish a base."

"Immediately secretly support the new opposition, so that Syria continues to be deep in the quagmire of civil war."

"Then, the Cataclysmic Front will always be needed by the government forces, rely on it, naturally can also use this to ask for more resources from the government forces "

"But how does Hamid's military advisor know all this?!"

"The Supreme Commander's plan for Syria is parasitic!"

"The Cataclysmic Front first uses helping Syria purge the opposition as a lure to make it willingly open its doors and let the Front put down roots."

"Once the roots are planted, the Front will be parasitic and expand wildly inside Syria!"

"But if Syria recognizes the situation now, then they will never continue to fulfill the cooperation between the two sides, then all the plans of the Cataclysmic Front will be completely ruined!"

At the thought of this, Walter was so nervous that his entire head was numb, not knowing what to do.

Chapter 3364

At this time, the government army commander subconsciously moved his body, kept a certain distance from Walter, and spoke: "The matter is now beyond my personal ability, I need to report to my superiors, please wait for a moment."

With that, this person stood up and took out his satellite phone to prepare to go outside.

Walter made a quick judgment in his head.

If he let this guy go out and let him make a call to the top, then all the plans of the Cataclysmic Front will be revealed in advance.

And once it is revealed, they have no choice but to roll away from Syria.

In that case, more than 2,500 lives, all the military expenses for so many days, will be completely wasted.

But if the Cataclysmic Front refuses to retreat, it can only be torn with Syria.

But once the Cataclysmic Front and Syria go toe to toe, it would be the same as the Cataclysmic Front invading a sovereign country.

The entire international community will not allow such a thing to happen, the Cataclysmic Front will become the target of all!

Thinking of this, deep inside he thought of a solution!

He thought, "The words this surnamed Wade just said are only known to the three people who are here, and there is no recording equipment in this room, so as long as I kill both of them, I will be able to ensure that the true purpose of the Cataclysmic Front is not exposed!"

"As for how to explain to the government army after killing these two, at that time, we can completely dump the blame on this person named Wade, and say that he was the assassin sent by Hamid to assassinate."

"And he was the one who first killed the government army commander, and then prepared to kill me, and was finally killed by me!"

"Right! Just do it! This is the only way to solve the problem!"

At this thought, Walter quickly stood up, stared at the government commander, and said in a cold voice, "No one is allowed to go out!"

The government commander subconsciously took a few steps back and asked in a cold voice, "Walter, what do you mean?"

"What do I mean?" Walter gave a fierce laugh and said through clenched teeth, "I want your life!"

After saying that, he suddenly attacked the other side, his body quickly rushed forward at an extremely fast speed, his movements were so fast that it was hard for ordinary people to see it with the naked eye.

The government commander was just an ordinary man, he didn't realize that Walter would suddenly attack him!

Before he could make a dodging move, Walter punched him in the heart, instantly hitting him hard there!

The government commander instantly foamed at the mouth, and his whole face turned iron blue, he stared at Walter, and whimpered: "Walter, you"

Before he could finish the rest of his words, his eyes doubled and he passed out.

Charlie watched Walter giving this ruthless blow, frowned slightly at the same time, the heart of the martial arts experts despises a few more points.

Because, spare Walter such a six-star martial artist, but also relies on the body's strength and speed beyond normal people, the physical level of the enemy to strike.

Walter did have a strong internal force in his body, but there was no sign of the presence of aura.

From this level, he is still worlds apart from himself.

After killing the government commander, he immediately turned to look at Charlie and was a little surprised to see that Charlie was not even the least bit afraid.

However, he quickly put the surprise behind him, his body quickly flashed to Charlie, coldly said: "Wade! Have you ever thought before that you would one day die from talking too much?"

Charlie did not put the other party in his eyes in the slightest, the corners of his mouth rose slightly and said with a smile: "Sorry, I can tell fortunes, my fate shows that I will not die from talking too much."

Walter stared dead at him and asked in a cold voice: "Aren't you afraid at all that I will kill you?"

Charlie laughed: "That's only if you can, you think you can kill me with this level?"

Walter said in a stern voice: "Kid! You really don't know how to repent even at the end of your life!"

"I am one of the four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, a six-star martial artist! I am second only to the Supreme Commander in the Cataclysmic Front! Killing trash like you is as easy as a hand gesture!"

Charlie couldn't help but sneer, "D*mn, a six-star martial artist, you're so fucking powerful!"

Chapter 3365

Walter saw the disdain and ridicule in Charlie's expression and said coldly: "It seems you don't know anything about martial arts! A six-star martial artist, in the whole mercenary world, you can't find ten people!"

"Oh?" Charlie laughed: "Many people have tried to kill me, but none of them have succeeded so far, how come you are so confident that you can do that?"

Walter said in a stern voice: "Just a trash like you, not to mention killing one, even if there are a hundred of them, I can still kill them! My strength, trash like you, simply can't understand!"

Charlie nodded and said in a perfunctory manner, "I know, I know, that six-star martial artist of yours, isn't it just that six of the eight channels have been opened?"

"I see that your seventh meridian also seems to have signs of opening, so when your seventh is also open, is it not necessary to change the name to seven-star ladybug?"

Charlie's flirtatious words caused Walter's entire expression to freeze instantly!

He looked at him with an incredulous face, and his voice stuttered: "How did you see that? Could it be that you are also a martial artist? Why can't I see your cultivation level?!"

Charlie laughed: "Do you believe me when I say that I have the golden eyes of fire?"

Walter's heart was suddenly tense, while also thinking repeatedly in his heart.

"I don't know how capable this Wade is, but at a time like this, there's no way to turn back!"

"If I don't finish him off today, then the matter of me finishing off the government commander will be revealed, in that case, the plans of the Cataclysmic Front in Syria will be completely aborted!"

Thinking of this, Walter clenched his teeth and stared at Charlie, saying coldly, "You do have something to offer if you can see my true strength! But eyes alone are useless! The most fundamental thing is to have good fists! Prepare to die!"

Walter said, let out a low roar, and quickly threw a full power punch at Charlie.

This punch was extremely fast and powerful, and the fist even carried a gust of wind that whistled to Charlie's face in the blink of an eye.

If an ordinary person receives this punch, I'm afraid the entire skull will be shattered.

But Charlie did not show the slightest sign of dodging.

Instead of dodging, he gathered his body's spiritual energy into his right hand, ready to harden Walter's heavy fist at any time.

When Walter saw that Charlie was not dodging, a fierce smile was already on his face.

This punch, he has used all his strength, even the strength has reached eight-star martial artist level.

Eight-star martial artist, and six-star martial artist, between the strength, there is a world of difference, but this difference, mainly in the speed, strength, and overall attack power.

As for the body's defense ability, there is no qualitative leap.

Therefore, Walter felt that he would kill Charlie completely with this punch, with the intention of winning!

However, something strange happened very quickly!

Walter found that his heavy fist, at the moment when it was almost infinitely close to Charlie's face, a black shadow suddenly appeared in front of his eyes.

Immediately after that, his right fist suddenly seemed to be slammed by a few tons of iron balls.

Boom, the tremendous force made his entire fist instantly shattered, along with the arm bones were broken!

He felt the extreme pain from the arm, desperate to find, just before the eyes to get the black shadow, but it is Charlie's fist!

Chapter 3366

It turned out that Charlie directs his own fist, slammed into Walter's heavy fist.

He thought it would be at least a Martian collision with the Earth, but who would have thought that the result, as easy as a hammer smashing walnuts!

Charlie's fist is the hammer, and Walter's fist is like a walnut smashed by a hammer!

Charlie had eaten a lot of rejuvenating pills as mellitus, although the rejuvenating pills could not replenish his aura, but greatly improved his body."

"It is no exaggeration to say that it is a bronze wall, plus the right fist has aura assistance, is indestructible, how can Walter's fist be his opponent.

Walter's whole body was scared out of his mind, he knew that this kind of strength is far from a martial artist's! Even with the eight meridians all open Joseph, also does not have such a powerful strength!

He looked at Charlie dumbfounded, pained, and horrified, and asked, "You what exactly are you"

Charlie smiled faintly and spoke, "I already told you, call me Master Wade!"

Walter forced himself to endure the severe pain and asked through clenched teeth, "How can your strength be so strong"

Charlie sneered: "Baby, mainly because you are too weak!"

Saying Charlie suddenly stretched out his hand, tiger mouth like an iron pincer deadly stuck Walter's neck, the expression also changed from a cold smile, into an intimidating indifference.

Walter was strangled, and hurriedly used his left hand to try to break Charlie's tiger mouth, but even with all his strength, he could not get Charlie's fingers to separate even a millimeter.

He looked at Charlie in despair, and found that in his eyes, he had been treated like grass, and his life and death had fallen completely into his hands.

At this moment, Walter desperately clenched his teeth and said with all his might: "You you are killing me! If you kill me, the Cataclysmic Front will never let you go, nor Hamid!"

"This government commander's account will also be counted on Hamid's head you even if you are strong stronger it is impossible to protect everyone"

Charlie laughed: "Oh, you scare me ah? I'm not afraid of it though."

Saying that, he put away his smile and said in a cold voice: "You want me to kill you, I will not let you get what you want so easily, I will let you feel what it means to live worse than death."

As soon as the words fell, he poured a spiritual qi into Walter's body, the powerful spiritual qi, like the indestructible shield machine used in the construction of the subway, rampaged through his eight meridians, destroying all of his meridians in an instant!

For a martial artist who has practiced martial arts for many years, the destruction of his meridians is tantamount to making him an instant invalid.

Walter felt that his meridians were broken and his whole body was on the verge of collapse.

He has been practicing martial arts for so many years, and has long regarded martial arts as the greatest pursuit in his life.

Originally, he was on the verge of breaking through the seventh meridian, and was about to become the second talent of the Front to break through the seven meridians.

But who would have thought that all his efforts and pride would be reduced to nothing in this instant!

He looked at Charlie with a face full of indignation and asked through clenched teeth, "What did you you do to me?!"

Charlie looked at the desperate Walter and said indifferently, "I destroyed all your meridians, congratulations, from now on, you are honored martial art invalid."

Walter only felt his anger attacking his heart, and his brain almost fainted on the spot due to a lack of oxygen and vertigo.

Only after a long time did he come back to his senses, his eyes stared deadly at Charlie, his voice hoarse as he shouted, "You are so poisonous!"

Charlie sneered: "I just abolished your cultivation, and this is poisonous? Then you just tried to kill me with one punch, what about that?"

Walter was slightly stunned, then he knew that he could not escape death today, so he said expressionlessly, "Cut the crap, kill me!"

Charlie laughed lightly, "Killing you is impossible, at least not yet."

Saying that, he looked at the government commander who had been dead for a few minutes due to a heavy heart attack and asked him with a smile,

"Do you think, if this buddy comes back to life and tells the highest level of the government officials what happened, how will they look for you to settle the score? How would they settle the score with your Cataclysmic Front?"

Chapter 3367

Walter heard Charlie's words, first stunned, then sneered and said, "You think very well, but it is impossible for him to get his life back!"

After saying that, Walter added: "Even if even if you tell this matter to the highest level of the government army now they they will not believe your side of this story you are the enemy!"

"The only one who can make the highest level of the government army believe this matter is only him!"

"But he's dead! Dead people are never able to say anything!"

Charlie skimmed his mouth and said indifferently, "Fortunately, it's only a few minutes, it's not cold yet, there is still salvation."

"Impossible!" Walter could not hide his shock and said: "Although I did not use my full strength, but his heart has been badly bruised, not even if gods descend to save him!"

Charlie smiled and asked him: "The reason you didn't use your full strength just now. It was because you wanted to frame me, right?"

Saying that, Charlie said to himself: "Just now I was wondering, how can one say that this old dog is also a six-star martial artist, if you really use all your strength to punch out."

"I'm afraid it could directly punch a bloody hole out of his heart, and the reason you deliberately used less force in your hand must be to reduce other people's suspicion of you and facilitate the framing of me, right?"

Walter said stiffly: "That's right, I am going to frame you! Let you and Hamid carry this black pot! If you kill me, this black pot you will carry more solidly!"

Charlie snorted and said, "You think too much, no one can make me carry the black pot yet!"

He added: "Don't worry, I won't kill you either, because you are still of great use to me!"

Walter sneered, "Humph! You are nothing more than nothing more than wanting to hold me hostage and then escape from here, in the end, you are also a gutless rat!"

Charlie stretched out a finger to gently shake a few times, laughed: "You guessed wrong, originally I really thought so, but really did not expect, you fool, but the dog jumped to the wall, take the initiative to the government commander, you are not giving up all the initiative to me?"

Speaking of this, Charlie raised his eyebrows and laughed: "So instead of holding you hostage and escaping, I now intend to lend you a hand and finish off all 15,000 of your Cataclysmic Front's men in the Middle East!"

Walter chided out, "Lend my hand? Stop dreaming! I would rather die than betray my own brothers!"

Charlie sneered and said, "Whether you will betray or not is no longer up to you!"

After saying that, he stared into his eyes and sternly shouted, "Kneel down for me!"

As soon as these four words were uttered, Walter felt an inexplicable power surge into his brain, and immediately after, his legs involuntarily went soft.

Charlie sent his spiritual energy into his brain. But because he hadn't replenished his spiritual energy well for days, so much so that the energy in his body wasn't really abundant, the constant output made him almost in an overdrawn state.

The good thing was that at this time, Walter had become a ruined person, so it was not too difficult for Charlie.

But even so, he was thinking in his heart that he would have to put the refining of the Cultivation on his agenda when he returned, and it would be best to refine it as soon as possible.

Otherwise if he encountered this kind of six-star martial artist or seven-star martial artist again, without the help of spiritual energy. He can only choose to fight hard.

At this time, Walter, feeling the mysterious power into the brain stronger and stronger, despair in his heart, because do not know why, his knees, seemingly uncontrollable directly then kneeled on the ground.

He was almost on the verge of tears and asked in despair, "This is what's going on you what did you do to me"

Charlie said in a cold voice: "I'm going to use aura to give you a brainwash."

Saying that, Charlie elaborated, "I will seal all of your personal consciousness, but don't worry, after the seal, you will still retain all of your memories, except that your body will be completely disconnected from your consciousness. Your body will obey my command in everything;"

"At that time, although your consciousness is aware of everything, there is nothing you can do about it."

"In other words, your consciousness will be completely sealed in your brain, and as long as I don't stop, you will never be able to free yourself."

Walter's whole person was immediately desperate to the extreme, his eyes were full of endless panic, crying out and asking, "How do you you have aura?! Isn't that a power that only exists in legends?! What the h3ll are you you?!"

Charlie shook his head. Coldly smiled: "I am your father!"

Chapter 3368

Walter completely panicked, he cried, "No, please don't seal my consciousness, I don't want to become a living death, please spare me, as long as you are willing to spare me, I will listen to everything you say!"

"I can make all the soldiers of Cataclysmic Front outside surrender immediately, at your disposal, please let me go please"

Charlie smiled and asked him, "Are you really willing to listen to me on everything?"

Walter nodded repeatedly without hesitation and assured, "I swear to God, I will listen to you on everything, I will do whatever you tell me to do!"

Charlie smiled. Seriously, he said, "To be honest, I don't really trust you, a person like you, who can even kill his own partner just by saying so. How can I believe you can possibly keep your promise?"

Walter broke down and begged, "I swear to God, I really do everything you tell me, please do believe me I really don't want to be stuck in my own body forever please... ..."

Charlie hummed and laughed and said, "Sorry. I still don't quite believe you."

After saying that, Charlie's fingertips once again inputted more aura into Walter's brain.

Walter's expression went from extremely frightened and calmed down gradually, and then turned into a face of mute and bewilderment.

Charlie let go of his hand at this time, pointed at the government commander lying on the ground, and instructed Walter, "Go carry him over and put him on the conference table."

At this moment, Walter's own consciousness could hear what Charlie said and receive the vision that his eyes saw, but he was unable to control his body at all.

He could only watch as his body, under Charlie's name, immediately stood up, walked over to the commander, strained to pick him up, and placed him on the conference table in front of Charlie.

His self-awareness had been terrified to the extreme, and at the same time desperate.

However, now he was. There was no longer any way to change all this, and could only stay honestly in his own body like an unrelated passenger.

And his body at this time with destroyed meridians, the whole person's physical quality, can only barely be considered an ordinary person.

As for the government commander, his complexion was already somewhat black and purple.

His heart suffered damage and was thus arrested, causing his brain to lack oxygen, generally speaking. In this case, the best time is just four to six minutes.

If four to six minutes can, can make the heart beating again, there is a certain chance to be able to live.

However, right now his heart is severely damaged, his body organs are extremely oxygen deprived, and has reached the edge of biological death.

Normally, this situation no longer has the possibility of being saved.

But to Charlie, this is not a big problem.

He felt that if he didn't save him, he could also let Walter take himself out of here easily, or he could even let Walter order the Cataclysmic Front to withdraw its defenses, or let him personally escort himself to take Zynn and take him away.

However, after thinking about it, Charlie felt that he could not be so cheap to the Cataclysmic Front.

Now, the true face of the Front, only this government commander knows the best.

If he was saved, then the government army would definitely turn over completely with the Cataclysmic Front.

And he, again, just happened to control Walter.

If the operation is done properly, it is possible to send all 15,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front to the government army!

The losses suffered by the Cataclysmic Front in the Middle East were already extremely heavy.

But if these 15,000 people were captured too, then the loss would be unprecedented.

It would definitely make the Front even more passive and miserable.

Chapter 3369

Although Charlie has no direct grudge against the Cataclysmic Front, his intuition always made him feel that the Cataclysmic Front would definitely become his enemy in the future.

Therefore, he was more willing to seize this opportunity to wipe out the entire Cataclysmic Front in the Middle East than to retreat with his own body!

The price to achieve this goal would be at most one Rejuvinating Pill.

The Pill was certainly precious, but one Pill might be able to wipe out all 15,000 people of the Cataclysmic Front, so it was still very worthwhile for Charlie.

So. He did not hesitate to take out a Rejuvinating Pill, intending to directly insert it in this person's mouth to save him.

But calculating the effect of this Pill, it is estimated that there will be left over after saving his life.

Just like when Orvel was dying. A single pill not only saved the life, healing injuries, and even body functions had a great improvement, making him a lot young.

Orvel is one of his own, so Charlie does not care about the Rejuvinating Pills.

But this government army buddy, he saw today him for the first time, thinks there is no need to let him have an additional benefit.

So, he broke off half of the rejuvenation pills and stuffed the other half into the man's mouth.

Soon. The medicinal effect began to take effect in his body, the damaged heart was repaired, and the oxygen-deprived organs were in the process of rapid recovery.

However, when the medicinal effect was finished, the other party did not wake up immediately.

Charlie carefully checked, only to find that the other party's brain does not seem to have been completely repaired, so he broke another third from the remaining half of the pills, gouging and stuffing it into his mouth.

Soon, the commander woke up.

The first time he woke up, he felt extreme pain all over his body, especially in his heart, which was like being stabbed by a knife.

In addition, the brain was deprived of oxygen for several minutes, so there was a strong sense of pain and dizziness, and even a very strong urge to vomit.

And his body is also weak, the whole person is like just crawled out of the ghost gate half, the back half is still hanging there can not come out of the kind of feeling.

If Charlie gave him the remaining small half of the Pills to eat, it is estimated that he is now immediately alive and well.

But he did not intend to do so, but silently put away the rest of the Pill, because he felt that.

First, he is not a relative, not a friend, not an enemy, there is no need to give him so much face.

Secondly, he had to make this guy full of hatred towards Walter to do so. If he was blessed by the disaster, it is possible that in a way also has to thank Walter for giving him this opportunity.

So, it is the most appropriate level that will let him come to life and make him feel all the pain.

This is exactly what the old six-word aphorism: "Save as much as you can."

The first thing this man did when he woke up was to struggle to get up, while looking at Walter angrily and cursing, "Walter! You son of a b!tch, how dare you try to k!ll me!"

Walter was unable to make any reaction at this moment, but deep inside he was already horrified to the core!

How could he have imagined that Charlie used more than half of an unknown pill to save this guy who had already been killed by himself!

This how is this possible?!

It was also at this moment that he realized that this person, Charlie, was no longer just as simple as being magical.

He really did not understand how Hamid could have such a powerful military commander, a person whose skills were much higher than the Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front, or even stronger than those men behind the Cataclysmic Front!

Charlie looked at that commander at this time and spoke indifferently, "You don't need to accuse him here, his consciousness has been controlled by me."

The man asked in surprise, "Controlled by you? What does this mean?"

Chapter 370

Charlie lightly said, "He almost killed you just now, I saved you back, aren't you going to thank me for saving your life first?"

This government army commander was not a fool, he knew exactly what had happened to him just now.

The moment Walter struck out at him, he knew that he would definitely not survive.

Unexpectedly, he was now saved by this man in front of him.

And. Even Walter, whose strength was superb, was controlled by him.

This shows that this person's strength is far above Walter's.

Thinking about this layer, he hurriedly said to Charlie gratefully, "Master Wade, thank you for saving this life!"

Charlie nodded with a bit of condescension and opened his mouth to ask: "I still don't know what you call yourself?"

The other party was busy saying, "My name is Sayid."

Charlie gave a hint and said, "Sayid, you should be able to see what just happened. Walter has already moved to kill you, he is one of the four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front."

"The fact that he dared to kill you proves that the senior management of the Cataclysmic Front has long reached a consensus that sooner or later they will make a move against you."

"So your top priority now is to hurry up and lift the threat of the Cataclysmic Front and save your homeland, if you can handle this matter cleanly, you will become a national hero of your country in the history books!"

After hearing this, Sayid nodded his head without hesitation and said, "Master Wade is right! I can see their true colors completely! I will call our senior management to inform them and let them make a decision immediately!"

Charlie said, "Tell them the situation clearly, and then tell them that you have a solution. You can capture all 15,000 men of the Cataclysmic Front without bloodshed."

Sayid exclaimed, "Master Wade, you really have a solution?"

Charlie nodded, pointed to the bewildered Walter next to him, and said indifferently, "With him. There is definitely no problem."

Sayid said excitedly, "That's really great!"

After saying that, he immediately walked to a corner of the conference room and used the field phone here to call directly to the highest level.

The call was answered, and Sayid then used his national language. On the phone, he reported all the situation here to the leader.

Charlie could not understand what he said, but could hear that he was getting more and more emotional, and a few times even choked out a sob.

After a few minutes, Sayid hung up the phone, looked at Charlie, and said with red eyes, "Master Wade, I have communicated with the high level, and the high level appreciates your help and promises that if you can help us solve the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, we are willing to make a permanent truce with Hamid!"

Charlie nodded and said blandly, "In that case, you immediately ask for support from your top brass, send all the soldiers you can, to this place!"

"Okay!" Sayid was so excited that he immediately made another call.

Soon, the government forces dispatched more than 20,000 soldiers from all directions. They came at a fast pace.

And during this period, Charlie still pretended to negotiate with Sayid and Walter, and Victor, the three-star war general who was responsible for picking up Charlie before, knocked on the door several times to ask questions.

But Charlie had Walter send him away, so it did not cause the others of the Cataclysmic Front to be alerted.

A few hours later, Victor knocked on the door again and said nervously, "Commander, the government army has sent many soldiers over again. Are you clear about what's going on?"

Walter, under Charlie's instructions, said, "Master Wade has some doubts about our strength, so we decided to invite him to review our team with the government army, you pass down the order, let all the men of the Cataclysmic Front immediately to the front of the camp to gather in a line, in order to reassure Master Wade."

"To ensure the absolute safety of the review process, everyone's weapons are prohibited to load ammunition. Violators will be locked up for one month and fined two months' salary, got it?"

Victor thought Walter wanted to show Charlie his muscles, this kind of invitation to parade to show muscle behavior, in the international arena can often be seen, said the parade, in fact, is a deterrent, let the other side see their strength, and then go back to weigh properly.

So, this kind of show muscle review link, to ensure that weapons are not loaded ammunition also belongs to the international practice, so Victor did not think much about it, immediately said: "Okay commander, I'll inform down!"

At this moment, Walter's own consciousness was about to collapse.

He naturally knew what Charlie was going to do, once his 15,000 men unloaded their ammunition, wouldn't they be lambs to the slaughter?

But he could not do anything at this time, but only worry and fear in his own consciousness.

At this time, Charlie to Sayid: "Are you ready?"

Sayid said: "Master Wade, I have communicated with all the commanders, a little later on the 15,000 mercenaries of the Front to make a full-scale arrest, then with heavy machine guns, armored vehicles guard, any one dare to resist, all will be k!lled!"

Chapter 371

Hearing that Walter was going to show off his muscles to the negotiators sent by Hamid, the entire 15,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front immediately started to prepare quickly as if they had been beaten by chicken blood.

Except for a very small number of middle and high ranking officers, who were determined to avenge their dead brothers, the vast majority of the remaining soldiers of the Front did not have any feelings about such things as revenge.

After all, they are all mercenaries, from all over the world under the banner of the Cataclysmic Front to fight side by side just to make money, who dies and who is wounded, in fact, does not touch them.

They really care about the issues that are closely related to themselves, such as how much money to earn, dangerous or not, tough or not.

Other than that, it is completely irrelevant and high up.

Therefore, they are so interested in showing their muscles at the moment, not for any sense of collective honor, but they have long been tired of staying in this shitty place, and only want to hurry to be able to end.

Now that the other side has come to peace talks, seize the time to show a wave in front of the other side, the best is to scare them soft and scared, so that they obediently surrender.

Heard that the government army for this review, but also painstakingly, specifically from other places to draw 20,000 to 30,000 people, the soldiers of the Front are very excited, the two sides together 50,000 to 60,000 people, won't scare the negotiators sent by Hamid to death?

As for the matter of not allowing live ammunition, there is nothing unusual, the world over parades are conducted without live ammo.

The real army live-fire parade only occurred once, that is, the Soviet parade in 1941, more than 100,000 soldiers on this side participated in the parade, the other side immediately marched off to the battlefield to defend the country.

In addition, all the parade must ensure no live ammunition, otherwise in case with a bullet in the gun, find an enemy representative to shot and kill, the situation will be really unmanageable.

So, the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front have consciously removed all the ammunition from their guns, and their superiors have also issued an order that officers at all levels must check the guns of the grassroots officers and soldiers for confirmation twice.

At the same time, the government troops were also actively preparing, only they were diametrically opposed to the Cataclysmic Front, what they wanted to confirm was that the weapons and ammunition were all in a state of readiness.

Afterward, soldiers from both sides began to line up in a large open area in front of the camp.

The government troops who were originally fighting alongside Cataclysmic Front were assembled on the right side of Front, while the government troops who were especially drawn from all over the world were arranged to assemble on the left side of the Cataclysmic Front.

While a large number of armored vehicles were all lined up and parked right in front, which was equivalent to wrapping the 15,000 people of Cataclysmic Front as dumplings.

However, the soldiers of the Front did not feel any abnormality.

Walter walked out of the negotiation room at Charlie's command.

He came directly to the front of his own soldiers' formation and put his hands behind his back, repeatedly emphasizing the phrase: "All listen to the order! We must show our strongest posture and strive to overwhelm the enemy from the momentum!"

All the mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front responded, each standing as tall as a pine.

At the same time, they also despised the government troops on the left and right sides in their hearts, these guys, all hanging around, how can they look like a soldier.

But who would have thought that just as the army was assembled and the 15,000 Cataclysmic Front soldiers were waiting for Hamid's negotiators to appear, all the

government troops suddenly pointed their guns and cannons at the 15,000 Cataclysmic Front soldiers.

Followed by someone shouting through a loudspeaker: "All Cataclysmic Front soldiers must surrender unconditionally with their hands raised! Anyone who dares to resist and refuses to surrender will be killed on sight!"

With this, the 15,000 soldiers completely exploded!

Who would have thought that things would suddenly take a huge turn for the worse!

Who would have thought that friendly troops who were fighting side by side would suddenly turn on each other with guns?

Chapter 3372

Just when everyone didn't know what to do, Walter said loudly, "All soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, listen to the order! I order you to unconditionally surrender to the government troops."

"Wait for the government troops to arrest you, no one can resist, otherwise you will be responsible for the consequences!"

At this moment, all the soldiers collapsed.

If it was a friendly army that suddenly turned against them, it could still be justified, but their own supreme commander also turned against them, what the hell is this?

This is one of the four battle generals of the Front, how can they be in cahoots with the government army?

Victor, who has the best relationship with Walter, couldn't help but ask: "Commander, what the hell is going on here"?

Walter said in a cold voice: "I fucking told you to surrender, you don't understand human words?"

Victor was dumbfounded, he did not want to believe that his closest comrade, the brother he grew up with would betray everyone.

Could not help but open his mouth and ask: "Brother Walter, what the hell is wrong with you?! What are you doing this for?!"

Before Walter became one of the four battle generals, Victor called him Brother Walter, and this had been the title that Victor had never changed for Walter since he was a child.

And at this time, he was hoping to use this way to wake up his brother, so that he could return from the lost path.

However, Walter has long lost control of himself.

His consciousness was almost collapsing and he wanted to kill himself, but his body was uncontrollable as he walked in front of Victor and slapped him fiercely across the face, angrily saying, "I'll kill you if you talk any more nonsense!"

Victor burst into tears, and he couldn't help but choke up and say, "Brother Walter! You are one of the most loyal leaders of the Cataclysmic Front, the Front is your lifelong faith, how can you"

Walter's own consciousness was already painful to the extreme, but his body still could not control pulling out a pistol and putting the muzzle against Victor's head, speaking in a cold voice, "One more word of nonsense, and I will shoot!"

Victor looked at Walter's murderous eyes, and while his heart was desperate to the extreme, he gave up struggling.

Although he did not know what Walter had gone through and why in the end he had become like this?

He knew that at this moment Walter's determination had already been made up, and nothing he could say would be of any use.

When Walter saw that Victor no longer spoke, he put away his gun and said in a cold voice: "If you surrender obediently, the government forces will not make things difficult for you, but if you dare to resist, you will be killed on the spot immediately!"

At this moment, the government's armored vehicles had already surrounded in all directions, and the guns on the vehicles as well as the muzzles of the heavy machine guns were all aimed at the 15,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front.

Walter paused slightly and added: "You must remember! You are non-government armed, even if you are killed by the other side's army in the territory of other countries."

"The other side can completely define you as a hostile force for illegal invasion, and no one will say a word for your death at that time!"

These Cataclysmic Front people had completely given up the idea of resistance after hearing Walter's words, coupled with the dark guns in front of them.

Even though there were still many three-star as well as four-star battle generals among them, they did not dare to make a move at all at this time.

Because they know that the other side still wants to solve the problem peacefully, if their side, the other side can directly shoot.

What is the significance of three-star and four-star battle generals?

Even a five-star general can't afford to take an AK47 shot.

So, they have no choice but to give up their hands!

Chapter 373

Fifteen thousand elites of the Cataclysmic Front became prisoners in an instant.

In order to keep them well under control, the government army tied them up in batches, and when a batch was tied up, it was directly sent to the trucks, which pulled them to the capital.

Long before the army arrived to support them, the top brass of the government army had already determined how the 15,000 prisoners would be housed.

They were transported by trucks to multiple military prisons, barracks, and municipal prisons in several cities for splitting and control.

In this way, the 15,000 soldiers of the Front could be prevented to the maximum extent from uniting to resist or escape from prison.

As the soldiers were being pulled away in batches by trucks, the government commander Sayid approached Charlie and respectfully asked,

"Master Wade, now that we have captured these 15,000 soldiers, we are at a loss as to what to do with so many prisoners of war, do you have any good suggestions on our next direction?"

Charlie said casually, "The first thing you should do now is to pull out all the officers for surprise interrogation, and make sure they confess to the misdeeds of the Front against your country."

After a pause, Charlie added: "After getting this evidence, you will immediately make it public, telling the world that your capture of the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front is supported by sufficient legal reasoning."

"That it is reasonable and legitimate, so that the Cataclysmic Front will be sitting on the charge of threatening the national security of other countries."

"In this way, on the one hand, it will allow you to have the absolute right on the legal level and gain the support of international public opinion;"

"On the other hand, it will also turn the Front into the target of everyone's shouting, so that the Front will absolutely not dare to retaliate against you in any form!"

"Understood!" Sayid nodded his head repeatedly and said, "Then what should we do with these 15,000 people?"

Charlie said seriously, "Since they have violated your homeland security, naturally, they should be tried openly and fairly using your country's laws."

Sayid said awkwardly, "If according to our laws, these 15,000 people should be sentenced to life imprisonment, if not the death penalty, but with our financial and social resources, how can we afford to feed so many prisoners"

Charlie laughed: "This is simple, you grasp the time to fix the evidence, grasp the time to a public trial, and then negotiate with the Cataclysmic Front."

"Demand that the Front must pay enough bail money to bail out these fifteen thousand people, as long as the bail money is in place, you immediately deport everyone."

"Bail money" Sayid brightened up and asked offhandedly, "Then what do you think, this amount is roughly at what is more appropriate?"

Charlie looked at him and laughed: "I suggest that you first figure out the size of the economy of the Cataclysmic Front."

"And then jam their scalps and drive a maximum price that they can afford, so that the money you get from the compensation, you can also use it for some infrastructure construction."

Chapter 3374

Charlie himself thought about it and spoke, "I think a billion dollars up and down, should be properly no problem."

"Okay!" Sayid excitedly said, "Then I'll report it to my superiors!"

Charlie nodded, looked at the time, and said indifferently, "Okay, I still have a lot of things to do, so you guys can handle it yourselves over here."

"But you have to remember what you promised me, a permanent truce with Hamid, and give him enough freedom to develop on his own, without infringing on each other."

Saeed said without hesitation, "Don't worry, we will keep our promise!"

Charlie then said, "How about this, I will leave Walter to you first, you immediately interrogate him, I will make him cooperate fully, know everything and say everything, after you fix all the evidence, send a helicopter to send him to Hamid."

"At the same time, you also follow the trip, bring the truce agreement, and sign the agreement with Hamid."

Sayid asked in disbelief, "Master Wade, do you want Walter to go to Hamid?"

"No." Charlie said lightly, "I still have use for this person, I want to take him away."

Seyyed knew that with Charlie's divine ability, it was impossible for him to be Hamid's military master, he thought it must be a great god-level figure that Hamid had moved from outside, so he hurriedly agreed and said,

"Don't worry, we will immediately conduct a surprise interrogation on him, and after fixing the evidence, I will personally send him to Hamid and you!"

"Good." Charlie nodded and added: "Go and call Walter over, I will instruct him a few words."

"Okay Master Wade, you wait a moment!"

.....

At this moment, Walter was experiencing the greatest pain and suffering of his life.

Watching with his own eyes his brothers, completely betrayed by himself, and being tied up by the enemy, pulled away by the truckload, with their future uncertain, it was too much for him to suffer.

Every single soldier of the Cataclysmic Front cast the most vicious abuse and curses at him, and those pairs of angry eyes deeply stung his heart.

He even wanted to close his eyes and not look at their resentful eyes, but he simply couldn't do it.

Because, even his eyelids, are no longer under his control.

His consciousness, like a parasite living in his own body, can feel everything, but can not control anything.

His own body had become his strongest prison.

Under heaven, there is nothing more painful than this.

Just then, Sayid came to him and spoke, "Walter, Master Wade is looking for you, hurry up and go over!"

Hearing the words Master Wade, Walter's consciousness burst with fear, while his body, however, had involuntarily moved his feet, and without half a second's hesitation, he immediately ran towards the conference room.

Darting to the conference room, Walter felt his body uncontrollably bowed to Charlie and said respectfully, "Master Wade, what are your orders for me?"

Charlie said indifferently: "Later Sayid will take you to make a statement and transcript, you must cooperate with him completely and tell him all the unseemly deeds of your Cataclysmic Front, do you understand?"

Although Walter's autonomous consciousness refuses thousand times, but his body is still uncontrollable said, "Okay Master Wade, I must fully cooperate with"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, turned to Sayid, and said, "Sayid, you remember to make sure to find one from your team who is proficient in writing."

"Record all the transcripts in full detail and form a paper document, when you send him to Hamid, bring me a copy of the transcripts, I want to see it. "

Sayid agreed without hesitation and said, "Don't worry, Master Wade, we strive to get all this done in the fastest possible time, and then I will take him and come over to see you!"

"Good." Charlie stood up and said indifferently, "You go and arrange for a helicopter to take me to the location of the previous meeting, I will go back and wait for you."

Chapter 3375

When Charlie returned to Hamid's base by helicopter, Hamid, who had learned of his return trip in advance, couldn't wait to come out to greet him.

As soon as Charlie got off the chopper, he couldn't wait to come forward and asked, "Brother! My scouts said that the drones saw that the government troops seemed to have captured all the people of the Cataclysmic Front, what is going on?"

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "The government army has flipped with the Cataclysmic Front, now all the soldiers of the Front have been captured, and they have also promised to make a truce with you."

"In the future, if there are no special circumstances, you try to maintain a neutral stance with them as long as possible."

Hamid was a little confused for a moment and opened his mouth to ask: "Brother how could they flip with the Cataclysmic Front? This is too sudden, right"

Seeing that he was shocked, Charlie then told Hamid in detail what happened.

Hamid listened to the whole person dumbfounded, said offhand: "Brother after you left, I envisioned countless possibilities, but also did not expect this kind of thing to happen"

Charlie laughed: "I didn't expect it either, what I had thought was that I would go and put Walter under control and then coerce him to escort me and Zynn out."

"But to my surprise, I saw that the state of affairs in the Cataclysmic Front had been revealed and he took the initiative to attack that Sayid, just giving me a chance to wipe them out."

Hamid couldn't help but give Charlie a thumbs up and exclaimed, "Brother Wade, you're really setting aside a thousand pounds with four pairs of hands!"

Saying that, he couldn't help but ask Charlie, "Brother, do you think I really want to call a truce with the government forces?"

Charlie nodded and said firmly, "Of course we should call a truce, you should not think that you have a strong defense force and a lot of strategic reserves now."

"Even if you have more, there will be a time to run out, it is absolutely no good for you to continue the stalemate."

Hamid said awkwardly, "Actually, I'm not saying that I must fight them to the end."

"It's just that I am afraid that their willingness to call a truce now is just a kind of delaying tactic, in case they free up their hands and start hitting me again, what will I do?"

Charlie said seriously: "I let you stop the station, but did not let you surrender, once the truce, you can still continue to expand your armament, continue to build your defense, and after the truce, they will certainly no longer surround you."

"You can resume the transport of supplies, and even hire more construction teams to help you build your base, so that your strength will also grow stronger and stronger. Even if they flip-flop one day, you will have more initiative."

Hamid thought about it carefully and found that what Charlie said did make sense.

No matter how strong one's strategic reserves were, the days of being under a deadly siege by the enemy were always the most dangerous and difficult.

Since the other side would withdraw their troops after the truce, it would be like giving him a chance to catch a breath, and he must seize this opportunity to continue to improve his defense capabilities.

So, he said excitedly, "Brother, I understand, don't worry, I will definitely do my best to build the base more solidly!"

Charlie nodded slightly and spoke again, "I believe it won't take long for Sayid to personally come over to sign the armistice agreement with you."

"I have already asked him to bring Walter over with him then, when you have signed the armistice agreement, I will take Zynn and Walter back to China."

Hamid asked, "Brother, why so hasty? Not staying for two more days?"

Charlie waved his hand and said, "No, I still have a lot of things to do back, especially since the Qingming Festival, which is dedicated to paying respect to our ancestors in China, is coming up."

"I have to go back to pay respect to my parents, so I won't delay here any longer."

Saying that, Charlie also unapologetically continued: "And your place is too hard conditioned, nothing to do here, not even a tourist attraction, I stay here for two days is not meaningful, so I'll first go back."

Hamid smiled and said, "Brother is right, my place is really not interesting, the conditions are also relatively poor, but you can rest assured that after the truce, I will immediately start a new round of infrastructure construction."

"When the time must be in the mountain body digging a few high-grade rooms out, when you come over next time, you must be well entertained!"

Charlie smiled on the surface and agreed, but in his heart, he was secretly muttering, to this kind of place, he really does not want to come back in the future.

.....

Chapter 3376

Three hours later, Hamid's scouts sent word that the government troops had begun to retreat.

Most of the infantry had left one after another in vehicles, and the original artillery and armored vehicles had also withdrawn to the capital, leaving only some soldiers to pack up tents, portable shelters, and other supplies.

And at this time, Hamid's adjutant came to report, claiming that a helicopter was approaching the base.

Hamid knew that this must be Sayid coming to sign the armistice agreement, so he instructed his adjutant to bring it directly to his command after the other party arrived.

Soon, a few soldiers brought both Sayid and Walter to the command headquarters.

When he saw Charlie, the first thing Sayid did was to bow respectfully and said, "Master Wade, I'm really sorry for keeping you waiting!"

Charlie smiled faintly: "It's okay, how is the situation on your side?"

Sayid said: "Most of the officers of the Cataclysmic Front have confessed, we have fixed a large amount of evidence, and are now handing over to news agencies to edit the evidence, which will be sent out to the world later."

Saying that, he hurriedly took out a thick pile of A4 paper and handed it to Charlie, respectfully saying, "Master Wade, this is Walter's confession."

Charlie took the thick pile of papers and did not rush to open it immediately, but asked him, "Sayid, did you bring the truce agreement?"

"Yes!" Sayid hurriedly took out another document, handed one to Charlie and another to Hamid, and spoke, "This is the template of our armistice agreement."

"Commander Hamid can read it first, Master Wade does not understand Arabic, let me explain it to you verbally."

Charlie nodded and said casually, "Okay, you can talk about it."

Sayid was busy saying, "First of all, I personally, as well as my leaders, are very grateful to Master Wade, you not only saved me, but also our country."

Charlie waved his hand, "It's just a matter of raising your hand."

Sayid said gratefully, "Because of our gratitude to you, Master Wade, we have basically no requirements listed in this armistice agreement."

"As long as Commander Hamid also agrees to a ceasefire, both of us will immediately enter into an indefinite ceasefire, and we will also explicitly prohibit our soldiers and weapons vehicles from entering within a 30-kilometer radius of Commander Hamid's base."

"And later he can continue to develop and expand, and we will not interfere."

Saying that, Sayid added: "Of course, while we respect Commander Hamid, we also hope that he will not take the initiative to attack us again."

"And if he can manage not to make a move against us, then we will never wage war against Commander Hamid, and both sides will develop peacefully and not violate each other!"

Charlie knew that it was impossible for these two very different forces to achieve permanent peaceful coexistence.

However, as long as he could lift the status quo of Hamid being surrounded now, it would make it much easier for him and give him more time and energy to improve his own strength.

This way, even if he fights again in the future, he can have more initiative.

He then asked Hamid, "Commander Hamid, do you have any comments?"

Hamid naturally shook his head repeatedly and stated, "I have no opinion!"

Charlie nodded, then said, "Since both have no opinion, then it's settled, you guys just sign it."

The two people said in unison, "Okay!"

Charlie took advantage of the work of the two people ready to sign, by hand, flipped through Walter's transcript.

At first, he did not think there was anything strange, but did not expect, the contents of this, the more he read, the more alarmed!

Chapter 3377

In Walter's confession, he told all that he had, all that he had about the Cataclysmic Front, without any reservations.

The reason for this is that he already knew about it, but what he was curious about was the situation inside this organization.

Walter's confession shows that the founder of the Front is named Joseph Wan, the main reason why he was able to set up the Front at a young age and take it all the way to development and growth, thanks to a noble person he met overseas back then.

The identity of this nobleman is very mysterious, the vast majority of the soldiers of the Front do not know his existence, only Joseph and the other core members of the Cataclysmic Front, know his identity, respectfully addressed him as the Elder master.

The real identity of this grandmaster is actually a top martial arts expert.

And Joseph is the direct disciple of this person.

According to Walter, after Joseph had gained a certain strength in the martial path, he started recruiting in the overseas Chinese circles, and almost all of the officers and officers of the Cataclysmic Front were Joseph's disciples.

With the increasing strength of these core members, the Cataclysmic Front soon became famous in the field of mercenaries, and then Joseph began to continue to expand, and also privately divided the Front into three classes.

The first class, naturally, is Joseph and other battle commanders and generals, these battle commanders and generals are Joseph's disciples, know the vast majority of the secrets of the Front, each very heavy sincerity.

The second tier, is the middle-ranking officers, these officers in the Cataclysmic Front structure, play an important role in the top and bottom, these people know that the first tier of the Cataclysmic Front in the cultivation of martial arts.

But they also know, if they also want to cultivate martial arts, they must pass the first tier of the examination, so the loyalty of this group of officers is also very high.

As for the third class, they are the mercenaries hired from all over the world.

These mercenaries actually do not know the core secrets of the Cataclysmic Front, they just take the high salary and work for the organization, and if there is a very outstanding performance, they can be promoted to officers and become the second class of the Cataclysmic Front.

It is because of such a hierarchical division, coupled with the attraction created by the martial arts as an ascending ladder in it, that the first and second classes of the entire Cataclysmic Front are extremely solid, and the overall strength is getting stronger.

What shocked Charlie the most was that Walter's confession stated that Joseph's greatest wish for so many years was actually to return to China to avenge his parents, and for this goal, he had been carefully preparing for many years.

Originally, that elder was not prepared to let him return to the country to take revenge, and over the years, although Joseph has been persistent, but the elder never nodded.

Until last year, the elder decided to leave the Middle East, travel the world, and no longer ask about any matters of the Front, Joseph was finally able to put the revenge plan on the agenda.

In order to take revenge this time, he has mobilized a large number of people, the four battle commanders, and a hundred generals to all rush to China.

Now, the four battle commanders have arrived three, only Walter himself is still in the Middle East.

And Walter this time, originally to take down Hamid, as well as other opposition forces, immediately was supposed to rush to China, and rendezvous with Joseph.

When Charlie saw this, he looked up at Walter and asked in a cold voice: "What kind of people is Joseph seeking revenge from when he returns to China this time?"

Walter said offhandedly, "According to him, the enemy who killed his parents is the Eastcliff Wade family!"

"Wade family?!" Charlie couldn't help but frown and question, "How could the Wade family have killed his parents?"

Walter said with a bewildered expression, "What exactly is the situation, I do not know, the supreme commander never revealed the details to me."

"He only said that he would make the Wade family pay the price of blood, but what exactly is the grudge between the Wade family and him, we are not too clear."

Charlie asked again, "Have you heard Joseph say what his enemy is the Wade family, what is his name?"

Walter shook his head: "I have not heard"

Chapter 338

Charlie's mind at this time is thinking, this man Joseph, is seeking revenge on the Wade family, what exactly is his relationship with Wade family's people.

Is it the old man Zhongquan? Or the eldest uncle Wade Andrew or other Wade family members?

In Charlie's opinion, Joseph is similar to himself in age, if it is really the Wade family who killed his parents, it must have happened at least ten or twenty years ago.

At that time, in addition to grandfather and uncle, the Wade family still had a mainstay, which was his own father, Changying.

Therefore, he also secretly wondered in his mind, this Joseph's enemy, could it be his own father.

Only, this question, Walter certainly does not know, and there is no point in asking him.

Immediately after, Charlie thought of the Wade family's upcoming ancestral ritual.

Joseph suddenly wanted to seek revenge on the Wade family at this point, could it be that he had chosen this moment for the ancestral festival?

After all, this is the grand ceremony of the Wade family only once every twelve years, and if he had an undying grudge against the Wade family, it would be logical for him to choose this day to lash out at the Wade family.

Thus, he asked Walter, "Did Joseph not make any demands to you, such as the day before which you must arrive in Eastcliff?"

Walter nodded repeatedly and said, "It was mentioned that I must arrive in Eastcliff by April 3rd."

"April 3rd" Charlie's eyes narrowed slightly, with a hint of coldness in his eyes, "April 5th is the Qingming Festival, according to you, this Joseph must want to do something on the day of the Qingming Festival."

Walter said respectfully, "What exactly is Joseph's intention, this is really not very clear to me."

Charlie hmmed, then he asked Hamid for the satellite phone and called Leon.

Once the call came through, Leon asked, "Hello, who is this?"

Charlie said, "Housekeeper Leon, it's me, Charlie."

"Young master!" Leon was surprised and asked, "Why are you calling from an overseas phone? Oh yes, I heard that the master's Concorde has gone out again, so it should be taking you to the Middle East, right?"

"Right." Charlie spoke, "Housekeeper Leon, I'm calling to find you because I want to consult with you about one thing."

Leon humbly said, "Young master, you can ask, I will answer everything and say everything!"

Charlie asked him, "Have you ever heard of a man named Joseph Wan?"

"Joseph Wan?" Leon pondered for a moment and said, "Young master, I don't think I've heard of it."

Joseph's father, Arthur Wan, was not even famous in Eastcliff, just a dog who followed Zynn, and when Arthur Wan had an accident, his son Joseph was still a child, so not many people knew about him.

Charlie asked him again, "Then let me ask you, did the Wade family have any conflicts or contradictions with people surnamed Wan a decade or two ago?"

"The one surnamed Wan?" Leon thought for a moment and spoke, "Yes! In the beginning, there was a person named Arthur Wan beside Zynn."

"He had some conflicts with your father in order to stand up for Zynn, and later competed with your father in the futures market"

"But finally lost everything, and then he jumped to his death, and his wife also followed and committed suicide by taking poison"

"About this matter, your father was very guilty, although it was Arthur's initiative to provoke, and your father was also righteous in the futures market defeated him."

"But your father still felt Arthur's death, he thought he was responsible for a certain"

Chapter 339

Hearing Leon's words, Charlie couldn't help but frown and asked rhetorically, "Since it was that Arthur who took the initiative to provoke my father, and since my father's method of defeating him was also open and fair."

"What does it have to do with my father that he chose to commit suicide when his own mental capacity failed?"

Saying that Charlie said firmly: "For his death, my father is not even half responsible! As for his wife taking poison to commit suicide, it has nothing to do with my father too!"

"If he hadn't been so cowardly and chose to die, his wife wouldn't have gone with him, so his wife's death should be counted on his head! What does it have to do with my father?"

Leon sighed and said, "Young Master, your father has always been benevolent and righteous, and very often, he demanded a little more of himself than morality."

Saying that, he couldn't help but ask: "Why do you ask about this matter?"

Charlie said casually, "It's nothing, it's just that I met a Chinese overseas who happened to know something about the Wan family."

Saying that, Charlie asked, "By the way, do you know the current situation of the Wan family?"

Leon then said, "The Wan family has long been broken, after the death of the two, Future Group that they owned also filed for bankruptcy liquidation, not only have no assets left, but also a large amount of debt, some friends to avoid any liability had cut off relations with them."

"By the way, at that time, Arthur still had a son, should be similar to you, or slightly older than you two years, when your father learned that his wife committed suicide by taking poison, there were thoughts of adopting that child."

"But he did not find him, and the Wan family relatives knew that the family was defeated, so they also went away, so the Wan family basically completely fell into oblivion."

"If not you Just asked, I have not remembered the Wan family for more than ten years."

Hearing this, Charlie already had a basic speculation in his heart.

"This Joseph Wan of the Wan family, should be the son of Arthur"

"This Joseph must think that it was my father who killed his parents"

"That's why he's bent on seeking revenge on the Wade family"

"However, since his Organization has developed to this point today, it is impossible that he does not know that my father has passed away, and knowing that my father has passed away."

"He still wants to seek revenge from the Wade family, either because he wants to take the anger of the entire Wade family, or he wants to take revenge from my father who has passed away."

In association with the ancestral rituals to be held soon, Charlie's eyes suddenly became extremely cold!

He clenched his fists and secretly swore in his heart, "If this man dares to hit my parents, I will definitely break him into pieces!"

At this time, Leon asked Charlie, "Young master, did you hear about something from the Wan family?"

Charlie then said, "I heard a little rumor, but it doesn't matter."

Saying that, he added: "Butler Leon, I still have some things on my side, so I won't talk to you first, I'll talk to you in person when I arrive in Eastcliff."

"Okay, Master." Leon smiled, "All the Wade family's side family heads have arrived in Eastcliff, and your cousin Morgan's fiancée, Princess Helena, has also arrived in Eastcliff, so the master is expecting you to hurry over!"

Chapter 3380

"Princess Helena?" Charlie asked curiously, "Where's the princess?"

"From Northern Europe." Leon said, "This is the marriage partner that the master talked about for your cousin some time ago, after considering many families' marriageable girls, this girl is the most suitable overall."

"After your cousin marries her, the Wade family's future development in Europe will also get a big boost, once the Qingming Festival is over, they will immediately hold an engagement ceremony."

"Understood." Charlie said casually, "I will only attend the ancestor worship ceremony this time, I won't participate in such things as engagement, you help me say hello to them in advance."

Leon hesitated for a moment and advised, "Young master, if you're not that busy, you'd better attend, otherwise I'm afraid it's a bit hard to save face."

"No." Charlie said firmly, "I don't want to have too much involvement with the Wade family, this ancestor ceremony is non-public."

"Plus I can pay respect to my parents, that's why I agreed to participate, other things, I won't follow and get involved in."

"Okay." Leon knew that he could hardly persuade Charlie, so he asked, "Young master, then when are you coming over?"

Charlie said indifferently, "I will arrive in Eastcliff on the third day of April."

"OK, Young Master!" Leon said excitedly, "I'll pick you up at the airport then!"

Charlie said casually, "Let's talk about it then, I still have some business, I'll hang up now."

After saying goodbye to Leon, Charlie immediately stood up and said to Hamid and Sayid: "Both of you must coexist peacefully in the future, so that it is the most beneficial situation for both sides."

Saying that, Charlie added: "In addition, these 15,000 people of the Front must be able to bring a lot of revenue to the government army, which is also a big boost to the government army's economy."

"So from now on, both of you can completely bury your heads in developing infrastructure and economy, there is no need to fight anymore."

Hamid nodded his head without hesitation and said, "Don't worry, I will remember your teachings!"

Sayid also said: "In fact, we do not want to fight all the time, it would be good to have peace talks!"

Charlie nodded and said, "Then you guys should hurry up and sign the peace agreement, I have some important things to do."

"I must return to my country immediately, Hamid, you help me prepare the helicopter, bring Zynn out for me, I want to take him back."

Hamid said with some reluctance, "Brother, are you in such a hurry to leave? Look, brother, I have not been able to properly receive you until now!"

Charlie waved his hand: "Next time, this time it is really urgent and cannot be delayed."

Hamid nodded his head with understanding and said seriously, "Okay! Big matters are important! I won't keep you!"

After saying that, he immediately called his adjutant and ordered, "Arrange for a helicopter to take Mr. Wade to Beirut!"

When the adjutant was about to take orders, Sayid hurriedly said, "Master Wade, why don't you take my helicopter? After all, our current peace talks have not yet been announced to the public."

"So if someone recognizes Hamid's helicopter and attacks it in a fever, it will be bad.

Charlie is Sayid's life-saving benefactor and helped him to make a great achievement in the army, Sayid's heart can be said to be incomparably grateful to him.

This was even more than Hamid, who had been cured of his crippled leg by Charlie.

Charlie nodded gently and spoke, "Then let's go in your helicopter."

Sayid was busy saying, "Master Wade, I'll give you a flight!"

Hamid also said without hesitation, "Brother Wade, I'll go too!"

Charlie nodded, looked at Walter, and said in a cold voice: "You come with me."

Walter did not hesitate to say, "Yes! Everything at your command....."

Chapter 3381

When several people came out of Hamid's command together, Hamid's adjutant had also brought Zynn, who was tied up in five pieces, out of the bunker.

The other day there had been a war, Hamid was afraid that this guy will cause disorder or take advantage of the chaos to escape, so he ordered people to tie him up.

Also because of the war, search to be locked in the dark bunker, has not seen the sun for several days, the whole person looked very disheveled, pale, bloodless.

At this time, outside only one round of sunset, the golden sunlight spread on Zynn, so that he felt as if reborn.

Under the stimulation of the light, he did not see Charlie, but faced the sunset, feeling the warmth of the sun shining on his body, his heart was full of emotions.

In the past, he never dreamed that as the son of the wealthy Su family, he would one day be reduced to the point where even seeing the sun felt very luxurious.

He did not wait a few seconds to enjoy himself, the adjutant behind him urged: "Move faster! Mr. Wade is still waiting!"

Once he heard the word Mr. Wade, Zynn's heart panicked, and after turning his head, his eyes adjusted for a few seconds before he saw a smiling Charlie not far away.

Seeing Charlie with a smile on his face, bathed in golden sunlight, Zynn could not help but shiver, thinking: "This kid looks handsome, with a smile on his face looks even more harmless, but who would have thought that this grandson could do such fcuked up things."

"Throwing me into this shitty place to suffer so much From this point alone, this kid is not as good as his old man Changying, Changying back then was not as damaging as he"

While muttering in his heart, Zynn was already brought to Charlie by the adjutant, Charlie looked at him and asked with a smile, "Mr. Su, how do you feel this time?"

Zynn cried and said, "Charlie, just let me go back this place is fighting every day, it is really unbearable ah even if you throw me to Changbai Mountain, it is safer than being here"

Charlie waved his hand: "You don't have to worry about this Hamid is already ready to make peace with the government forces, and when you come back after the Qingming Festival, there will be no more war here."

After hearing this, Zynn did not know whether to be happy or sad.

Charlie looked at the time and said, "Come on Mr. Su, it's already late at night in the country, let's hurry up and leave, we can reach Aurous Hill in the morning."

Zynn asked, "Can I meet with Zhiyu and Zhifei back in Aurous Hill?"

Charlie waved his hand: "Your son kowtowed all the way to the Dazhao Temple for your father to atone for their sins."

"Your daughter is busy working recently, should not have time to see you, but if you really miss your relatives, I can temporarily arrange for you to meet with your brother, you two brothers can get together after arriving."

When Zynn heard this, he asked, dumbfounded, offhand, "My brother? You mean Shoude?!"

Shoude had been missing for a long time.

Zynn knew that Shoude must be in Charlie's hands, he just didn't know where he had hidden him.

Once he heard Charlie say that he should go to Aurous Hill to reunite with his brother, he couldn't help but exclaim, "Shoude he he has been in Aurous Hill all this time?"

"Right." Charlie lightly said, "My friend has a dog farm in Aurous Hill, that place not only raises some fighting dogs, but also occasionally raises some people."

Zynn couldn't help but shrink his neck and said in his heart, "A dog breeding farm occasionally raises some people, is this fucking human talk?"

"In addition, you let me go to meet with him, do you want to throw me into the dog farm too?"

"I've suffered so much in this hellhole, it's hard to go back for a trip, and it's only such a week's work, can't you just let me eat better and live better?"

However, although he had a lot of complaints inside at this time.

But he did not dare to say anything more, he knew very well that he did not have any initiative in front of Charlie.

So, he could only say resentfully, "Everything is at the disposal of Mr. Wade"

Chapter 3382

Charlie nodded: "Let's go, we still have to catch a plane to Beirut."

Charlie took Walter and Zynn on Sayid's helicopter, then he waved goodbye to Hamid and Sayid, and the helicopter quickly took off and rushed to Beirut, the capital of Lebanon.

At this time, Zhongquan's man, Chester, was already waiting anxiously in Beirut.

He knew that Charlie's trip to Hamid's base must be very dangerous, and Hamid and the government forces were in a stalemate.

Tens of thousands of people surrounded his base, and now the outside world had not received any news about the peace talks between the two sides, so he was afraid that Charlie could enter and not come out.

After the plane took off, Charlie gave him a call and told him to hurry up and arrange for the crew of the Concorde to be ready for takeoff and take off immediately in one hour.

Chester was surprised and asked, "Young Master, you got out of Hamid?"

"Right." Charlie said lightly, "I will arrive at Beirut airport in about fifty minutes, grab the plane and get it ready for takeoff without delay."

Chester Han subconsciously asked, "Young master you how would you get out?"

Charlie said lightly: "You don't need to ask much about this, it won't take long for you to know."

"Okay" Chester was busy saying, "Then I'll go to the airport and wait for you!"

Chester immediately went to the airport and arranged for the plane to be ready for takeoff, and soon, Charlie arrived at the airport in a helicopter without any problems.

Chester never dreamed that Charlie was flying in a government helicopter, and when he saw him and Zynn, he couldn't help but be astonished.

He really couldn't understand, this young master of his family, in the end, what kind of magic power he can use to bring out Zynn intact from thousands of hostile people who were surrounding him.

And along with Charlie, there was a middle-aged man, only Chester did not know Walter, so he did not know his identity.

Chester was eager to ask what was going on, but Charlie seemed to be in a great hurry and just got down from the helicopter, just said to Chester that he had worked hard, and then took the two men to board the Concorde.

Immediately afterward, he urged the crew to hurry up and take off to get back to China as soon as possible.

When the Concorde took off from Beirut Airport, Joseph, who was far away in Eastcliff, was anxious about Walter's lost connection.

He knew that Walter was going to negotiate with Hamid today together with the representatives of the government army, and he did not want those two parties to shake hands and make peace, so he asked Walter, no matter what, to delay for a few more days."

"Until he took care of the Wade family, and then he would personally go to the Middle East and solve Hamid.

He did not get Walter's report, which made him more or less anxious, so he asked his man Harmen to try to contact with him several times, but could not reach him.

The weird thing is that none of the other senior and middle-ranking members of the Cataclysmic Front could be contacted either.

Harmen was worried that something had gone wrong, but Joseph felt that even if something had gone wrong, it would not be possible for all 15,000 people to go wrong."

"After all, these 15,000 people are the elite of the Cataclysmic Front, how could a group of crooked people on the other side threaten them?

Therefore, he preferred to believe that there should be a communication failure in the Middle East.

However, after waiting for another two to three hours, there was still no news, which made him feel more and more bizarre.

So, he immediately called Harmen and said in a cold voice: "Harmen, you should immediately deploy a few people from Jerusalem to go there and see what is going on!"

Saying that, he said in a stern voice: "No matter what happened, Walter must be responsible for losing contact for such a long time!"

Harmen was about to speak, when suddenly someone rushed in quickly in a panic and said nervously, "Supreme Commander, something big has happened in Syria!"

Chapter 3383

Seeing that his subordinate had come to report in such a nervous and panicked manner, Joseph immediately questioned, "What's the big fuss about!"

The subordinate almost cried out and said out loud,

"Supreme Commander! Just now, the government army announced a major news to the world, our 15,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front were all arrested for endangering national security!"

Joseph's first thought was that it was simply impossible.

How could such a powerful elite force of his own, with the Green-Eyed Wolf King Walter sitting in the town, be arrested by government troops who lacked guns and bullets?

Who had ever heard of tens of thousands of peasants taking 15,000 regular troops prisoner?

Isn't this a big joke?

Thinking of this, he could not help but frown and questioned, "Today is April 1st, April Fool's Day, you are not here to tease me, are you?"

The subordinate shook his head repeatedly and said offhandedly, "How dare I make such a joke, Master!"

"The other side has even released the video, all 15,000 of our men are captured and none escaped!"

Joseph felt like a thunderstorm! He felt like he was having a nightmare as a child and couldn't wait to wake up and end the dream.

He subconsciously stood up, ignoring the intense dizziness, and asked, "What did you say? Fifteen thousand elites, all captured by this gang of third-rate soldiers?!"

The subordinate nodded timidly and whispered, "Yes Yes Supreme Commander"

Joseph almost collapsed, clenched his fist and cursed,

"Fcku, then even if it was 15,000 pigs or 15,000 donkeys, in that hilly wilderness in the Middle East, their gang couldn't have captured them all so quickly, right?!"

"Supreme Commander" subordinate said nervously, "Our 15,000 soldiers were not only captured, many officers also gave up all our strategic planning"

"The other side has now also released all the evidence, transcripts, video footage."

"The video footage, including the green-eyed wolf king himself admitted, now this information has triggered a huge international reaction, many countries are condemning us"

Saying that, he handed over a tablet computer, opened one of the videos and said, "Supreme Commander, this video of the Green-Eyed Wolf King admitting his guilt has caused a huge repercussion on the extranet"

Joseph held back his anger and clicked play, in the video, Walter sat on the interrogation chair and told all the confidential information of Cataclysmic Front about Syria word by word.

Seeing that Walter completely betrayed the organization, Joseph grabbed the satellite phone on the table and violently broke it in his hand and crushed it, roaring in anger:

"Walter, as one of the four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, was captured, is he a six-star martial artist?"

"He even published our strategic intent after being captured, doesn't he know that this has already violated the death penalty of my Cataclysmic Front?!"

Harmen was also baffled and blurted out, "Supreme Commander, from what I know about the Green-Eyed Wolf King, he would never betray the Cataclysmic Front, is there some hidden agenda here?"

Chapter 3384

"A hidden agenda?" Joseph cursed angrily, "Didn't you see the video just now? He told the other side, and now they are telling the world, our organization will soon be in a situation where everyone is shouting!"

"In the future, who else will cooperate with us in the Middle East?"

Saying that, he clenched his fist and said with gritted teeth, "And! These 15,000 people being captured is simply a heavy loss for us!"

"Moreover, if the other side wants to sentence all fifteen thousand people, we will have to pay compensation to their families based on the length of these people's sentences!"

"You have to know that any country in the world has designated crimes against national security as the most egregious and significant."

"All of them, with the highest death penalty and the lowest sentence of ten years or more, if this is really the case, then we have to take out billions or even tens of billions of dollars just for compensation!"

Harmen could not help but be a little alarmed, and he also knew that although such mercenary organizations as the Cataclysmic Front seemed to be very powerful."

"But in fact a large part of the powerful nature came from the power of money.

Now there is such a big thing, if the Cataclysmic Front does not take money out to set things right, then the remaining 30,000 to 40,000 mercenaries, each and every one of them will avoid the Cataclysmic Front.

After all, for these mercenaries, there is no loyalty to the mercenary corps.

Unlike every country's soldiers, are driven by patriotism, even in the battlefield to die for the country without complaint.

Mercenaries are completely a group of wage earners, get paid to work, no money to quit is their basic principle.

Just like the company employees, the boss goes bankrupt, no money to pay wages, the majority of employees will only look for a new job."

"While instructing lawyers to file a lawsuit for compensation, starving with the boss to tide over the difficulties is basically non-existent.

Therefore, the 15,000 people captured, will be a huge test for the Cataclysmic Front.

So, Harmen couldn't help but ask: "Supreme Commander, do you have any solution now?"

Joseph said with an extremely angry expression, "What other solution can there be at this moment?"

"The only solution is to hurry up and negotiate with the government forces, and try everything to satisfy their needs so that they will willingly release the people."

Harmen asked again, "What if they don't agree? Should we fight our way in and get the people out?"

"Are you crazy?" Joseph glared at him and questioned, "Do you want the Cataclysmic Front to openly declare war with a country?"

"In that case, we would have angered all the sovereign countries in the world, and everyone would turn away from us."

"So where would we get a foothold then? Do we go to Somalia as pirates? Don't forget, Somalia is also a sovereign country!"

"If we go to invade a sovereign country, even if their own army can't beat us, the United Nations will send troops to exterminate us."

Harmen froze for a moment and couldn't help but say, "If that's the case, then we only have one way left to negotiate"

Joseph let out a long sigh and said, "Today is already the first of April, only five days left until the Wade family's ancestral festival"

Speaking of this, Joseph added: "Since they announced to the public that they arrested our people."

"I believe they will follow the basic international jurisprudence and hold a public trial against them"

"Once the public trial is held, it will take at least a few months to follow the normal process of collecting evidence, fixing the evidence, prosecuting, and trying"

"In that case, just wait until I finish the Wade family, then I will personally go to the Middle East to negotiate with them."

"The best solution to this matter is to compensate the other party a one-time sum of money, so that they can release all the people."

Harmen nodded, and couldn't help but ask: "Supreme Commander, then when the time comes, what are you going to do with the Green-Eyed Wolf King?"

"Him?" Joseph clenched his teeth and said in a cold voice,

"I will bring him back to the Cataclysmic Front and personally interrogate him in front of all the battle commanders and generals."

"Asking him exactly why he surrendered and why he betrayed the Cataclysmic Front!"

Chapter 3385

Just as the government army captured 15,000 elites of the Cataclysmic Front in one fell swoop, causing a huge stir in international public opinion, the Wade family's slender, white swan-like Concorde airliner landed smoothly at Aurous Hill Airport.

When the plane came to a stop at the end of the runway, a helicopter had been waiting in the parking space for a long time.

The two people Charlie brought back from the Middle East this time were both very sensitive.

Zynn is the son of the Su family, since he disappeared, the entire Su family, and even the entire society is searching for his whereabouts.

Once the news of his appearance in the country at this time leaks out, it will definitely cause a huge sensation.

As for Walter, there may not be many people who know him at home, but there are too many people abroad who know him.

He is one of the four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front and is highly known overseas, and he has 15,000 men under his command, just been captured by the Syrian government forces, which makes him famous in a different way.

That's why Charlie asked Issac to arrange a helicopter in advance, and as soon as the plane landed.

He immediately used the helicopter to take these two people to Orvel's dog farm, without any outside contact during the whole process.

Before these two people even got off the plane, they were already covered with thick black hoods to ensure that even with any surveillance camera system, it would be impossible to capture their faces.

Subsequently, Charlie dragged the two down from the Concorde and directly boarded the long-awaited helicopter.

Immediately afterward, the helicopter left the airport at a great speed and ran towards Orvel's dog farm.

Orvel's dog farm, one after other renovation and expansion bouts, now the internal scale is getting bigger and bigger, more and more functional, and the degree of secrecy is also getting higher and higher.

After the helicopter stopped at the central apron inside the dog farm, the entire apron was like an elevator, slowly sinking to the ground.

Followed by a large row of folding shades pulled up from above, completely blocking the lift entrance.

Hearing that today Charlie will bring two guests over to stay for a few days, Orvel rose early at dawn to prepare and is now waiting for his arrival at the bottom of the apron.

As soon as he saw Charlie, Orvel immediately stepped forward and said, "Master Wade, the guest room you want is ready, and one of them is next to that Shoude."

"Very well." Charlie nodded, took off the black cloth bag on Zynn's head and said to Orvel:

"This is Zynn, Shoude's elder brother, the two brothers should not have seen each other for a while, let's arrange for the two to reunite first."

"Okay, Master!" Orvel immediately greeted his believer and opened his mouth and ordered, "Take him to 105!"

"Okay, Master!" The beloved henchmen respectfully answered, then they stepped forward and dragged Zynn, sternly commanding, "Follow me, don't dawdle!"

Orvel then looked at Charlie's side at Walter Chen with a black cloth bag over his head, and respectfully asked Charlie: "Master Wade, what about this one?"

Chapter 3386

Charlie blandly said, "This one is more obedient, let him follow Jiro and learn how to clean."

"Let him work well here in these two days, and the day after tomorrow I will take him with Zynn."

"Okay!" Orvel nodded and said to another henchman, "Go, call Jiro over."

Soon, Jiro, who was wearing a waterproof apron and holding a large broom in his hand, ran over with a faint heart and when he saw that it was Charlie.

He said with an excited face, "Mr. Wade! You haven't been here for a while!"

Charlie smiled slightly and asked him, "Jiro, how have you been these days?"

Jiro said, "Very well, very well, very well! Mr. Orvel and his men are very good to me, but serving that Walter is indeed a bit troublesome, but it does not matter, it can be overcome!"

"Walter ah" the corner of Charlie's mouth rose slightly, this Walter, is the one who poisoned Doris's father, caused his kidney failure almost killing him terribly.

Seeing Jiro mention him, Charlie opened his mouth and asked, "How is he doing now?"

Jiro said with a smile: "That dog thing, now can only lie in a bed every day, eat, drink, sh!t and even for dialysis can not leave the bed."

"His old man Steve and he live in the same kennel, but the old man is getting old, and not much can take care of Walter."

"Hmm." Charlie nodded slightly and spoke,

"You behave well here, and later let Orvel give you a better standard of living, and by the way, reduce some of the workload."

When Jiro heard this, he immediately said with unbridled excitement, "Mr. Wade, you are you telling the truth?"

Orvel reached out and gave him a not-so-gentle slap on the head, in the spirit of the face said,

"Jiro, Master Wade's words you still need to doubt? When has he ever not kept his word?"

Jiro covered the back of his head and he laughed: "Master Wu is right, Master Wu is right!"

After saying that, he hurriedly looked at Charlie and gratefully bowed deeply to him and said, "Mr. Wade, thank you so much! Thank you!"

Charlie smiled and said to Orvel, "Orvel ah, I see that you really run this place well, the formerly arrogant and domineering Jiro has become so polite now."

"It is evident that he has really undergone the baptism and reshaping of his soul here, from now on, you should continue to make efforts!"

Orvel, a little embarrassed, with a smile, said: "Master Wade, you praise, I also learned from you, grace and power! If they are obedient, we will treat them better."

"If they are not, we will treat them more severely, so that each one of them can come in and reform themselves and become a new person."

On the side of the Jiro heart depressed, can not help but think:

"Da*n, I am not what soul baptism and remodeling, obviously a person under the eaves have to bow down ah"

"But if you can put me back to Japan, let me re-inherit Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, I can not be so lowly then "I'm not going to be able to do this!"

With this idea of him, Jiro's hatred for Charlie grew a few more points thicker.

Charlie looked at him, as if he had insight into his psychological activities, so he said to Orvel:

"Jiro can reach this point today, it is not easy, for this kind of positive transformation of advanced individuals, we need more rewards."

The first thing you need to do is to get a good idea of what you're doing.

The moment he heard this, Jiro, who was still hating Charlie in his heart, somehow had tears running down his face.

He looked at Charlie with an unbelievable face, his heart could not help but choke:
"Da*n me what is wrong with me obviously hated Charlie ah Ba5tard!"

" Why why do I now feel again that he is full of the care of a loving father and the glory of humanity this.... ...Is this the damn Stockholm syndrome?"

Chapter 3387

Seeing that Jiro was full of tears, Charlie gently patted his shoulder and said in a serious tone, "Jiro, work well here, neither Orvel nor I will treat you badly."

Jiro bowed repeatedly with immense gratitude and choked up under his breath, "Mr. Wade! Thank you! I will definitely! Will definitely work well! I won't let you and Master Orvel down! Please don't worry!"

Charlie saw Jiro keep bowing, his long, unkempt hair tossed back and forth, and smiled in satisfaction, "Not bad, not bad, I've felt your sincerity."

After that, he looked at Orvel and said, "Orvel, give Jiro another two thousand allowance, Jiro wants something, or want to eat or drink, you can arrange someone to buy it for him."

"The money will be deducted from the two thousand, as long as the things bought do not violate the principle, are no problem!"

Orvel smiled, "Okay Master Wade!"

After saying that, Orvel looked at Jiro and asked him, "Jiro, Master Wade gave you two thousand bonus, look at what you want, I will arrange someone to buy it back for you."

Jiro was excited and said excitedly, "Thank you so much, Mr. Wade, thank you too, Master Orvel I want two cigarettes want a few pairs of clean underwear want a little sweet snack"

Speaking of this, he lowered his head, and his voice also had become like words, whispering, "That I also want also want some adult magazines that adults read"

Orvel heard this, laughed: "Jiro, look at you, are so adult, why are you still embarrassed to say? Do not worry, you want these, I have them arranged for you!"

Jiro once again burst into tears and said with great excitement, "Thank you, Mr. Wade, thank you, Master Orvel!"

.....

Just as Jiro's heart couldn't help but be filled with gratitude to Charlie.

Several of Orvel's men had already carried the heavy red carpet to the "room" where Shoude and the others lived.

The so-called room is just a cage made of thumb-thick steel.

Such steel cages, each row has a full ten rooms.

Living in this is no privacy, because only steel fences between each other, if one lets out a fart, can spread from the east to the west.

So, when Zynn first came in, he saw all the people living in it at a glance.

Among them, there was his lecherous brother, Shoude.

The original very obese Shoude, during this period of time, has lost more than twenty pounds of meat.

Although the days are hard, but the person's complexion looks good, even the original heavy fatty liver, estimated to have disappeared.

When he first came in, Shoude was indeed very collapsed, the pride of heaven, he grew up in a privileged position, who has now experienced this kind of day.

But after a long time, everything is also slowly get used to.

Steve and Walter, father and son, have also gotten used to the way of life here, although there is still resentment inside, but in general, has been able to do accept fate.

Chapter 3388

At this time, the crowd saw Orvel's men began to lay a long red carpet in the corridor again, everyone could not help but be surprised.

After these men finished rolling out the red carpet, they turned around and walked away. Seeing this, Shoude could not help but stand up and said with a sarcastic smile through the steel fence, "Aiya, this means we are going to have new neighbors again!"

After saying that, he looked at Walter's dad Steve in the next room and asked, "Hey, old Steve, could it be another relative from your family?"

Steve gave him a blank look and said discontentedly, "Why is it my family's relatives again? Can't it be someone from Su family?"

Shoude said with a smiling face, "Our Su family situation is different from yours, under normal circumstances, how can our Su family be caught by that surname Wade?"

"After all, our family is the number one family in the country, and this Wade surname has not even recognized his ancestors, he is a landlord of Aurous Hill, he is nothing."

Steve couldn't help but ask: "You're so powerful, how come you're my neighbor?"

Shoude waved his hand: "It's because I was too careless when I came to Aurous Hill, sheep into the tiger's mouth! The man named Wade has many henchmen in Aurous Hill, so I entered his lair by mistake."

I guess he has the heart to kill me, how could he send someone to save me, but you, you came in to save your son, maybe your family sent someone to save you again."

Steve heard this, suddenly tense up.

He was here to find his son Walter and was caught by Charlie.

Shoude's flirtatious words instantly poked him in the heart.

Thinking about it, he couldn't help but mutter softly, "It's not good to say that it's really our Hogwarts family"

Weak Walter lying on the hospital bed, can not help but choke: "Dad, if the people who came really are from our family, then you say who it is going to be"

"I don't know!" Steve shook his head and said, "It can be anyone as long as it's not your mom, preferably your grandmother"

Walter said in surprise, "Huh? Why is it better to be my grandmother?"

Steve said coldly, "In our family, only your grandmother is a direct relative of the Rothschild family, you and I disappeared in Aurous Hill, the Rothschild family will not take it to heart."

"But if your grandmother disappeared in Aurous Hill, the Rothschild family will definitely care! In that case, we will be saved!"

Shoude these days with Steve and Walter is also considered familiar, heard this, also can not help but look forward to speaking:

"Old man, for your mother if really came, when the Rothschild family comes to rescue you, do not forget to save me, ah!"

Shoude sees the current situation more clearly.

The first thing he knew was that the Su family could not have gone to all the trouble to find himself.

After all, the old man has always been selfish, and he has a big brother Zynn in front of him, and they both will certainly not waste time and energy for themselves.

So, if you want to be saved in this situation, the only way is to follow Steve in the light.

Although Steve Hogewitz is not a top tycoon, the actual financial strength is more than the Su family, is also a hundred thousand miles, but who let others and the Rothschild family is a relative relationship.

If the Rothschild family is willing to manage him, with the strength of that family, finding such a dog farm, in his opinion should not be a problem.

When the Rothschilds see their distant relatives being put into the dog farm, they will definitely feel disgraced and will then be angry, and it is reasonable to put the dog farm down completely.

In that case, they can also be saved.

But just when he was sitting on the dream of being saved, at the end of the corridor, several of Orvel's men came running with hand-pulled fireworks.

The next thing you know, a man in two black men in a close pack, holding a handful of plastic flowers, slowly approaching.

Shoude could not help but mutter in a low voice: "holding flowers this buddy, look like a little familiar ah"

Saying that, he hurriedly rubbed his eyes, waiting for the other side to get closer, and then fixed his eyes, almost did not glare out of his eyes: "Big brother?

Chapter 3389

Just now, he was still analyzing with the Hogwitz father and son, and concluded that the visitor would not be a member of the Su family, Shoude, at this time, really had a dog's face.

He never dreamed that the "new neighbor" brought in by Orvel's men would be his elder brother, Zynn!

Steve Hogewitz on the side was a little disappointed.

He was just looking forward to the red carpet, expecting coming from the red carpet, is his own elderly mother.

As a son, the heart so looking forward to it is indeed a bit unjustified.

But Steve is also very clear in his heart, now except his old mother, no one can save him and Walter out.

And, to beg the Rothschild family is useless, after all, their surname is not Rothschild.

Mom in front of the Rothschild family has not much status, they will not care about his and his son's death.

The only possibility to get the Rothschild family to take action is that Mom is also captured by Charlie over.

But now it seems that this hope is completely dashed.

So, he couldn't help but sarcastically tease Shoude, bristling, "Old Su, you're a fcuking crow's mouth!"

Shoude laughed twice and ignored him.

Shoude, how can he have time to talk with him, he is still immersed in the shock of seeing his elder brother Zynn.

Of course, in addition to the shock, Shoude's heart at this moment, can not help but have some mixed feelings.

Happy for the reason that, when he was locked up here, he thought Zynn was not here and enjoying in Australia.

For this reason, he felt unbalanced and depressed.

Worry is, even big brother Zynn is caught here, that proves that the Su family in front of this guy Charlie has no resistance.

If he wanted to leave this place, he is even more hopeless

Steve saw Zynn, he also felt gloomy and collapse.

He did not know Zynn, but since the person who came was not from his own family.

It proves that his family is not looking for him now, or has not yet found the right clues.

In this case, it is even more difficult to know when and how long it will take to get out of here.

Chapter 3390

At this time, Orvel walked over with a big smile on his face and said to Shoude: "Shoude, you've been here for a while, you haven't been in touch with your family, now your big brother has come over to keep you company, are you happy?"

Shoude saw Orvel, although his heart hated to the bone, but the surface is still very respectful obeyed Orvel's words, said, "Happy happy"

"Grass" Orvel frowned and pointed at Shoude, disgustedly said, "You as a brother is really unkind, see your brother is now also reduced to a prisoner, you are still happy?"

Shoude's expression instantly became embarrassed, thinking: "If I say I'm not happy, you must scold me for taking your good intentions as a donkey's liver and lungs ah, you old ra5cal's style of action, I've long been fcuking clear"

Thinking about this layer, Shoude simply lowered his head and played goose, not to take Orvel's words.

Orvel who can be so easy to let him go, immediately went forward, with a rubber stick tapping the iron bars, coldly questioned: "What? You have now hard wings? I talk to you and you do not even pay attention to me?"

"No no" Shoude shivered in fear and hurriedly said, "You are right to blame me just now, Master Orvel, I am reflecting on myself, seeing my brother appear here, I must be unhappy in my heart"

"Unhappy?" Orvel raised an eyebrow, very upset asked: "I kindly brought your brother to meet with you, so that the two of you brothers reunited, you actually say you are unhappy, you are taking my kindness for a donkey's liver and lungs ah."

Shoude instantly became ugly, in the heart cursed: "Grass! I fcuking knew you had to say that! I guessed, not a fcuking word worse! You treat me like a rat in the sewer, you block me at both ends! If one day I have a chance to get out of here, If I don't kill you, my name is not Su!"

Orvel saw Shoude look depressed, disdainful smile, and did not say more to him, directly said loudly: "Congratulations Su family, Zynn and Shoude brothers reunited after a long time! Come on, cheer the atmosphere up!"

As soon as the words fell, a group of minions immediately pulled the firecracker, all kinds of colorful sequins and ribbons sprayed out, making Zynn and Shoude very messy.

Orvel looked at Zynn, who had a depressed expression, reached out and pulled him to the iron cage, opened the door and pushed him in, and said with a smile,

"Zynn, your brother has been missing for so long, you two should have a lot to say, I will not disturb you two brothers to catch up."

After that, he waved at his men and said, "All right, let's disperse, send these two bottles of two pot heads later, I think they must have a lot to talk about today."

The little brother called Barton said, "Yes, Master, I'll go get it."

Orvel and his men left, while the two brothers Zynn and Shoude looked at each other.

Zynn felt bad luck, reached out and threw the bunch of fake flowers on the ground, and cleaned up the ribbons and sequins on his body.

Shoude stepped forward to help, while asking him: "Big brother, what's going on with you? Didn't you go to Australia to escape the storm?"

Zynn said, "What's going on? After you disappeared, Charlie exposed the matter that the old man wanted to harm Liona."

"Including the video of you and Stuart's admission was also exposed, and the old man was scolded as a dog, so he couldn't take it anymore, so he called me back from Australia to take the blame."

Zynn asked in surprise, "You were caught here by Charlie because you took the blame for the old man?"

Zynn sighed with a depressed face and said, "Damn, I've been unlucky this time, originally arranged by the old man to meet with Ito Yuhiko of the Ito family, who

thought that I could not meet Yuhiko but was caught by Charlie, and he threw me to Syria"

"What?! Syria?!" Shoude asked dumbfounded, "Went there for what?"

Zynn, annoyed in his heart, spat and cursed, "Bah! To say the least, it's really fcuking bad luck! Charlie even has a warlord friend who is in the opposition in Syria, and threw me into his base and imprisoned me."

"At first it was a little bit hard, but at least it was peaceful, who would have thought that a few days of peace, and then the fcuking war started!"

Saying that, Zynn like dumping garbage, his own experience in Syria during this period, whatever was in his brain threw all of it out.

These words, in his heart, are really unbearable, has not even a confession object, and Shoude and his relationship is not very good.

But after all, is also a brother, so at this time, he can no longer hold back, throwing all the things out of his brain

Chapter 3391

Shoude really did not expect that this elder brother of his, in this recent period of time has been so rough.

In contrast, he was locked up here, still considered to be having a good time.

Although personal freedom is restricted and living conditions are a bit tougher, at least he doesn't have to live under fire all day, and it's still a distant and war-torn place like Syria.

The two brothers were overwhelmed with emotions, and the two of them, who had fought since childhood, suddenly felt a sense of sympathy for each other at this moment.

At this time, Orvel's men had already brought two bottles of white wine, and the two brothers, who were sighing with relief, simply picked up the bottles of white wine and drank from them.

Both have not tasted the taste of wine for a long time, plus the heart boredom sigh, so soon got drunk, leaning against the wall and fell asleep.

On the other hand, Charlie finished explaining to Orvel and told him to keep a close watch on these people, then left the dog farm and returned to his home.

The major defeat of the Cataclysmic Front in Syria was triggering a devastating chain effect at this time.

After only one day, this matter has spread more and more widely in the international arena, even the Chinese media has a rare report on the news.

The news said that the illegal mercenary group, the Cataclysmic Front, intended to violate the sovereign state and was subsequently captured by the country.

Which was the biggest victory in the country's sovereign war in recent years and greatly boosted the morale of the country's people.

The definition of the Cataclysmic Front as an illegal mercenary organization outside of China is not exclusive to the Chinese media.

Almost every country in the world that reported this news had the same attitude.

Because, when it comes to nations and countries, a sovereign state is the root of jurisprudence.

An armed organization like the Cataclysmic Front, on the other hand, stands completely on the opposite side of jurisprudence.

We are all the same sovereign state, so naturally, they will raise their voices against this kind of behavior.

This is like the world's countries before, although there are all kinds of competition, all kinds of rivalry, but they all treat the Somali pirates with the same attitude, that is, resolutely combat, will not condone.

Because of this, the Cataclysmic Front in the international situation is increasingly passive.

Africa, as well as other countries in the Middle East that have hired the Cataclysmic Front, immediately ended cooperation with it, drawing clear boundaries.

Yesterday they were comrades in arms, but today they immediately gave an ultimatum, demanding that the soldiers of the Front leave the country by the deadline, and never allowing any of the soldiers of the Front to stay in their countries.

This time, the Cataclysmic Front fell into a huge business crisis.

If the Front is a foundry with tens of thousands of employees, now, this foundry has lost all orders and completely lost its economic source.

However, the pay level of these mercenaries was extremely high, even if they were not fighting, they had to pay a high base salary according to a certain percentage.

Otherwise, they would immediately break away from the Cataclysmic Front and join other mercenary organizations with orders.

So, the day after Charlie's return, the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front collectively asked the top brass.

If the organization could not arrange work for them within a short period of time, then either it would pay them on a daily basis at 70% of their normal salary;

Or they would immediately break away from the Front.

When the three great battle commanders under him reported this information to Joseph, he was already anxious, and he was even more worried.

He gritted his teeth and cursed at the people, "Rubbish! All a bunch of fcuking trash!
How do you middle and senior officers usually lead the team?"

"At the critical moment, why do they have no collective consciousness or sense of collective honor?"

"Why didn't any of them take the initiative to express their willingness to accompany the Cataclysmic Front to tide over the difficult times?"

"At this time, they only want money, even the white-eyed wolves are not as fcuked up as they are, right?"

Chapter 3392

Harmen hurriedly said, "Supreme Commander, this group of our men are mercenaries themselves"

"These people used to be in special forces of various countries, and they do have a strong sense of collective consciousness and collective honor when they serve their homeland with allegiance"

"But but that's not a feeling that is born out of nothing"

"That is the love and loyalty to the motherland that they have accumulated since childhood, 20 or 30 or even 30 or 40 years"

"But after they became mercenaries, their purpose is very simple, it is only to make money..."

Harmen said so much in a row, could not help but sigh, and said: "This is like those women who have fallen into the red dust, people did not go to sea before they talk about feelings, but since they came out to sell, is to make money."

"If we do not give money, but also want them to talk to us about feelings, it is really not very realistic ah"

Joseph heard this, expression is red and white.

He naturally knows the meaning of Harmen's words, he also understands.

Not paying money and still wanting mercenaries to serve you is a fool's dream.

However, he really couldn't accept any greater loss now.

If all the people were gone, how could the Cataclysmic Front develop in the future?

It's just that this group of people is really a bit too unfeeling.

This just went wrong, and immediately demanded that they must be paid at 70% of their normal salary.

For these tens of thousands of people, the cost of one day's payroll would be more than \$100 million.

In addition, the 15,000 people in Syria, also have to spend money to find a way to rescue, plus the war has caused huge losses, the amount will increase geometrically.

The most fcuked up thing is, now countries are not willing to cooperate with the Front, the follow-up income is almost completely cut off, who knows how long it will stop before there is a turnaround?

At this rate, the losses before and after this time, billions of dollars may not be able to suppress.

Thinking of this, Joseph's whole body was extremely hard to bear.

Cataclysmic Front encountered such a major difficulty, but he could not go to solve it immediately, this feeling of being unable to do anything about it made him suffer a lot more.

At this time, Harmen opened his mouth to persuade: "Supreme Commander, I think you might as well agree to their request, extraordinary times, more cost is acceptable, the United States of America's Blackwater has been trying to poach our people."

"They have orders from the White House in several countries in the Middle East, short of manpower, if we do not stabilize the army, I'm afraid they will just jump ship to join the Blackwater!"

Joseph with a cold face nodded, said: "Just do as you say, let everyone withdraw from the front line after the first each rest, rest of this period, we pay according to 70% of the pay, the other things, wait for me to return!"

After saying that, he looked at the date on his wristwatch and said with a silent expression, "Today is already April 2, the last three days left before the Qingming Festival."

"I strive to solve the problem on April 5, the day of the Qingming Festival, and on April 6, April 7 at the latest, we can depart for Syria!"

"No problem!" Harmen said without hesitation, "By then, we will kill together to go up to Waderest Mountain, and after forcing the Wade family to give up Mountain, we will immediately move your parents' coffins in on the 6th of April!"

Joseph waved his hand and said coldly: "Time is running out, we don't have to wait for April 6th. The day after tomorrow, you will come with me to invite my parents' ashes out and put them into the coffins I have prepared."

"On the fifth day, carry my parents' coffins up to the Mountain, so that my parents can be present to witness how I brought the Wade family to their knees and threw Changying to the ground!

The most important thing is that you have to be able to get the most out of your life.

Chapter 393

As Charlie intended to go to Eastcliff on April 3, so he said hello to the family, only to say that there is a big family in Eastcliff, invited himself to see the feng shui of the ancestral graves on the Qingming Festival, so he has to leave two days earlier.

This matter Charlie had discussed with Claire in advance, so the family did not feel surprised.

Anyway, him going out to see feng shui is also a common thing, Claire only told him to take care of himself, go early and return early.

Sara, Philip, and Lenan, the family of three were already thinking about Charlie's visit.

During lunch, Philip said to his wife and daughter, "It's already the 2nd today, I guess Charlie should come to Eastcliff tomorrow."

After that, he asked Sara: "Sara, have you asked when will he arrive? How will the accommodation be arranged when he arrives?"

Sara subconsciously said, "Dad, I don't think Charlie will come tomorrow, he and the Wade family are not really dealing with each other."

"I think he will come over on the fourth at the earliest, so after attending the ancestral ceremony on the fifth, he will probably be in a hurry to go back."

Philip shook his head and said seriously: "The ancestral ceremony of the Wade family is very grand, and in the middle of it there is a lot of red tape, so the day before the ancestral ceremony begins, that is, the day of the fourth, the Wade family must be sitting together."

"With a full day to sort out and confirm all the processes, with this time node to speculate, Charlie will definitely come tomorrow!"

Sara heard this, said with joy: "Really? That's great, I'll call him now and ask him! This time, we must let him stay at our home!"

After saying that, she immediately took out her cell phone and called him.

At this time, Charlie had just eaten and was preparing to drive out.

Claire's company was busy and did not return at noon, so he was thinking about his serious consumption of spiritual energy, and there was a group of people waiting for him in Eastcliff, so he planned to hurry to refine the pill before going to Eastcliff.

To make the Pill, three main medicines are needed.

At the top of the list was the ambergris incense that was over 10,000 years old.

This thing is the most difficult to get, but Charlie already has it now.

This was thanks to the murderous Cary that Chengfeng had invited, and this was the treasure he kept with him.

In addition to this, thousand-year-old snow ginseng is needed, as well as a thousand-year-old Ganoderma.

Chapter 3394

Among them, the thousand-year-old snow ginseng is the most precious.

Because the snow ginseng only grows in cold areas, the country also has output in the Changbai Mountains, Daxinganling area, and usually do not even see a hundred years of snow ginseng, a thousand years old is worth a fortune.

But a long time ago, Liang's mother's family had handed down a thousand years of snow ginseng to Charlie, and he has been treasured not used.

As for the thousand-year-old Ganoderma lucidum, this thing is not difficult to get.

Although Ganoderma is also a rare natural treasure in Chinese medicine, but Ganoderma and ginseng are completely different species.

Ganoderma is a fungus, and mushroom fungus is a relative, in nature is very widely distributed, deep in the mountains and old forests this thing is basically everywhere.

And, the mountain Ganoderma is not much on people's minds, who go into the mountains to dig ginseng a lot, but going into the mountains to dig the Ganoderma is rare, mainly because the Ganoderma thing, artificial cultivation is not difficult, and grows quickly.

Because the Ganoderma lucidum good breeding, high yield, so there are a lot of Ganoderma lucidum types of Chinese medicine products on the market, whether it is herbs or the so-called spore powder, and the annual market demand is great.

If the same routine is used to package snow ginseng, I am afraid that all the snow ginseng in the three eastern provinces are dugout, which may not be enough to meet the market demand for a year.

Charlie just mentioned a mouth with Qin Gang, who directly sent him several thousand-year-old Ganoderma lucidum, each is larger than a washbasin.

The other auxiliary herbs that Qin Gang could get, so Charlie had him arrange for people to send over all the herbs he needed.

Because this Cultivation requires many types and quantities of herbs, when it comes to refining, just to quench the essence of the medicine, it is comparable to boiling a large pot of Chinese medicine.

What's more, there is a strong scent of ambergris, with it in it, the flavor will be even stronger.

He was afraid that the smell of the herbs would be too strong to explain to his family, so he brought along the ambergris and the thousand-year-old snow ginseng and prepared to go to the Champs Elysees Spa villa in the countryside to refine the elixir.

The place was a single villa halfway up the mountain, hundreds or thousands of meters away from the next neighbor, so it was quieter and more confidential.

As for the other herbs he needs, he has asked Qin Gang to send someone to the gate of his house, he will drive out later and take the herbs directly to the Champs-Elysees Spa Villa.

And just as he drove out, he received a call from Sara, who asked happily on the other end of the phone, "Charlie, my dad said you're coming to Eastcliff tomorrow?"

Charlie was a little surprised and said, "How did Uncle Gu know? I am indeed planning to leave tomorrow, but there are still some things on hand that I haven't finished"

"So I haven't decided exactly when to leave tomorrow, so I didn't say hello to you and Uncle and Auntie, I wanted to wait until it is decided before I tell you."

Sara smiled cheekily and said, "My father's guess is really accurate! He said you will definitely come tomorrow!"

He said you will definitely come tomorrow!" Sara said, "Charlie if you come tomorrow, you can stay at our house. Mom and Dad miss you!"

"Sure." Charlie smiled slightly and said, "I promised Uncle to stay at your house, besides, I don't get along with the Wade family, so I can stay at your house and have some peace and quiet!"

"That's great!" Sara said without hesitation, "Charlie, let me know when you've decided on your itinerary for tomorrow, and I'll pick you up at the airport!"

Charlie was busy saying, "No need to go to such trouble, I can just come there by myself tomorrow, anyway, I've been there and I know the way, I can find my way to the house."

"How can that be!" she said without any doubt: "It's our family's valuable guest, how can you come by yourself! Just like last time, I will pick you up at the airport, it's a deal!"

"If you dare not tell me, I will ignore you! You're on your own!"

"Fine, fine." he helplessly laughed: "Since you have said so, then tomorrow it will be hard for you to pick me up at the airport."

Sara said excitedly, "No hard work, no hard work! If you are willing to come every day, I am also willing to pick you up at the airport every day!"

Charlie laughed: "Okay, then it's a deal, I will tell you in advance after I confirm the departure time, see you at the airport tomorrow."

Sara happily said, "Good! See you at the airport tomorrow!"

Chapter 3395

Charlie hung up Sara's phone and drove out of Tomson, he saw Aoxue, who was dressed in sportswear, standing in front of a tall Ford pickup truck.

This little girl is tall and outstanding, coupled with years of martial arts training, the whole person's heroic, standing in front of this muscle pickup truck, she seems more and more valiant.

Seeing him driving out, she hurriedly waved her hand at him and said happily, "Master Wade!"

Charlie pulled the car over and smiled, "Aoxue, did your father send you here?"

"Yes!" Aoxue smiled cheekily, pointed to the back of the pickup truck, and spoke, "My dad said you needed a lot of medicinal herbs, so he let me drive them here for you."

Charlie nodded and smiled, "That's really hard on you, Aoxue."

"It's not hard work!" she busily said, "Master Wade, open the trunk, I'll help you put the herbs in."

Charlie pushed the door and got out while saying seriously, "How can I let a lady do this kind of thing? It's better for me to carry it myself."

After saying that, he came to the back of the Ford pickup truck, took a look at several large boxes inside, and opened his mouth to ask her, "Aoxue, are these all for me?"

"Yes!" She said: "They are all for you, my father asked me to tell you, if there is not enough, you can call him at any time, he will immediately arrange to prepare the goods."

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "Enough, thank your father for me."

With that, he opened the trunk of his car and put all these herbs inside.

The herbs Qin Gang had prepared were too many, and the trunk of the BMW was far from enough, so he loaded all the remaining herbs into the back seats, which was barely enough.

Aoxue couldn't help but ask curiously, "Master Wade, how big a pot do you have to use to cook so many herbs, do you have to use the large reactor equipped in the pharmaceutical factory?"

Charlie laughed: "Who told you that all these herbs need to be boiled?"

Aoxue asked in confusion, "Don't you want to make medicine? Don't you need to use the boiling method?"

Charlie shook his head and laughed, "Use my own method."

She spat out her tongue and said with a smile, "That's right, Master Wade you are definitely different from ordinary people"

Saying that, she said with some reluctance, "Master Wade, since you want to make medicine, then I will not delay your business, but when do you have time, can you come to my house again to guide and instruct my training?"

Charlie said, "I have to go away for the next two days, let's talk about it when I come back, I will definitely find time to come over there then."

She suddenly became happy and said excitedly, "Master Wade, then we have a deal!"

"Okay." Charlie agreed and smiled, "Aoxue, I have to go to the city, so I won't talk to you."

"Okay." She said: "Master Wade, drive slowly."

.....

Charlie drove out of the city and went straight to the Champs Elysees Spa Villa located in the suburbs of the mountains.

In early April in the city, the weather had already warmed up a lot, and the flowers and plants in the city had long since come to life.

But in the mountains, due to the lower temperature and higher altitude, the plant growth cycle is much slower than in the city, and the trees on the mountains and around the villa had just sprouted a few green buds, and various flowers had just grown bones and did not bloom.

After Charlie drove his car directly to the courtyard of the villa located halfway up the mountain, he carried all the medicinal materials to the interior of the villa, and then began to prepare for the refining of the Cultivation Pill.

To refine pills, it is not by cooking the herbs in a big pot, but by using the spiritual energy in the body to sift out the essence of each herb.

And then fuse the essence of the herbs together according to the method recorded in the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures", in order to finally refine a top-quality pill with pure medicinal power.

This is also the reason why all the pills refined by Charlie are able to melt in the mouth.

This is because it is all a mixture of drug essences, without any other impurities.

Chapter 3396

However, this method of refining medicinal ingredients was tedious and energy and spiritual energy consuming, and it was simply impossible to achieve by mechanized operation.

Therefore, similar pills are naturally more precious.

The only two kinds of pills Charlie had refined before were the Blood Dispersing and Heart Saving Pill and the Rejuvinating Pill.

These two pills, themselves, did not possess spiritual energy.

In the Scripture book, such pills that did not possess spiritual energy were classified as ordinary pills, and ordinary pills had efficacy divisions based on different effects, such as healing pills, tonic pills, and life-increasing pills.

The elixirs with spiritual energy are uniformly categorized as spirit pills.

Once they enter the system of spirit pills, they have the corresponding grade.

From the first grade to the tenth grade, spirit pills are divided into ten distinct tiers.

Each tier of the elixir is divided into three levels: upper, middle, and lower, depending on its purity and potency.

The first grade to the tenth grade is equivalent to the grade a student is in, for example, from the first grade of elementary school to the first grade of high school.

The upper, middle, and lower grades are equal to the student's grades.

The Cultivation Pill is the most introductory type of spirit pill and belongs to the first-grade spirit pills.

Charlie's first time refining a spirit pill, and the two main ingredients were too rare, so he was a little nervous, afraid that he might ruin these treasures if he was not careful.

Therefore, he was very careful in every step.

After refining the less important herbs first, making himself more comfortable with the refining, he began to refine the other three herbs.

Time flew by without Charlie realizing it.

After he had refined the essence of ambergris, it was already completely dark.

When Claire called him, he realized that it was already more than seven o'clock in the evening.

He then carefully stored the herbal extracts properly before he got Claire's call.

She asked him over the phone, "Hey, husband, where are you?"

He said, "Honey, I'm busy with something. I'm going to Eastcliff tomorrow to read feng shui for someone, and I need to debug some materials for drawing charms in advance."

Claire had heard him say before that the feng shui seal used in feng shui actually has a lot of instructions, especially the vermilion ink used to draw the talisman, which requires a lot of materials to be mixed together to have an effect.

So she didn't think much of it, so she asked him, "So are you still coming home for dinner tonight?"

Charlie then said, "I'm sure I can't make it back for dinner tonight, so you and your parents can eat first."

Claire instructed him, "Then remember to eat something yourself, don't get busy and forget to eat."

"Okay." Charlie said with a smile, "Don't worry wife, I'll just eat something later to fill my stomach first."

"Well, that is good." She laughed: "Then I will not bother you, you come back early."

"Okay!" Charlie said: "I will soon carry out the key stage of modulating vermillion ink."

"In the middle of this has to be done in one go, can't be affected, so I will turn on the airplane mode of my phone later, if you can't find me, don't worry, I will come home directly after I finish."

Claire was very understanding and said, "Okay, you get busy! Be busy so you can come back early!"

"Okay wife."

After hanging up Claire's phone, Charlie turned on his phone's flight mode, and then, he immediately put himself back into the refining of the Cultivation Pill.

The essence of the drug had been refined, and now it was the most critical stage of refining the Cultivation Pill!

Chapter 3397

How many Cultivation pills can come out of this batch of herbs, and what quality each Cultivation pills can achieve, largely depends on how well or badly this step is completed.

Charlie felt that at this moment, he was as nervous and excited as a new jade carver who should have used the most common material to practice, but had to directly start on a piece of imperial green material that was worth a lot of money.

At this moment, all the herbal essences were carefully brought together by him.

Unlike the situation when refining pills in the past, when he brought all the herbal essences together this time, all the herbs immediately began to have a strong drug reaction.

Charlie felt that these drug essences were like a big pot of boiling water, not only the reaction was very lively and intense, but even tumbled and leaked out a large amount of spiritual energy.

Immediately after, the whole room was filled with dense spiritual energy.

This sudden change caught Charlie a little off guard.

Because just when he was quenching each herbal essence, he didn't feel the presence of spiritual qi directly from the herbal essence.

But what he didn't expect was that so many medicinal herb essences came together and immediately gave rise to a strong spiritual qi.

And the richness of this spiritual energy far exceeded the spiritual stone that he had obtained by chance before!

He greedily absorbed the spiritual qi that filled the room, while doing his best to mix the essence of the medicinal herbs together according to the requirements of the Cultivation Pill, little by little making them react and gradually condense into a pellet.

Just as the pills gradually condensed a little outline, Charlie suddenly felt that the dense spiritual qi contained in these pills seemed to start rotating very regularly.

As the speed of rotation became faster and faster, the spiritual qi in it became more and more cohesive and dense.

Immediately after that, the spiritual qi that was filling the room just now was suddenly sucked back by the whirlpool that was constantly rotating.

After this vortex, there is a sudden change, all the room spirit energy is sucked back!

The powerful aura vortex, began to rapidly collapse toward the center!

The original at least 20 to 30 pounds of herbal essence, quickly from the diameter of more than 20 centimeters of the vortex, began to collapse into the diameter of the size of a ping-pong ball, only about four centimeters of the sphere.

And according to the volume formula of the circle can be derived, the diameter shrinks five times, the volume correspondingly shrinks five times to three times, that is, shrinks a full one hundred and twenty-five times!

At this point, Charlie felt that the collapsed drug essence seems to have reached its limit!

And the speed of its rotation had been very fast, and as the speed of rotation increased, the temperature in it also became higher and higher.

A moment later, the rapidly rotating medicinal essence suddenly stopped its violent rotation without any sign.

Immediately after that, the mass of essence, after a moment was flung away with a huge centrifugal force.

With a loud sound like two kicks igniting on the ground, the original ping-pong ball-sized medicine essence turned into more than 20 pills with a diameter of about 1.5 cm, round and shiny!

Pellet has become visible!

Charlie was shocked by the sight in front of him, just now the high-speed rotation of the drug essence, as if there is a hand driving it, but can be so perfectly divided into more than twenty perfectly round pills of the same size.

He hurriedly gathered these pills together and counted them, just twenty-five of them.

Chapter 3398

Each of the pills was not only of the same size and perfectly round, but also had no difference in color, as if they had been produced according to extremely precise industrial standards.

Moreover, the pills just now obviously have a very strong spiritual energy.

After the pills are completed, the pills themselves no longer have any spiritual energy leaked out, as if these pills are completely free of spiritual energy general.

Charlie even felt a little unreal, and even wondered in his heart if he had made a mistake so that there was something wrong with the pills that he had refined, and did not refine them into Cultivation Pill.

Otherwise, with so many pills piled up in front of him, why would he not feel any spiritual energy at all?

Just when he was wondering, his mind suddenly thought of the record about the quality of spiritual pills in the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures".

After the pellet is completed, those that are not evenly shaped and colored, and whose spiritual energy is very dense, are lower grade spirit pellets.

Those with relatively uniform body shape and color, but less than perfect uniformity, and relatively dense spiritual energy, are medium-grade spiritual pills.

If the body shape and color are perfectly uniform, but if the spiritual energy is absent and not at all dense, it is a top-grade elixir.

However, if the body shape and color are perfectly uniform, but there is no spiritual energy at all, then it is a very high grade elixir!

It turns out that in the system of spirit pills, the denser the spirit qi leaked from the pills, the more it proves that the quality of the pills is not good enough.

Because, the essence of the refinement of spirit pills boils down to just two words, collapse. Aura, and the universe is very similar.

The process of collapsing a drug essence into a pill is like a huge star that finally collapses into a very small, dense white dwarf star.

There is always an extremely powerful gravitational force inside the white dwarf star that squeezes all its atoms together, allowing its own density to reach a limit, and no object can escape from its interior under this powerful gravitational bondage.

And this is also the case with the very best spirit pills.

The very best spirit pills not only have reached the limit of the density of the spirit energy, but also can firmly lock the internal spirit energy, squeeze the spirit energy desperately in the core, and never leak any energy out.

And those spirit pills that are not of sufficient quality can't do this at all.

The internal aura cannot be firmly squeezed and concentrated, not to mention firmly locked, so the aura will continue to dissipate over time, and over time, the aura contained in it will become less and less, and finally will completely lose all its efficacy.

Only the very best spirit pills can be preserved for a long time, even for decades or centuries, the medicinal effect will not be affected in any way.

Charlie also didn't expect that his first attempt at refining a spirit pellet would yield twenty-five extreme grade Cultivation Pills in one go.

Only, at this time, he did not know what kind of efficacy the Pill had.

He did not hesitate to pick up one of them and put it into his mouth, intending to personally experience the miraculousness of this cultivation pellet.

What he didn't expect was that as soon as the Pill entered his mouth, it immediately turned into an extremely powerful and pure spiritual energy that instantly surged into his body.

Originally, Charlie's body's spiritual energy was relatively depleted, like a pond of water that had dried up to the bottom.

But this Cultivation Pill was like the upstream dam suddenly opening the floodgates, and the amount of water that flooded in at once far exceeded the original maximum water storage capacity of the pool.

He only felt that after the surging spiritual qi gushed into his body, it quickly filled his dantian as well as his eight meridians to the brim.

But that's not all!

The powerful spiritual qi was overwhelming, and it quickly burst his dantian and meridians like a balloon.

When Charlie felt that his dantian and meridians had almost reached their limits, the powerful spiritual qi actually began to penetrate into the dantian and meridians themselves.

Quickly raising the strength of the dantian and meridians by more than a notch, followed by more spiritual qi that began to converge towards the enhanced dantian again.

He felt that his dantian had been made into a gas tank by the aura, after a large amount of gas filled in, because of the strong pressure from a gas into a liquid, the capacity is increasing, the internal pressure is also increasing!

However, even so, the medicinal effect of this Cultivation Pill has only just played half!

The remaining aura had nowhere else to go and immediately began to reverse the direction, from inside the dantian, and began to penetrate towards his organs, bones, and flesh!

Chapter 339

That dense spiritual qi completely transformed every bone, every inch of Charlie's skin, and even every cell, giving him a feeling of being transformed.

In the past, the spiritual energy in his body was consumed, making it less and less, and there was hardly any spiritual energy in the surrounding environment, so the spiritual energy could only be consumed and not replenished.

But this time, it is simply equivalent to throwing a person who is always short of water directly into Lake Baikal, that kind of feeling, is simply wonderful.

Charlie could clearly feel that his body and strength had been significantly enhanced.

Before this, he really didn't expect that this Cultivation Pill would have such a powerful effect.

Originally, he thought that the medicinal effect of the Rejuvinating Pill was already very strong, but now he realized that the Rejuvinating Pill was simply child's play in front of this Pill!

Don't look at the Cultivation Pill as an entry-level elixir, but because it contains spiritual qi, it has completely improved by one dimension and is incomparable.

It felt like a gorilla and a human, although most of their genes were the same, the difference was an insurmountable rift.

After an hour or so, the excess medicinal power of the Cultivation Pill was completely absorbed by Charlie's body.

His whole body was like a new life, looking at the remaining twenty-four Pills, he thought to himself, "This Cultivation Pill has such a great effect just by eating one, if the remaining twenty-four pills were eaten at once, I wonder what it would feel like?"

When he thought of this, he immediately threw this dangerous thought into the clouds.

The truth that the extreme will be the opposite is still very clear, just that one Pill has already made his body reach the limit, or even beyond the limit, if another one, I'm afraid that the body can not withstand at all.

So, he carefully put away all the remaining Pills.

After that, he stood up and looked at the time, it was already 9 o'clock in the night.

Thinking about going to Eastcliff tomorrow, Charlie hurriedly and simply packed up the scene and walked out of the villa quickly.

Just out of the villa door, he found that the view of the courtyard under the lights, seems to be very different from when he first came in!

When he first drove in, the grass in the courtyard had clearly just grown less than ten centimeters of green shoots, and the grass was not very dense, sparse, and the few ornamental green trees in the courtyard were also just pulling out tender green branches and leaves.

However, just a few hours of work, the grass in the courtyard has grown several times, the height even reached the middle of Charlie's calf, estimated to be at least thirty centimeters.

And the courtyard of the several green leafy trees at this time has just from the first green buds, into the full bloom of summer branches and leaves!

In just a few hours, the scenery in the courtyard had jumped from early spring, directly to the height of summer, giving Charlie a feeling of a lifetime, as if he had come in not just a few hours, but a few months.

Surprised, he could not help but walk out of the villa, looking at both sides of the mountain road all the way up the mountain.

Chapter 3400

At this time, the lawn and trees under the lights, still the same as in early spring, and the courtyard scene are very different.

Charlie could not help but frown, thinking: "Why is the only plant in my yard grow more luxuriantly?"

In doubt, he suddenly remembered that when he was refining the Cultivation Pill, a large amount of spiritual qi first filled the entire villa, and then was sucked back by the whirlpool.

He couldn't help but think: "Could it be that some spiritual qi leaked from the villa to the courtyard just now, so that the plants in the courtyard suddenly grew more luxuriantly?"

Come to think of it, this was the only possibility.

After all, spiritual energy is the best energy of all things in the world, and it has this strong promoting effect on the plants, just now it filled the whole villa, and it is normal to overflow part of it.

Originally Charlie was thinking, should not deal with the overly dense greenery in the yard, after all, this is too different from the outside environment.

But on second thought it does not matter, after all, no one is here, the mountain temperature is relatively low, so the greenery grows slowly, but after the Qingming, the temperature comes up, the plants will enter the stage of crazy growth, then it will not be an obvious gap.

.....

On the way back to the city, Charlie gave a call to Issac.

Once the call came through, Issac asked respectfully, "Young Master, you're calling me so late, what do you want to order?"

Charlie said, "Mr. Issac, arrange a plane for me, I'll depart for Eastcliff tomorrow morning."

"Okay, Master!" Issac was busy saying, "Young master, then I'll go with you tomorrow, the ancestral festival is such a major event, we, the housekeepers, also need to be there."

Charlie then said, "No problem, then you can arrange things for the night, and we will go together tomorrow."

"Okay, Master!" Issac agreed and asked him again, "Young master, is there anything else you need me to arrange for you?"

"Yes." Charlie spoke, "You can arrange another plane to take off from Aurous Hill tomorrow night, then have Orvel take the two people I left at the dog farm with him.

Remember to make sure to block their faces and keep it absolutely confidential, don't let anyone know that these two people have arrived in Eastcliff."

Zynn, Charlie is sure to take him to Eastcliff, because on the day of Qingming, he wants him to kneel in front of his parents' grave to repent.

As for Walter Chen of the Cataclysmic Front, Charlie must also take him.

Because he has already guessed the plan of that Joseph, so this time to Eastcliff, absolutely inevitably have to meet with Joseph, or even meet with him in arms, so take Walter with him, will certainly be useful in critical moments.

Issac naturally knew who these two people were that Charlie was talking about, he asked nervously, "Young master, these two people's identities are very sensitive, Aurous Hill side is fine, but after they arrive in Eastcliff, how should we arrange it?"

Charlie lightly said, "You don't have to worry too much about this, I will let He's family go with them tomorrow, and when we arrive in Eastcliff at night, let He family take them to find a safe place to settle down quietly first."

Issac couldn't help but say, "Young master, the Cataclysmic Front, I am afraid that its many experts are in Eastcliff, will He's family be able to do it?"

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "Don't worry, now the enemy is bright and I'm dark, they quietly go to Eastcliff, as long as they pay a little attention, the people of the Cataclysmic Fron will definitely not find out, I believe the He family still has this ability."

"Okay!" Issac immediately said, "Then I will arrange the plane now, and then set a time with Orvel, on the side of the He family, do you think you should notify them or me?"

Charlie then said, "You should contact Orvel, I will notify the He family."

"Okay!"

Charlie hung up the phone, picked up his cell phone, and called Luther, the old man of the He family, directly.

Luther, since he came to Aurous Hill, originally thought that he had to work for Charlie every day to be loyal, so as to repay his many kindnesses, but he did not expect that after he came, every day, except for helping Orvel and Issac to train their men, there was almost nothing else to do.

And Charlie also basically did not contact him, this kind of life for a long time, he was even a little embarrassed, feeling ashamed of himself.

Therefore, when he received a call from Charlie, he was very excited, and as soon as he got through, he said excitedly and respectfully, "Master Wade, you finally remembered me!"

Chapter 3401

Hearing Luther's voice, Charlie smiled faintly and spoke, "Master He, there is something I need a favor from you for, and from the rest of the He family."

Luther said firmly, "Master Wade, we have been waiting to share your worries! If there is anything you want us to do, just give us a command!"

Charlie then said, "I have to send two people to Eastcliff tomorrow night, these two people are very important to me, and their identity is sensitive."

"So after arriving in Eastcliff, these two people must be closely guarded, must not reveal half a word, I think you are the most suitable for this matter, so I called here to ask if it is convenient."

"Convenient, of course convenient!" Luther did not hesitate to say: "We came all the way from Desert City to Aurous Hill, in order to share your worries and serve you, Grandmaster Wade."

"We have received so many favors, have not had the opportunity to repay, there is really some regret in my heart, so you can leave this matter to us, I guarantee, absolutely will not make any mistakes!"

Charlie said quickly: "Good! Since Master He is so willing, then I will not talk too much nonsense, please prepare yourself and the other He family members."

Someone will pick you up tomorrow night and take you to the airport, when you arrive in Eastcliff, contact me in time."

Luther said, "No problem, Master Wade! I'll call Roma and ask her to prepare as well."

Charlie thought about it and said, "Elder He, it's better not to let Ms. He go over there, someone has to take care of Aurous Hill, why not let her help keep an eye on Orvel and the daily training of Issac's men."

Charlie did not want to let Roma go over, mainly because he was afraid that after she saw Zynn, her emotions would have certain fluctuations, after all, Luther still did not know that one of the two people he asked him to help escort with the guards was Zynn.

Hearing this, Luther didn't think much about it and immediately said, "Okay Master Wade, then I'll explain it to her."

After Luther ended the call with Charlie, he called his daughter directly.

Roma recently spent most of her time at Shangri-La with her daughter Ruoli, mother and daughter have been unable to see each other for a long time since Ruoli was sent to the Su family at the age of 18.

When she received a call from Luther and heard that Charlie needed the help of the He family to go to Eastcliff, she couldn't help but ask, "Dad, doesn't Master Wade need my help over there?"

Luther said, "I'm calling you to talk about this, Master Wade wants you to stay in Aurous Hill and take over the training work from Orvel and Issac, so you don't have to go to Eastcliff with us."

Seeing that Charlie had already made the arrangements, Roma spoke, "Okay, then you can go to Eastcliff tomorrow without worry, I'll take care of everything over here."

"Good." Luther instructed, "Tomorrow, you come to this side of the villa early to take a trip and dock with your brother Victor about the specifics of the training, we are leaving in the evening."

"Okay!" Roma agreed.

Chapter 3402

After hanging up the phone, Ruoli hurried up to ask: "Mom, what did Grandpa say on the phone? Why do I hear you say it as if Master Wade has something which needs help?"

"Yes." Roma said, "Grandmaster Wade asked your grandfather and your brother-in-law to go to Eastcliff tomorrow with other people, it seems to say that there are two more important people who need their escort."

Ruoli nodded gently and couldn't help but mutter, "Mom, do you think Master Wade won't run into any trouble? He hasn't asked Grandpa and the others for anything in such a long time, and this time it's to Eastcliff, it always feels very sensitive."

Roma shook her head and said, "I can't say this, Master Wade didn't let me go there either."

Ruoli said, "Mom, I'll call him, if he needs, I want to go with him!"

Roma said with some difficulty, "Ruoli, you forgot Master Wade's instructions, he doesn't want you to show your face yet."

"After all, your identity is very sensitive, he doesn't even want your grandfather and your brother-in-law to know that you are still alive."

Ruoli said firmly, "Then I will also ask him, really can't, I can disguise myself and follow him as a maid, and then no male disguise as a female as an assistant is fine."

Roma said helplessly, "Then you'd better ask him yourself, but you also have to grasp the proportion, if you are not allowed to go at this time, you should not insist too much, lest he thinks you don't know what to do."

"Okay, mom."

Ruoli answered, hurriedly took out her cell phone, walked to the bedroom inside, and called Charlie.

Charlie was on his way back to the city by car.

Receiving Ruoli's call made him feel both surprised and as if it was reasonable.

Then, he picked up the phone and asked with a smile, "Ruoli, why are you calling me at this time?"

Ruoli said: Master Wade, I heard that you are going to Eastcliff, and also let my grandfather and the others go over to help, so I want to ask you, can you take me along?"

Charlie thought about it and said, "Ruoli, your identity is still very sensitive, the Japanese are still looking for you everywhere so far, I believe they must have many eyes and ears in Eastcliff, so you should not come out and show your face for the time being."

Ruoli said in a somewhat anxious tone, "Master Wade, although with my strength I do not dare to say very outstandingly, but certainly will not slow you down, and can also be in the alien degree to a certain extent for you to share the worry!"

"Please just take me with you, I can disguise myself and won't be seen, please just take me with you!"

Charlie said with a smile, "My trip to Eastcliff is no big deal, it's just two or three days and I'll be back, so you don't have to worry about me."

Saying that, he added: "I promise you, after the wind passes after a while, I will definitely take you with me when there is something like this again."

Ruoli heard here, also knew that Charlie would not change his mind, but it is good that this last sentence of him left her with a few moments of hope, so she hurriedly said, "Then you must not forget!"

"For such a long time, I have been staying in the hotel, boredom is secondary, mainly because I feel that I can't do anything for you, there is really a feeling that I am a waste"

"Don't worry." Charlie smiled faintly: "In the future, there will definitely be a place for you to use."

.....

Just when Charlie had just pacified Ruoli, Chengfeng, who was in Suhang, suddenly received a phone call from Joseph.

These days, he spent every day like a year.

It's not because he's in a bad mood or in a miserable situation that he feels this way, but he has been looking forward to the Qingming Festival day coming soon.

Because, the day of Qingming Festival, will be the day the Wade family completely withdraws from the stage.

Once the Wade family has fallen, the Su family can continue to sit firmly in the position of the number one family in the country.

Moreover, with a powerful ally like Joseph, one can not only eliminate threats in the future, but even have the opportunity to go to the next level.

When he saw that Joseph was calling, Chengfeng was a little excited and answered the phone and said, "Joseph, what do you want to tell me when you call so late?"

Joseph said in a cold voice: "I'm calling to inform you that on the morning of April 5th, I'm going to move my parents' coffin into Wanling Mountain, and then in front of the entire Wade family, my parents will be buried there."

Chapter 3403

When Chengfeng heard this, the whole person was a little surprised and asked, "Joseph, didn't you say before that you would wait until the Fifth had settled the Wade family and the Sixth before moving your parents' coffin into there?"

"Changed." Joseph said sternly, "Cataclysmic Front has some trouble overseas, I need to go to the Middle East immediately after I finish solving the Wade family, and I am getting the feeling that moving my parents' casket in on the day of the Wade family's Ancestral Ceremony will more than make the Wade family lose face!"

Chengfeng hurriedly said, "That's for sure! If you can make it impossible for them to worship their ancestors on the day of Qingming, and instead worship your parents, then the Wade family's face will definitely be lost!"

Joseph sneered, "I want more than that! I want the coffins of all the ancestors of the Wade family to be stripped out and their corpses to be buried in the mountains."

"So as to make room for my parents! In addition, I want to take out Changying and burn his bones! When the time comes, you will witness all of this with your own eyes!"

"Oh my! That's a great honor, a great honor!!!" Chengfeng said excitedly, "Don't worry, I'll come back to Eastcliff tomorrow! I'll be there early on April 5th, even if it rains knives from the sky!"

"Okay." Joseph said dryly, "Then I'll see you on April 5th!"

Chengfeng wanted to say something else, but Joseph had already hung up the phone in advance.

At this moment, Chengfeng could not hide his excitement and said to his butler Anson, "Anson! Pack up your things and prepare the plane, we're going back to Eastcliff!"

Anson was also extraordinarily excited when he heard this.

The Su family was originally born and raised in Eastcliff, and Eastcliff was the biggest stage for them.

If it wasn't for the many changes that happened some time ago, how could he have gone with the old man, hiding all the way to the south?

Hearing that the old man was finally going back, Anson was naturally excited and said hurriedly,

"Yes, Master! Then I will arrange for my subordinates to pack the luggage, and then notify the crew to get ready for take-off, and we will leave early tomorrow morning!"

"No way!" Chengfeng hurriedly waved his hand and denied, "We can't leave early tomorrow morning, tell the crew to leave tomorrow night."

"At night?" Anson said, "Master, it will be very late when you return home after a long journey at night, and it will delay your rest."

"It's okay!" Chengfeng said without hesitation, "Must leave at night, I can't let people know about my return to Eastcliff for the time being, it will definitely lead to unnecessary trouble."

"Let's go back quietly first, wait until the day of Qingming Festival, then follow Joseph, and go to Waderest to see a wonderful show that is rarely seen in a hundred years!"

Anson nodded, remembered something, and could not help but say: "Right, Master, recently the foreign media has been reporting that the Cataclysmic Front suffered a big defeat in Syria and was greatly wounded."

"Do you think this Joseph can still hold down the Wade family? And if he leaves China, will the Wade family come back again?"

"He can hold it down, he can definitely hold it down!" Chengfeng said with a firm face: "Joseph and his men are all very strong, and the Wade family is in the light, they are in the dark."

"Even if you lend Zhongquan eight brains, he would not expect the Wade family's once every twelve years ancestral ceremony, will encounter such a strong enemy, when the experts of the Cataclysmic Front suddenly reach the Waderest, will certainly give the Wade family a surprise!"

The Wade family's reputation and prestige will surely be destroyed if Joseph can convince the Wade family, pick up the coffin of Changying, raise the ashes, and pick up the coffins of other ancestors of the Wade family."

"Make all the Wade family kneel on the ground in mourning and welcome the coffin of his parents to be buried in Waderest. The reputation and prestige of the Wade family will certainly be destroyed!"

"Once he, takes the Wade family to kneel down completely, then it is impossible for them to get up again in this life!"

Chapter 3404

Anson pondered for a moment and said, "If this matter really develops in the direction you say, then the Wade family's reputation is indeed completely ruined."

"But the reputation is ruined, the Wade family's assets are still there, business is still there, at most is the loss of contacts and face, in this case, we want to further suppress the Wade family, afraid that it is not so easy."

Said, he hesitated for a long time before saying seriously: "Master, I have a sentence, will say, you must not be angry."

Chengfeng waved his hand and said in a cold voice: "I know what you want to say, you are trying to say that the Su family's reputation, too, has long been ruined by me, so I and the Wade family are afraid that by then both have no more shame, we are half catty to eight, right?"

Anson hurriedly knelt down and said with fear and trepidation, "Master, I I don't mean that"

Chengfeng asked him rhetorically, "Then what do you mean?"

"I I" Anson was speechless for a moment.

What he wanted to express was indeed this meaning, but he did not want to use such direct words.

Chengfeng blandly said, "All right, I won't be angry. After all, you are also loyal."

Anson knelt on the ground and did not dare to answer again.

Chengfeng then said: "What problems Cataclysmic Front encountered overseas, this is not what we need to care about, we need to care about only one thing, since Joseph wants to bury his parents' coffin into the ancestral tomb of the Wade family."

"It proves that he must have enough certainty to ensure that the Wade family will not retaliate or cannot retaliate in the future, so I reckon he will definitely arrange many in Eastcliff in the future."

"To ensure that his parents' coffin will not turn around and be stripped by the Wade family."

Speaking of this, Chengfeng smiled faintly and said profoundly, "Based on this, I can be sure that for this Joseph to seek revenge on the Wade family is only one of his many purposes, deep in his heart, he must be very eager to return to the country to develop."

"After all, his parents fell in the country back then, he definitely wants the Wan family to stand up again in the country, so, as long as the future Joseph put his focus on the domestic, then the Wade family will have absolutely no day to come out."

Anson quickly exclaimed, "Master is wise! In this way, the Wade family will definitely be tormented by Joseph to the extent that their family will be ruined, and at that time, they will naturally not be able to go against us in business."

Chengfeng sneered, "Zhongquan will soon be unable to take care of himself, what else can he do against me?"

"I'm really looking forward to the Qingming Festival when the coffins of more than 100 ancestors of the Wade family will be dugout, and I'm even more looking forward to the seventy-year-old Zhongquan wearing mourning for the Wan couple!"

"When the time comes, I will definitely take a picture of his worst face and post it on the Internet, so that everyone can see how the head of the Wade family, like a dog, kneeling on the ground, wagging his tail and begging for mercy."

Chapter 3405

The next morning, April 3rd, Charlie simply packed some clothes, said goodbye to his wife and parents-in-law, and set off on a journey back to Eastcliff once again.

This time he did not take the Wade family's private plane, but took the Boeing business jet given to him by Philip, and together with Issac, prepared to depart for Eastcliff.

After boarding the plane, he called Sara and told her that he was about to take off and would land at Eastcliff airport in about an hour or so.

Sara was naturally overjoyed and said on the spot that she would immediately leave and go to the airport to prepare for the greeting.

And just when the plane had slowly launched and was about to accelerate at the end of the runway, Charlie received a phone call from Zhongquan, Wade's old man.

On the phone, he couldn't hide his excitement and asked, "Charlie, when are you coming to Eastcliff?"

Charlie said indifferently, "I'm on the plane right now and will be taking off soon."

"Great!" Zhongquan said with great excitement, "The entire Wade family is now missing you! Tonight, I will host a banquet at my home for all the heads of the Wade family's side families and branch families, as well as the Wade family's own spokespersons all over the country and even all over the world."

"And then I will introduce your identity to them in front of everyone and let them know that you are the son of Changying!"

Charlie said, "Forget it, that would be too high-profile, not quite in line with my habits."

Saying that, Charlie said, "I will stay at Uncle Gu's house today, tomorrow I will return to the Wade family to attend the meeting before the ancestral ceremony."

"And the day after tomorrow I will also attend the ancestral ceremony on time, other occasions and activities, I will not participate."

Zhongquan hurriedly said, "Charlie, you are the son of Changying, my grandson, the second young master of the whole Wade family in this generation, you must know that the future performance is the world of you young people, in time you will be the number two person of the Wade family."

"At such an important occasion, only once in 12 years, you must seize the opportunity to make those Wade family side branches to convince you"

Charlie laughed and said, "No need, I'm not going to inherit the Wade family's property either, let someone else do the head-tossing thing."

Saying that, he heard a roar from the plane's engine, the plane has begun to sprint at one end of the runway at full power, so he said to Zhongquan, "The plane is going to take off, let's not talk about it, see you tomorrow too."

After saying this, Charlie did not wait for Elder Wade's response, so he directly hung up the phone.

In fact, he did not deliberately want to be rude to his grandfather, mainly because he knew exactly what the old man was playing in his heart.

He knew that the old master definitely wanted him to take the opportunity of this ancestral ceremony to officially return to the Wade family, thus completely abandoning that orphan status he had in Aurous Hill for the previous twenty years.

But this was unacceptable to him.

Twenty years had passed, and in his mind, he was no longer the young master of the Wade family named Charlie Wade, he was the orphan named Charlie in Eastcliff.

After all, his parents had left for almost twenty years, and his own bond with the Wade family had been broken for twenty years, and in his opinion, there was no need or possibility to force this bond back.

Chapter 3406

At this time, Zhongquan saw Charlie hang up his phone, his heart was more or less unhappy.

But he was still clear about Charlie's reason for doing so.

He also knew that Charlie did not want to officially change back to the identity of the young master of the Wade family yet.

If only as a grandfather, he really did not want to force Charlie when his second son had died so many years ago and he could not easily find his grandson's whereabouts.

Let Charlie live his life happily, it is not a good choice.

That would not only be good for Charlie himself, but also for his parents, if they knew in heaven, they would also be very relieved.

However, he is also aware of his other identity, he is not only Charlie's grandfather, but also the head of the Wade family.

Since he is the head of the Wade family, he must take the interests of the Wade family as the core.

As a direct descendant of the Wade family, Charlie had to return to the Wade family and serve the interests of the family.

What's more, Charlie is the future son-in-law of the Gu family, and from this point of view alone, he is even more important to the Wade family.

Therefore, Zhongquan intends to do everything possible to keep him this time, whether Charlie is willing to return to the Wade family or not, as long as he comes.

And this time, Zhongquan has already made preparations.

He planned to arrange for some photographers to participate in the ancestral ceremony in plain clothes on the day of the ceremony, and let them take some photos and videos

of the ceremony, and then select the best ones and give them to the media to publicize them.

That way, not only can show the strength and style of the Wade family to the people of the country, but also expose Charlie along with other Wade family descendants.

He felt that once Charlie's identity as the young master of the Wade family is exposed, then it would be impossible for him to return to his previous identity as the orphaned Charlie.

Thinking of this, he gathered his family together and spoke with unconcealed excitement, "Haha, Charlie has taken off to Eastcliff! He will arrive in an hour or so!"

"He has been away from home for almost twenty years and is finally coming back! This is really a great fortune for my Wade family that has not happened in more than ten years!"

Cynthia, who originally still had a pleasant face, couldn't help but shiver when she heard the word, Charlie.

Charlie's eldest uncle, Andrew, spoke up at this time: "Dad, that's a bit harsh, of course, it's good that Charlie is back, but it's not a great fortune for our Wade family that hasn't happened in more than ten years!"

Zhongquan laughed and said indifferently, "You don't understand the potential in him."

"I don't understand?" Andrew said with some disdain, "In the end, isn't Charlie just making a small name for himself in Aurous Hill? Indeed, I heard that he has met a few people outside, but in the end, this is still not on the stage."

"You see he seems to be mixing well in Aurous Hill, coming to Eastcliff, he really does not have much opportunity, if Aurous Hill is a river, then Eastcliff is the sea, he arrived here, I'm afraid he simply can not adapt."

"Yes, grandpa." Andrew's son, who is also Charlie's cousin Morgan, also spoke up at this time,

"Grandpa, I know that you want Charlie to return to the Wade family, and also have high hopes for him, but I'll be honest, in this circle of Eastcliff, there is really no space for Charlie to develop."

Saying that, he continued to analyze with a serious face: "You take my usual circle of play, which one of us has not studied overseas for many years, know a lot of knowledge?"

"Most of them stay in the United States, Britain, the least is also an Australian, education, master's degree is just an introduction, many are doctoral in economic management."

"But Charlie, with only one year of college, not even a university diploma, comes to Eastcliff, how to integrate into these circles?"

Morgan's cousin, also Charlie's cousin Hawade also spoke up and agreed: "Yes, grandpa, although Charlie is a Wade family member, but in the end, he only has a relationship with the family in the bloodline, the rest, basically, are not in!"

"I think you should not have too much hope for him, because the greater the hope, the greater the disappointment!"

Chapter 3407

Zhongquan looked at the group of people in front of him and shook his head gently.

He knew that these people all lacked understanding of Charlie, and at the same time were worried that he would divide their established interests after his return, so they would say such words, trying to confuse their own audition.

However, an old fox like him, how could he be influenced by these people.

Charlie's real ability, in the Wade family only two people know.

Among them, Cynthia knows some, and Zhongquan knows more.

After Cynthia was brutally beaten in Aurous Hill last time and kidnapped by father and son, Noah and Harold, Charlie said some things about himself in front of her.

Including curing the terminally ill Philip, killing the eight heavenly kings of the Wu family, and even in Japan, helping the Ito family laugh to the end in the midst of the chaos.

And Zhongquan, in addition to knowing these, also knows that Charlie was able to go deep into Syria alone, rescuing a woman from the opposition base, and moreover, with his own strength, captured and threw Zynn to Syria.

Zhongquan even knows that Charlie went to Syria two days ago and brought Zynn back in the midst of the chaos.

Moreover, in the past few days, it was reported internationally that an organization called the Cataclysmic Front had suffered a major defeat in Syria, and Zhongquan vaguely felt that it might have something to do with Charlie.

However, these things, he never said to the rest of the family.

The reason for not talking about it is because he has not yet figured out Charlie's preferences.

If Charlie is happy and wants to save face, then tell his family about his deeds in advance, and they will be in awe of him and patronize him, which is naturally all happy.

But Charlie is the only one who acts extremely low-key.

If he makes those things about Charlie known to everyone in the Wade family, in case Charlie has a grudge against him, it will make him reject the Wade family.

As for Cynthia, although she obviously also knows a lot, but the reason she did not talk about it to the other siblings is, because deep inside her heart, she completely deliberately wants the rest of the family to despise Charlie.

Cynthia has not yet divorced her husband, whose family has also fallen on hard times, so what she desires most now is to get a share of the family's assets.

The more this happens, the more she can't wait to see several brothers in the family, and their children fighting each other.

If early on the gang all know Charlie's ability and fear of him, then how can they still fight with him?

If they didn't fight, how could she, a daughter who had carried out long ago, take a share in the family?

At this moment, Zhongquan had enough of these people's slanderous words and said in an icy manner,

"All right, I'll pretend that I didn't hear what you just said. From now on, whoever says such nonsense in front of me or in front of Charlie, don't blame me for being rude to him!"

When Morgan saw that the old man was not moved, he could not help but say, "Grandpa, I know that you owe Charlie a lot in your heart, but I'll say it from the bottom of my heart, you can't be too spoiled with Charlie!"

"He has been away from the Wade family for so many years, not only has he not attended any school, but he also lacks basic rules and upbringing, and last time my aunt was kind enough to go to Aurous Hill to help him solve his marriage problem."

"But how did he treat her? He put her under house arrest in a shantytown in Aurous Hill during the New Year. If you want him to return to the Wade family, you have to set up rules for him!"

After saying that, he looked at Cynthia and deliberately urged, "Aunt Charlie was so rude to you, he didn't treat you as an elder at all, do you think we should set rules for him?"

When Cynthia heard this, she hurriedly waved her hand and said, "Morgan you must not say that, last time to Aurous Hill, it was my fault in the first place, that matter can not be blamed on Charlie, to blame is also my own failure to consider thoroughly"

Morgan's eyes were about to fall to the ground.

He looked at the terrified Cynthia and sighed in his heart, "Is this still my fcuking aunt who is so arrogant and domineering that no one in Eastcliff knows about her?"

"In the past, she would fight for her life even if a hair was missing, but after taking such a big blow from Charlie, how come she doesn't have any thoughts of revenge?"

Thinking of this, he asked with resignation, "Aunt, don't you think that Charlie was too much for you at first? Aren't you angry with him in your heart?"

Chapter 3408

Cynthia took a step back and said with a serious face, "I'm not, I'm not, don't you talk nonsense"

Morgan's jaw was on the verge of dropping, dumbfounded, looking at Cynthia, never dreamed that he wanted to set her up and rekindle the anger in her heart towards Charlie with a provocative method, but who would have thought that she would directly give him a denial triple

Morgan was naturally quite depressed at this time, and hurriedly looked at his father, Andrew, hoping that he would come forward and make another effort.

However, Zhongquan did not give him a chance.

At this moment, Zhongquan's expression already had obvious displeasure and said coldly: "Morgan, Charlie is your younger brother, I don't care what you think of him in your heart, you must come out as a brother and treat him well and get along well."

After saying that, he looked at the others and said in a stern voice, "The same goes for you guys!"

Morgan did not dare to say anything more and could only nod resentfully, "Grandpa, I know."

Zhongquan coldly said, "Charlie will arrive in a little over an hour, so you should hurry up and get ready and personally go to the airport to pick up your brother and welcome his return!"

"Me?" Morgan asked with a surprised face, "You want me to pick him up at the airport?"

"Of course!" Zhongquan said, "Charlie said on the phone that he was going to the Gu family first, but he has been away from home for so many years and now that he has finally returned, he should naturally come to the Wade family first."

"When he lands, so how can he go to the Gu family! So you take someone to the airport to meet and greet, good words, to receive him to the Wade family!"

When Morgan heard that he was told to pick up Charlie, he was upset in his heart.

He felt that he was the eldest son and grandson of the Wade family.

The status of the eldest grandson was equal to that of the Crown Prince, and the other sons and grandsons had to be respectful when they saw themselves, and he, a Charlie, had been away from home for so many years, so why should he, the eldest son and grandson, be allowed to pick him up?

Thinking of this, Morgan said somewhat reluctantly: "Grandpa, Charlie is back, I will arrange a convoy, let housekeeper Leon take the convoy to meet him, is not grand enough? There's no need for me to go too, right?"

Zhongquan said categorically, "You can only show the sincerity of the Wade family if you go!"

Morgan frowned and said, "Charlie is my second uncle's son, even if he has been away from home for so many years, he is still a family member, so there is no need to be so rude between family members."

Zhongquan said seriously: "What do you know, Charlie left home at the age of eight, and has never officially returned to acknowledge his ancestors, in the end, he is now treating us as outsiders."

"So we must let him feel the sincerity of the entire Wade family, so that he can willingly acknowledge his ancestors!"

Morgan did not expect Zhongquan to attach such importance to Charlie, his heart was even more extraordinarily upset, and he could not help but secretly slander:

"This Charlie, who has been gone for almost twenty years, and now suddenly came back cold, what exactly is his intention?"

"Is it to grab the qualification of the new generation heir of the Wade family with the old man?"

"And the old man, defending Charlie at every turn, does he want Charlie to stay in the Wade family and check each other with me?"

"A trash who has been hanging around outside for twenty years, is also worthy of calling me Morgan's brother?

"I don't know why grandpa thinks so highly of him, is it because he has a marriage contract with the Gu family?

At this moment, although Morgan was full of displeasure and anger, he did not dare to directly disobey his grandfather's wishes.

So, he could only hold back his anger and agreed, saying, "Okay grandpa, then I'll go prepare and go over to pick him up."

Zhongquan nodded gently, looked at Hawade, the son of the oldest three Changyun Wade, and instructed, "Hawade, you go along too!"

Chapter 3409

Hearing that the old man asked him to pick up Charlie as well, Hawade's heart was a million times reluctant.

But there was nothing he could do even if he was reluctant, even his cousin Morgan had compromised, so how could he dare to continue to resist.

So, he could only agree honestly.

At that moment, the servant came running to report, "Master, Young Master, Princess Helena is here."

When Morgan heard that Helena had arrived, his gloomy face was slightly eased.

This Princess Helena is Morgan's fiancee, the princess of the Nordic royal family, Helena Iliad.

Although the Wade family and the Iliad family have reached a consensus on marriage, but after all, the two are not yet officially engaged.

So for reasons of etiquette and fear of paparazzi media gossip everywhere, the Wade family did not arrange for Helena to live in the Wade family villa.

After coming to Eastcliff, Helena has been staying at the Shangri-La Hotel in Eastcliff, but she often visits the Wade family during the day and sometimes travels around Eastcliff with Morgan.

Morgan is very fond of Helena, not only because she topped the title of the Nordic royal princess, so she is very dignified, but also because Helena herself is a European beauty with excellent image, temperament, and figure.

At this time, a tall, wearing a white demure dress, long blonde hair like a waterfall on the shoulders of the white girl, stepped in.

Her skin is whiter than snow, with a crystal luster, the pair of large azure eyes, more like the sea as deep and moving, high nose, thin red lips, simply like a finely carved work of art, no matter the appearance or body, are said to be rare in the world.

Her appearance made the entire Wade family living room seem to become much brighter in an instant.

Helena is five years younger than Morgan, just twenty-four years old this year.

She was the eldest princess of the Nordic royal family, and was originally also the first in line to the throne, but for some reason, she was later erased from the royal family's heirship, which is why she was brought into a marriage with the Wade family.

If she was still the heir to the throne, the Nordic royal family was unlikely to let her come to Asia for marriage, and will definitely choose a prince who had hope of succeeding to the throne for intermarriage among the royal families of other European countries.

When Morgan saw Helena, he immediately greeted her with a soft smile on his face and gently opened his mouth, and asked, "Have you eaten breakfast, my dear?"

Helena nodded shallowly and replied, "I have already eaten."

After saying that, she looked at Zhongquan and slightly saluted, "Hello, Mr. Wade."

Then, she greeted Morgan's father Andrew, third uncle Changyun, fourth uncle Changjun, and aunts Cynthia and Changxiu one by one.

When Zhongquan saw that she was so sensible, he smiled gratefully and said, "Helena, you don't have to be so formal at home, let alone call me Mr. Wade, just like Morgan, just call me Grandpa!"

Helena asked with some embarrassment, "I heard that according to the Chinese custom, is to officially change your name only after marriage"

"Yes!" Morgan's father Andrew couldn't help but laugh: "Helena, according to the custom, it is true that you should change your mouth only after you formally enter the family."

"But we don't have so many preoccupations in private, sooner or later we are a family, early change also seems more intimate."

At the side, Cynthia said laughingly, "Oh, big brother, you haven't paid Helena to change her name yet, and you want her to call you dad first?"

Chapter 3410

Andrew immediately said, "Even if it is called now, when the time comes, the change of mouth fee will definitely be paid!"

After that, he looked at Helena and said seriously, "Helena, Morgan's mother, and I have already discussed, when the time comes, we will each give you 18.8 million dollars for the change of mouth!"

Helena was a little stunned, and quickly said, "This is also really too much a little bit of it Chinese people say no merit, I I"

Zhongquan laughed: "How can that not be, in our Chinese tradition, the wedding day change of mouth is to give the change of mouth fee, not only your future in-laws will give you, and me as a grandfather, as well as other uncles, aunts, will too."

Helena was slightly stunned and said seriously, "Although no offense, but I feel that this custom does not seem to be too suitable for me"

Said, she hurriedly explained: "Mainly in Europe, most young people after going to college, basically will not reach out to the family for money, myself as well as many of my friends."

"In college, we are relying on scholarships and student loans to read down, usually I also do not quite reach out to the family, so the change of mouth fee as such, can not be omitted?"

On the side, Morgan was dumbfounded and hurriedly stepped forward, gently grabbed Helena's hand, and spoke, "Honey, how can such a thing be omitted!"

Helena's good-looking eyebrows unconsciously wrinkled slightly the moment Morgan touched her, and immediately after that, she immediately pulled her hand back.

She didn't have any feelings for Morgan, she just couldn't fight the family's arrangement, so she had to accept the union.

And she also had her own final struggle in her heart, and this final struggle was that as long as she hadn't formally consummated her marriage with Morgan, she would definitely not have any intimate contact with him.

She came to Eastcliff these days, Morgan always intentionally or unintentionally want to go further with her, even several times to send her back to the hotel, want to enter her room, but she politely refused.

Although Morgan's heart was burning, but he did not dare to press too hard.

So, can only pretend to be a gentleman's smile and pass.

But in fact, deep inside his heart, he had already scolded Helena's reserve nature hundreds of times.

At this time, seeing Helena even not let him hold hands with her, Morgan heart is even more on fire.

He could not help but secretly gnash his teeth and slander: "This Nordic pu55y, I do not know whether she is really serious or fake serious! All-day and all night to make it look like a lot of gold, even the hands do not let me fcuking touch!"

"Wait for the day of the wedding, you are really a fcuking unmarried girl, then I will put up with you, but if you have long been with someone else's broken woman, then you wait for how I fcuking clean you up after the wedding!"

The scene of Morgan and Helena holding hands and being dodged fell in the eyes of the other Wade family members, and everyone had their own thoughts in their minds.

As Morgan's father, Andrew was more or less dissatisfied in his heart, feeling that Helena was not giving face to his son.

However, Zhongquan feels more and more that this Helena is a rare good girl, born in Europe with an open mind, but never expected to be so firm in her principles, which is really rare.

If you marry a woman who is a watery woman, when the time comes to make some cheating scandal, then the Wade family is really to lose face to home.

Morgan's heart is embarrassed, the mouth can only hurry to change the subject, divert the attention of everyone.

So he said to Helena: "Dear, whether it's the bride price or the change of mouth fee, this is the family start-up money after we both get married, this is the kindness of the family elders, how can we refuse it? So you, it's better to follow the customs and not care about these details."

Helena, however, said righteously, "If the family elders gave the start-up money, then we only received your family's, and it's definitely not fair."

"But if both families received it, we don't have this tradition there, and it's not good for me to open this with my parents, so I think we might as well be flexible and omit these customs."

Morgan's head is big, the heart cursed: "Your brain is not let donkey kicked? When you get married, you can get tens of millions of dollars just for the change of mouth fee, which translates into RMB 400 to 500 million, you fcuking don't want it?"

When Morgan was depressed, Zhongquan looked at the time and said, "All right, Morgan, hurry up and go to the airport to pick up Charlie, otherwise we will be delayed, we will talk about these things later."

"Okay." Morgan could only agree, looked at Helena, thought for a moment in his head, and said with a smile, "Honey, if you have nothing to do, come with me to the airport!"

Chapter 3411

Hearing that Morgan suddenly wanted to take her to the airport, Helena looked at him with some confusion and asked in surprise, "Going to the airport now? What's the matter?"

Morgan explained, "Here's the thing, I have a cousin who has been wandering around for twenty years, and he's coming back to Eastcliff for the first time today, so Hawade and I are going to pick him up at the airport."

As soon as Helena heard this, she nodded without hesitation and said, "No problem, it's the right thing to do."

Zhongquan nodded and smiled gratefully, and said, "Okay, in that case, the three of you will go over together."

After saying that, he instructed Leon, "Leon, hurry up and prepare the caravan."

"Yes, Master!" Leon nodded and hurriedly left the villa first and began to gather the caravan to prepare for departure.

Morgan opened his mouth and said to Zhongquan, "Grandpa, then we will also go out and wait."

"Good!" Zhongquan nodded and instructed, "Remember, make sure you get Charlie back!"

Morgan was busy saying, "Okay grandpa, I know."

After saying that, he gave a wink to Hawade and said to Helena, "Honey, let's go."

Helena said somewhat apologetically, "Sorry, I didn't know I was going to a public place before, so my makeup is a bit casual, if I go to the airport like this, it's not quite in line with the family's makeup requirements for us in public."

"I may have to borrow the restroom to simply fix my makeup, please wait for me for a few minutes."

Morgan nodded his head very gentlemanly and said, "No problem, we'll wait for you at the door, there's still plenty of time, you don't need to rush."

Helena nodded gently and went to the nearest bathroom alone immediately.

Hawade lowered his voice at this time and asked Morgan in amazement: "Brother, is this Nordic royal family so much to talk about? To go to public places and special makeup requirements?"

Morgan lightly laughed and said, "The rules of the European royal family, not to be more than our Qing dynasty palace head, they have a set of clothes, accessories, the royal family instrument teacher to play a good label."

"What clothes correspond to what occasion, what necklace corresponds to what environment, cumbersome can be a book, who does not comply with the rules were caught in the bag, and punished within the royal family."

Hawade could not help but sigh: "This royal family is different, hundreds of years of noble education to have so much preoccupation."

Morgan skimmed his mouth, said with a little disdain: "Those small countries of the royal family, since the modern era have turned into a constitutional monarchy, the days are getting worse and worse."

"The strength is not much stronger, all rely on the poor preach, with our Eastcliff old saying, is fucking pretentious!"

Hawade laughed and agreed: "Brother is right, it is indeed pretentious!"

Morgan hurriedly added: "Eh, I'm talking about their royal family these fixed systems, but not your sister-in-law ah!"

Hawade panic also hurriedly said, "That is that is that is, I am also talking about their gang of old rotten, nothing to do with sister-in-law."

Morgan nodded and walked out of the villa while talking with Hawade and stood in front of the courtyard waiting for the convoy to gather.

Chapter 3412

The thought of going to the airport to pick up Charlie, Morgan was upset, gritting his back teeth and cursing,

"This Charlie is really fcuking awesome, he hasn't come back for 20 years, and he's coming back to let me personally go pick him up, he's a fcuking f.art! How can I pick him up?"

Hawade also hurriedly echoed: "Yes, Brother, I really don't understand, do you think Grandpa is old and confused, why does he attach so much importance to that Charlie?"

"If the outside world knew that our Wade family had brought back a direct relative who hadn't even finished college, I'm afraid they'd have to laugh their heads off!"

Speaking of this, Hawade was very angry, said with exasperation: "Besides, grandpa gave him an Emgrand group is already very generous, is not enough to send him off?"

"If he had been sensible, he should have taken the Group and left far away, or at least never come to the Wade family to attract people's dislike!"

Morgan said coldly, "Don't mention the Emgrand Group to me, I'm fcuking angry when I think of that name!"

Saying that, Morgan gritted his teeth and said, "The Emgrand Group is not worth much, but it is at least 200 billion market value! For the size of the Wade family's assets, one Group already accounts for nearly one-tenth!"

"We grandchildren, up to now can only mix a middle management position in the group, salary and dividends is a lot, but a year down to a handful of hundreds of millions of remarkable."

"Grandfather never said to give us a market value of hundreds of billions of enterprises, let us go free to play, why directly give Charlie a whole group? This is too unfair!"

Hawade thought up and is also angry, indignantly said: "This year's New Year, the group issued year-end dividends, I only share more than 87 million, not even a hundred million!"

"But Charlie has a two hundred billion group in his hand, and I seem to remember that Grandpa even had Leon give Charlie a ten billion bank card?"

"Yes!" Morgan said with a fierce gaze, "Ten billion in cash, plus two hundred billion in the form of Group, this kid Charlie is still not satisfied and wants to come back and grab the family fortune from me!"

Hawade gritted his teeth and said, "Grandpa is also obsessed with the devil and attaches so much importance to this Charlie! If we really keep him in the Wade family, I'm afraid your position will be greatly affected in the future, Brother Morgan!"

Morgan's greatest fear was that someone would try to grab the position of the heir of the Wade family from him.

Hearing these words from Hawade, the annoyance towards Charlie in his heart grew a few points more.

He clenched his fist and said sternly: "This time, I can't let that guy Charlie stay in the Wade family! The Wade family has him without me, and I without him!"

Hawade hurriedly asked, "Brother, what are your plans?"

Morgan coldly said, "First, give him a downward spiral, let him know who is the master of the Wade family! Then find a chance to stink him up and let the old man be completely disappointed in him!"

Hawade said excitedly, "That's great! As long as grandpa no longer protects him, there will definitely be no place for him in the Wade Family!"

"Not only that!" Morgan sneered and said with a sinister expression, "When the time is ripe, I will definitely take the Emgrand Group back from his hands! And the ten billion, I want him to spit it out to me with interest!"

Hawade immediately gave a thumbs up and said excitedly, "Brother, I believe in your ability, it will be no problem to deal with him!"

Morgan had a gloomy expression and said in a cold voice: "If we don't get rid of him, your interests and mine in the Wade family will be affected by him!"

"Hawade, in this matter, you must join hands with me, the two of us brothers work together and be united, do you understand?"

Hawade said with a very firm expression, "Brother Morgan, don't worry, I will always stand by your side, I will do whatever you want me to do!"

Chapter 3413

"Good!" Morgan nodded his head and said with satisfaction, "I won't treat you badly in the future."

Hawade couldn't help but ask him with a puzzled face: "Right, Brother, you've already given him face by picking up that Charlie."

"Why did you call sister-in-law as well? Sister-in-law is at least the princess of the Nordic royal family, to pick up that worthless Charlie is too much to give him face, right?"

Morgan sneered and said, "I just want him to see Helena with his own eyes, so he can understand the difference between him and me!"

"That Sara of the Gu family is not bad, but when it comes to looks and temperament, she is still inferior to Helena!"

"That's natural!" Hawade couldn't help but say with a sigh of relief: "Other than that, sister-in-law's figure is enough to crush Sara."

"To be honest, European women really have an innate advantage in the figure, not only tall, but also thin, straight and long legs, like sister-in-law's pair of long legs, simply in accordance with the golden point of division, so long!"

Speaking of which, Hawade looked at Morgan with incomparable envy, and seriously said, "Brother, you are blessed in the future"

Morgan heard Hawade praise Helena so much, his heart was also overjoyed.

Every man is very vain in this aspect, and seeing his fiancée being praised so much by Hawade, Morgan's heart was also bursting with accomplishment.

Helena is indeed the best on earth, spare Morgan such a top rich second generation who has seen countless women, in the first look at Helena, is also immediately hands down surrendered, completely sunk.

It is also because of this that Morgan thought to take her along to pick up Charlie.

This will allow Charlie just landed in Eastcliff, he can realize himself and his ubiquitous gap!

.....

Soon, Leon organized a luxury convoy of eight Rolls-Royces.

Among them, there was also an extra-long custom-made courtesy model sedan.

This stretch limousine, which was specially customized from Rolls-Royce by the Wade family, was nearly eight meters long.

And its interior space, is simply a mini nightclub, not only has a super-long sofa, comparable to the top of the nightclub stereo, there is a special bar for wine tasting.

At this time just as Helena also came out of the villa, Morgan stepped forward and said very gentlemanly: "Helena, let's take the middle stretch car together, it's more comfortable inside."

Helena took a look at the elongated Rolls Royce, frowned slightly, and spoke, "Sorry, I haven't been resting well these days because of jet lag, I may need to be alone for a while, if you don't mind, please take this car with Hawade, I'll take the one behind myself."

Morgan did not expect Helena to be so disrespectful, not to sit in this stretch car even if, at least do not want to sit by his side, right? What's wrong with sitting alongside him in the car?

However, Helena has said this out, Morgan also has no way to refuse.

So, he could only send Helena to the car behind him first, and then resentfully got into the long Rolls Royce with Hawade.

Chapter 3414

The caravan drove neatly and smoothly to the airport, and in the extended Rolls-Royce, Morgan said to Hawade with some annoyance, "Go open a bottle of red wine and pour me a glass."

Hawade saw Morgan's slightly unhappy expression, while taking a bottle of high-grade red wine from the mini bar, cautiously asking him, "That brother, this future sister-in-law of mine is not a little too cold? "

Morgan did not expect that Hawade's sentence just spoke his heart.

He said with a depressed look, "Helena this person, indeed some cold, it is said that she usually in the Nordic royal family is not too good at things, that's why not so popular, so much so that even the title of Crown Prince was stripped from her."

Hawade nodded obediently and said, "In fact, this is good, if sister-in-law or the Crown Prince, will not be with our Wade family marriage, you do not need to be too anxious, after all, the heart can not eat hot tofu."

Morgan disdainful cold snort, full of fire said: "What anxious to eat hot tofu, is simply a fart, tofu is to eat hot and is fucking delicious, you see who let it cool and then eat?"

After saying that, he impatiently urged, "Where is the wine, hurry up and pour it for me."

Hawade said, "Brother, the wine is not yet ready, why don't you wait for a while?"

Morgan impatiently said, "What the hell is that, if you have to wait, you'll be in the fucking place, just pour me a glass."

"Okay, Brother." Hawade did not dare to be slow, and hurriedly poured a glass of red wine for Morgan.

Morgan took the glass, first smothered a large mouthful, then open the car window, a pair of eyes like a vulture, silently stared out the window, the gaze flashed a trace of often imperceptible cold.

He knows very well that although he is infatuated with Helena's appearance and body, but she and he actually do not have any emotional basis, the two sides only come together under the marriage of interests.

Helena now does not let him touch, after the marriage may not be resigned to fate.

Maybe, after the marriage or with their own throwing this cold stink face.

Thinking of this, he suddenly changed his mind.

Originally, he wanted to wait until after the wedding and then perform the acts of husband and wife, but now he intends to wait for the engagement, immediately after the rice is cooked.

Whatever she is, let's do it first!

Thinking of this, the corners of Morgan's mouth wiped a cold smile, the glass of red wine, and drank.

.....

Eastcliff Airport.

The Boeing business jet Charlie was on had already started to align with the runway.

With a light tremor of the fuselage, the landing gear of the plane had opened in the air, and the flaps on both sides had been opened to the maximum.

A beautiful and attractive stewardess walked in from the front cabin and said respectfully, "Young Master Wade, our plane is about to land, Miss Gu just called and said she is already waiting for you at the hangar."

This stewardess, as well as the crew members in the cockpit, were all arranged for Charlie when Philip sent him this plane, and they all knew Charlie's identity, but were also very clear about keeping it a secret.

Charlie nodded slightly, "I know, thank you."

"You're welcome."

The flight attendant turned around and returned to the front cabin, so Issac asked Charlie, "Young master, are you really not going to the Wade family later?"

"No." Charlie said casually, "I have promised Uncle Gu that I will go directly to Gu's house later, besides I don't want to have too much contact with the Wade family."

"Go to Wade's house yourself later and tell them by the way that I will go there tomorrow."

Issac wanted to say something, but thought better of it and held back, so he nodded gently and said, "Okay then, I'll talk to Master after I get to the Wade family."

Chapter 3415

Soon, the plane landed smoothly on the airport runway, and after another counter-thrust deceleration, the plane pulled off the runway and headed for the already scheduled hangar number six.

With the plane slowly stopping in the hangar, Charlie has seen in the hangar, Sara's favorite drive the old Volvo car.

This girl has always been low-key, usually, never drive any luxury car out, drive this kind of car not only low-key, but also to avoid the paparazzi tracking.

At this time, wearing a mask and sunglasses Sara, also walked down from the car, ran ahead to the bottom of the aircraft hatch, waiting for Charlie with great anticipation.

After the boarding ladder docking was completed, the hatch opened and Charlie stepped out of the cabin.

Sara looked up at him and jumped in place while waving her hand at him, excitedly shouting, "Charlie!"

Seeing Sara, Charlie was also in an extraordinarily good mood, so he took a few quick steps to her and asked with a smile, "How long have you been here?"

Sara went forward to hold his arm, while gently shaking, while smiling, and said: "Not long, a movie only half watched."

Saying that, she hurriedly pulled him in the direction of the car, chanting: "Mom and Dad have cooked a big table at home, waiting to give you a good reception! Let's hurry back!"

Charlie laughed: "Don't rush, Mr. Issac is still behind, I'll say a farewell to him."

Only then did Sara see Issac, who had just come down from the boarding ladder, and said with some embarrassment, "Sorry, Mr. Issac, I didn't notice you just now!"

Issac said, "Miss Gu, you are too kind, at this time, how can you have other people in your eyes?"

Hearing this, Sara's face burnt, but she still gave him a thumbs up and praised him, "As expected of you, Mr. Issac, you really know how to talk!"

After saying that, she added, "Mr. Issac, my parents are waiting for Charlie at home, so we'll leave first!"

Issac nodded and smiled, "Miss Gu, drive safely on the road."

Just finished, eight black Rolls-Royces drove into the hangar one after another.

These eight cars were parked horizontally in a row, and the front of each car had the classic Rolls-Royce temple-shaped grille and the flying goddess made of pure gold.

Immediately after, the doors of the eight cars opened one after another, and in addition to the Wade family bodyguards dressed in black, Leon, Morgan, Hawade, and Helena, all stepped down from the cars.

When Leon saw Charlie, he stepped forward and greeted him respectfully, "Young Master, you've had a hard journey!"

Just as Leon finished speaking, Morgan stepped forward, blocked him to the side with his hand, looked at Charlie with a smile, and spoke,

"You must be my poor cousin who has been wandering around for twenty years and has been homeless, Charlie, right?"

Charlie frowned at him and asked expressionlessly, "Which one are you?"

Morgan smiled and spoke, "Older brother, you've been away from home for so long that you don't even remember me? I'm your cousin, Morgan!"

After saying that, he took a big step towards him, stretched out his arms, and hugged him hard, smiling, "Good brother, you're finally back! You don't know how much we worried about you all these years!"

"For so many years, you have suffered! But don't worry, after that big brother will definitely take care of you more and make up for all the suffering you've suffered for so many years!"

Charlie said indifferently, "Then I really have to thank you guys for thinking about it."

Chapter 3416

Morgan waved his hand: "Hey, it's family, do not say that! We are all very happy that you are back! So as soon as we heard you were coming today, Hawade and I rushed over to pick you up."

Saying that, he pulled Hawade over and said with a smile, "This is your brother, the son of Third Uncle, Hawade, he was still in kindergarten when you left back then."

Hawade looked at Charlie and said with a smile, "Second brother, I always thought I would never have the chance to see you in this life, but I never thought we would have the day to see each other again."

Morgan laughed, "What are you talking about? Charlie is a fallen man, not a guest who died in another country."

"Yes, yes, yes!" Hawade hurriedly nodded and said, "Big brother is right, second brother, don't take offense, I'm a fun-loving person, I studied a master's degree in business administration in the United States and came back."

"I didn't study for a doctorate, my education is not high, if I say the wrong thing, you have to bear a little more."

Charlie smiled and nodded.

He knew that these two brothers had no good intentions in picking him up today, one ridiculed him for wandering around for twenty years, and the other ridiculed him for not having studied anything.

However, these are nothing to Charlie, even if the old man of the two of them is standing here today, Charlie will not look at them, so naturally will not put these two clown-like fops in the eyes.

But Sara can't stand it, raised her hand to take off the mask and sunglasses, looked at Morgan and Hawade, said with an unkind face: "Morgan, Hawade! What the hell are you two doing?"

"Charlie has just returned to Eastcliff, you two are like clowns singing a double act, jumping out to sing in unison, this is intended to disgust whom?"

Only then did Morgan and Hawade saw that the woman standing next to Charlie, who had her face covered with a mask and sunglasses, was Sara, who was popular throughout the country and even the world.

Even a group with Helena, seeing Sara could not help but be a little surprised.

Although she is not a fan of Sara, but has listened to Sara's songs, and admired Sara, a kind of has passerby fan feeling, today suddenly seeing her here, is naturally a little surprised.

Hawade saw Sara to defend Charlie, a face of anger, the heart is really jealous to the extreme.

Originally big brother Morgan found a Nordic royal princess, Hawade surface did not say anything, the heart has long been jealous.

But he also has a little self-awareness, Morgan is after all the son of the eldest son of the Wade family's and eldest grandson, it can be said that the Wade family's younger generation, one of the highest gold content, he certainly can not compare with him.

But now, seeing that a superstar like Sara not only came to pick up Charlie personally but even defended him to the fullest, Hawade was a bit indignant in his heart, feeling that even if he couldn't beat Morgan, he shouldn't be able to beat Charlie.

At this time, Morgan opened his mouth and explained, "Hey Sara, don't misunderstand, we know that Charlie came back today, our hearts are excited, so we came all the way to personally greet him, there is no other meaning."

Sara knew that he wanted to muddle through here, did not buy his account in the slightest, coldly said: "What Sara, Sara is what you call me?"

After saying that, Sara body raised a few points, said righteously, "I tell you Morgan! You don't think I can't hear the nasty meaning in your words."

"Today I put it here, no one in your Wade family will think of bullying my Charlie! Who dares to give him a blank stare, I Sara will not even want him!"

Morgan did not expect that he wanted to find a step-down, Sara was still aggressive, not allowing an inch, but after all, he was at a disadvantage.

It was not good to turn against her, so he could only stiffen his head and said with a smile: "Sara, you really misunderstood, Charlie and I are cousins of the same grandmother, blood is thicker than water, how can we bully him?"

She shrugged her shoulders and said coldly: "Don't play sloppy with me here! If I can, I'll go to the Wade family to seek justice from Grandpa Wade! Repeat what you said to him, and see what he says!"

Morgan was in a dilemma, he really didn't expect Sara to seize this matter and not let go, he didn't know what to do for a while.

Or Charlie at this time opened his mouth and said to Sara: "All right Sara, a little thing, do not seize not to let go."

Hearing Charlie speak, Sara immediately nodded obediently, and then said to Morgan: "This time I listen to Charlie, so I will not bother with you! But there better not be the next time!"

Morgan was depressed, who would have thought that sneering at Charlie a few sentences, let this aunt surnamed Gu catch a round of reprimand and give a key to their own deficiencies, really does not dare to fight her head-on hard.

So, he hurriedly changed the subject, pointed to Helena beside him, and said with a smile, "Come, come, Charlie, let me introduce to you, this is your future sister-in-law, the eldest princess of the Nordic royal family, Helena Iliad!"

After saying that, he hurriedly said to Helena: "Helena, this is my cousin, my second uncle's son, Charlie Wade!"

Helena politely nodded slightly to Charlie, then took the initiative to extend her hand and spoke, "Hello Charlie, I'm Helena, nice to meet you."

Charlie also similarly politely reached out and shook her hand gently, and said in a cloudy voice: "Your situation is not good, pay more attention in the near future."

Chapter 3417

Charlie saw Helena's first look, not as other men, surprised by her stunning and exotic face, but surprised by the excessive fairness of her skin color.

White people with fair skin are normal, but Helena is a little too white.

Her complexion gave the impression that it was very much like the Elven princess in the movie "The Lord of the Rings", not only white, but also much whiter than the average white person.

Therefore, Charlie paid more attention to her physical condition, a glance at her body compared to the normal weakness of many, typical of the perennial serious lack of qi and blood.

It can be said that the whole person is in a stormy state, at any time may collapse.

The moment he gently shook hands with her just now, Charlie took a silent look inside her body with his aura, and at the same time discovered the actual foci of her illness.

In his opinion, Helena's heart, as well as the arterial blood vessels in the heart, brain, and lungs, all had very obvious congenital deficiencies.

On the one hand, because of a defect in the septum between the ventricles of the heart, resulting in a massive return of blood to the heart, thus increasing the load on it.

And on the other hand, it was because her pulmonary arteries were too narrow, resulting in a much poorer than normal cardiopulmonary function throughout.

On top of that, her symptoms were accompanied by ventricular hypertrophy as well as the aortic displacement and other problems.

Charlie did not know Western medicine, so he was not sure what kind of disease her heart problem belonged to in modern medicine.

However, under the aura perception, he could conclude one thing, that is, Helena's current state is not good.

Not only is her heart not good, but her body is also very weak, if she continues to develop like this, I'm afraid her life expectancy will only be a few months at most.

This is still the case of all stable, if there are other external adverse factors, or she is too fatigued, or mood dull pain, it is likely that the disease will directly put her to death, sooner than that.

Just now with Charlie's sudden words, Helena was startled.

She looked at him with an unbelievable face, and really couldn't understand how on earth, he could tell that her situation was not good.

And at this time, her heart was also extraordinarily nervous, afraid that this matter was known by the rest of the Wade family.

So, she hurriedly said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade may have misunderstood, I am quite well, just recently have not been up to myself, due to jet lag."

Charlie still wanted to say something, Morgan said with an unhappy face: "Charlie, I know you know some feng shui fortune-telling and other deceptions, but you should not talk nonsense in front of your sister-in-law!"

Charlie shrugged his shoulders and said to Helena: "If you feel that your heart hurts too much to bear, bite your right middle finger hard."

Saying that, he stretched out his hand, one hand pinched her right middle finger, the other hand gently clicked on her fingertip and spoke, "Here, this is the one, remember, only this finger can save your life."

No one knew that when Charlie spoke just now, the light tap on Helena's right middle finger was actually quietly leaving a trace of aura at the tip of her right middle finger.

This trace of spiritual energy was cleverly sealed in Helena's fingertip, once it was vigorously squeezed, it could immediately flow into her body, and at the critical moment, it could save her life.

If it were two days ago, Charlie would not have been so strong to be able to control the aura so skillfully.

It was because after taking the Cultivation Pill, not only had the spiritual energy in his body multiplied several times, but even his ability to control spiritual energy had also been enhanced.

Chapter 3418

Only, no one knew that Charlie had just left a life-saving talisman for Helena, instead, both Morgan and Hawade thought he was making it up.

Morgan even thought that Charlie grabbed Helena's finger in order to take advantage of this on purpose!

So, he took a step forward with some sulking, blocked Helena behind him, and said to Charlie with an annoyed face, "Charlie, although you are my brother, if you dare to have any unintentional thoughts about your sister-in-law, don't blame me for being unkind to you!"

After saying that, he looked at Sara and Leon, and said offhandedly in anger, "Miss Sara, Housekeeper Leon, what Charlie just did, you must have seen it, have I wronged him?"

Morgan was not a reckless man, the reason why he had to say this was to let Sara and even Leon hear his words.

He felt that Charlie did take the initiative to touch Helena's finger just now, and he put this sh!t on him, he had to take it even if he didn't!

Leon was more or less embarrassed, and he didn't know exactly why Charlie did that, but Sara said with a firm face:

"Morgan, you don't need to act like a dog! You don't know anything about Charlie's ability!"

"Since he said to let Miss Helena bite her right middle finger at a critical moment, then he must have his reasoning!"

"There's a bullsh!t reason!" Morgan coldly snorted: "I think you've been bewitched by his ghost! I advise you to wipe your eyes early!"

Sara puffed up and said, "Cut the crap, my business is none of your business!"

Charlie did not feel angry at Morgan's performance, but only said lightly: "Okay, adults do not shout like a shrew here, I have said what I have to say."

"As for what you think is your freedom, if there is nothing else, I will leave first."

Morgan sternly shouted: "You stop! This matter, you have not given me a reasonable explanation!"

Charlie laughed and ignored him, but looked at Helena and asked her, "Miss Helena, do you think I need to explain in detail?"

Once Helena heard this, she immediately shook her head somewhat nervously and said, "No need, no need."

After saying that, she turned to look at Morgan and said firmly, "I believe Charlie has good intentions, it is definitely not what you think."

"I" Morgan was so angry that he almost lost his breath.

He was not even dreaming that Helena would speak for Charlie.

Although he could not figure out the reason, but since Helena had said so, if he still seized it, it would seem that he was playing on the issue, and when he went to his grandfather to complain, he was not 100% justified.

So he could only nod and said in a cold voice: "Okay! I will not pursue this matter for now!"

After that, he looked at Charlie and said in an unkind tone, "Charlie, grandpa said, you have been wandering outside for so many years, you just returned to the city today."

"You must go back to the Wade family first, the caravan is already here, so come with me!"

Charlie hummed and laughed: "Hehe sorry, go back and tell him that I will come to the Wade family tomorrow."

After saying this, he looked at Leon again and said with some respect, "Housekeeper Leon, hard work also help me to carry a message, I will go to Uncle Gu's house today, I will make an appearance first thing tomorrow morning."

Leon didn't dare to say more, nodded respectfully, and said, "Okay Young Master, I will return the message to the master."

"Mm." Charlie nodded slightly and said to Sara at his side, "Sara, let's go."

She immediately agreed, "Okay Charlie!"

After saying that, she pulled him and turned towards her Volvo.

Morgan shouted behind him with a black face, "Charlie! You have to understand, you do not go back with me, disobedient is grandfather!"

Charlie said without looking back, "Whatever you like to think!"

After saying that, he pulled open the passenger side of the Volvo and directly sat in it.

Sara started the car, a foot of throttle, the car drove out through the gap between the two Rolls-Royces

Chapter 3419

Morgan looked at the back of that Volvo, his heart was both angry and happy, but could not help but a burst of secret joy.

Angry, because Charlie is this good, really is not a little face to themselves.

"Do not give me face are secondary, the key this guy also touched my fiancée's delicate hand!"

"Simply fcuking outrageous!"

However, his heart is secretly happy: "Charlie this time pretend to be a little too big, I do not even need to go back to add vinegar, directly to explain this situation with grandfather, grandfather will certainly also be very angry."

"What I was most afraid of before, is that the old master is biased towards Charlie, but Charlie not only did not do things this time, even the old master is not in his eyes, this time the old master should not be able to favor him again, right?"

"Once the old master is displeased with Charlie, then wouldn't I just win?

However, Hawade beside him, who hadn't yet penetrated this layer, said with some annoyance, "Brother, this guy is too uncaring! He didn't even give you a face!"

Morgan sneered and said, "A country bumpkin, who has never studied and has little upbringing, since he loves to pretend so much, just let him go."

After saying that, he waved his hand and spoke, "Let's go back, grandpa is still waiting!"

Hawade nodded, couldn't help but spit and cursed, "Da*n, how did such a relative appear for the old man, damn bad luck!"

Morgan turned his head to look at Helena and saw that her expression was a bit lost in thought, he hurriedly asked gently, "Helena, are you okay?"

She had been a little lost in thought, and only after hearing Morgan's words did she come back to her senses and hurriedly waved her hand and said, "No, I'm just a little tired, please take me back to the hotel."

Morgan asked: "It's almost noon, you have to eat back at the hotel, why don't you come home and eat."

"No." Helena opened her mouth and said, "I'm really sorry, I'm really a bit uncomfortable, I want to go back and rest first."

Seeing this, Morgan did not insist anymore, but said incomparably as a gentleman:

"Okay, then I will send you to the hotel, you take a good rest, and if you feel better in the afternoon, I will accompany you out again."

"Okay."

Helena answered, and then she directly got into the car she came in.

Morgan was a bit depressed, but he couldn't say much, so he reentered the extended Rolls Royce with Hawade.

On the way out of the airport, Helena sat alone in the back of the Rolls-Royce, and her whole mind was a bit lost in thought.

At this time, her mind recalls, is her own difficult life.

Although Helena came from a royal family, but her fate was ill-fated.

Her grandmother was the empress of the Nordic countries, and her father, who was originally established as the crown prince since childhood, died at the age of forty because of a congenital heart problem.

In Helena's family, congenital heart disease patients are relatively common, just different people, the situation also has a priority.

This is mainly because, in the past few centuries, inbreeding was common among the royal families of Europe.

So it also produced many genetic defects, including famous hemophilia, as well as various other inherited congenital diseases.

Helena's father, who knew from his youth that he was in poor health and knew that his mother was in her prime and that he might not live to inherit the throne, had pinned his hopes on his own children.

But to his despair, Helena was born with an inherited congenital heart defect that was even more severe than his own.

Chapter 3420

Helena's disease, a congenital tetralogy of Fallot.

This disease, which represents her heart system, was born with four huge defects from birth.

People who have this disease have a mortality rate of about 50% within three years of age, and 90% of patients do not live to adulthood.

Helena was born when her father was 25 years old and her grandmother, the Queen of the Nordic countries, was 60 years old.

At that time, because her father was the Crown Prince and the first in the line of succession, she was naturally established as the second in line of succession.

Later, her father discovered Helena's congenital disease, but in order to let her inherit the throne someday in the future, he did not tell the royal family about it.

But privately found the best doctor for her, with the best method of treatment, and strive to let her live longer.

Helena's father believed that although his chances of inheriting the throne were slim, as long as he concealed Helena's birth defect and did everything he could to keep her alive until she was 25, then she would have a chance to inherit the throne before she died.

Because he himself and Helena's grandmother, were only thirty years apart, but Helena and her grandmother were sixty years apart.

Under normal circumstances, the current queen will live until she is more than eighty years old is about the same.

If Helena can live until she is twenty-five, then her grandmother will be eighty-five years old.

As long as Helena can last until her grandmother dies, then she can successfully ascend the throne.

And as a member of the royal family, the only pinnacle of life is to inherit the throne.

Therefore, in her father's opinion, as long as she can successfully ascend to the throne, even if she can only be queen for one year or even one month, her life can be considered complete.

For the first ten years, Helena's health has been hidden very well, but when her father died, she was so sad that she suddenly had a heart attack at the funeral, and was admitted to the hospital for emergency treatment before she turned to safety.

Her grandmother, the current queen realize that they were cheated, so they decided to deprive Helena of the right of succession, and instead, her uncle's daughter, that is, Helena's cousin, was established as the first successor.

The loss of her father's blessing, but also lost the inheritance qualifications, in the royal family was immediately infinitely marginalized.

Even though she was seriously ill, she still could not escape the fate of exchanging benefits for the royal family and was forced to marry the Wade family.

Even though the royal doctors concluded that she had at most three to five years to live, the royal family was still unwilling to give her freedom.

In the royal family's view, three to five more years were enough, and they intended to make good use of the three to five years to try to get some resources and financial support from the Wade family, which would surely be able to benefit a lot.

The reason why she agreed to all this is also that the royal family used her mother's future old age as blackmail.

If she did not agree, then after her death, her mother would be expelled from the royal family and lose all royal treatment, which would mean that her mother would not even have a pension in the future.

Helena did not want to die, leaving her mother alone, old and helpless, so she was forced to agree to it.

Recently, she has been walking on thin ice.

On the one hand, she was worried that the Wade family would find out about her body, and on the other hand, she was also worried that after she married Morgan, a person without any emotional foundation, she was afraid that it would only speed up her death.

In that case, one would not even have the opportunity to properly accompany one's mother again before dying.

Thinking about this, Helena could not help but shed two lines of tears.

A person in a foreign country, this feeling of being manipulated by fate, unable to resist, unable to help themselves, is really too painful.

At the same time, she couldn't help but think of Charlie.

Then, she couldn't help but sigh in her heart, "Could that Charlie really has seen my illness?"

"I heard others say that Chinese medicine has the saying of 'look, smell, ask, and cut', and it is said that one can tell a person's physical condition just by looking, so could it be that he is some kind of Chinese medicine expert?"

Thinking about this, deep inside she couldn't help but sigh, thinking, "What use is a Chinese medicine expert? Even if they can see my illness, they can't possibly cure me."

"My disease was diagnosed when I was born, and after more than twenty years, doctors all over the world can see what I am suffering from, but there is no way to cure it"

"I have a huge defect in my heart as well as my cardiovascular and cardiopulmonary vasculature, even a heart transplant is not going to cure it"

Chapter 3421

At the same time, in Sara's Volvo.

While driving, Sara asked Charlie: "Charlie, you just said that Helena is not doing well, is she sick?"

Charlie nodded: "Yes."

She couldn't help but ask, "What kind of illness is it?"

He thought about it and said seriously, "It's not easy to say, it's very complicated, there's a big problem with the whole system related to the heart."

Sara was surprised and asked, "Ah? Is it that serious?"

"Yes." he nodded and said, "Very serious."

She asked again, "Then is her life in danger?"

Charlie explained, "The condition she is in is like walking on thin ice, at any time she may step in the air and fall into the water."

Sara's eyes wide: "No way, she looks so young."

Charlie said blandly: "The disease never cares whether a person is young or old, so people who die young or even before they reach adulthood due to the disease have always been not a few."

"That's true" Sara nodded gently and asked, "Charlie, then do you have a way to save her?"

Saying that, she said to him, "You must have a way to save her, right? When my father's condition was so serious, you were able to cure him, so this Helena must not be a problem either, right?"

Charlie graciously admitted: "That is certainly I can save her, I gave your father the kind of medicine only need half a pill to cure her."

Speaking of this, he turned his words and said seriously:

"But this medicine is too precious, and I don't have any friendship with her, and today is also the first time we met, so naturally it is impossible to help her so much for nothing."

Sara pondered for a moment and nodded, "Indeed, there are too many people on the verge of death in this world, even the immortals cannot save them all."

Charlie smiled and said, "But people say that meeting each other is fate, so I more or less helped her just now. If she really had a heart attack, as long as she does what I told her, it can definitely save her life."

Sara asked in amazement, "Is that what you just said about biting the tip of the right middle finger?"

Charlie nodded: "That's right!"

Sara said with a smile, "Is this some kind of trick, could it be that biting the middle finger of the right hand when having a heart attack will have a miraculous effect?"

Charlie shook his head and said blandly: "It's useless for others to bite, but it's OK for her to bite."

"So strange" Sara was puzzled and asked, "The physiological structure of people are similar, why her right middle finger can save lives, but others can not?"

Charlie mysteriously laughed: "The heavenly opportunity cannot be revealed!"

Said, and immediately admonished her: "You should not ask so many questions, okay? Focus on driving!"

Sara spat out her tongue: "Okay"

Chapter 3422

When the two arrived at the Gu family villa, Philip and Lenan personally cooked and had already prepared a table of meals.

Seeing Charlie's arrival, both husband and wife were overjoyed.

Philip directly pulled him to sit at the dining table, took out the good wine he had, and was ready to get drunk with him.

Lenan was also in a great mood and took out red wine to drink some with him.

For Charlie, Lenan has really 10,000 likes, 100,000 satisfied, so when she looks at him, not as a future son-in-law, simply as her own son in general.

Charlie also liked this feeling in the Gu family, the Gu family treated him with unparalleled sincerity.

In addition, the two families have been like a single-family for so many years, but also let Charlie really have a sense of home.

Just as he and the Philip family were exchanging glasses, Morgan sent Helena back to the hotel and returned to the Wade family to resume his duties.

When Zhongquan saw that Charlie did not follow him back, he immediately opened his mouth and asked, "What's going on? Where is Charlie? Didn't come back with you guys?"

Morgan was waiting to come back to complain, when he heard Zhongquan ask, he immediately complained angrily,

"Grandpa, this guy Charlie is too much! So many of us went to pick him up, and he didn't even come, but he even spoke rudely about you!"

"I told him time and time again that you were waiting for him at home, but he said to me that he loved whoever he was, and that he had no respect for anyone!"

Zhongquan frowned slightly and asked him, "Then where did he go?"

"Went to the Gu family." Morgan said in exasperation, "That Sara of the Gu family drove to pick him up, and the two of them went together."

Zhongquan nodded gently and said blandly: "Just go, it's a good thing to get close to the Gu family."

Saying that, he looked at Leon and asked, "Leon, did you tell Charlie to come home tomorrow anyway?"

Leon immediately stepped forward. He said respectfully,

"Master, I've already spoken to Young Master, he said he will come to the house early tomorrow morning on time."

"That's good." A stone fell from Zhongquan's heart as he spoke, "Since he wants to come tomorrow, then let's wait for him."

Morgan did not expect that he had just approached the old man to complain and say that Charlie had disobeyed the old man, but the old man was not angry at all.

He couldn't help but curse in his heart: "The old man usually pays the most attention to the family rules."

"But when it comes to Charlie, how come he has a double-track system? So Charlie can disobey the rules and disobey him directly? Why?"

Morgan, who was indignant, immediately said, "Grandpa! There is one more thing, I need to ask you to do me justice!"

Zhongquan frowned: "What is it?"

Morgan said angrily, "Today at the airport, after Charlie met Helena, he actually put his hands on her and did some active and frivolous acts!"

Speaking of which, Morgan's emotions are getting more and more agitated, off the record again:

"And he also asked Helena to believe in nonsense! Directly made her frightened!"

"Originally Helena was going to follow back, but because she was offended by him, she was in a bad mood, so she went back to the hotel early."

Chapter 3423

Zhongquan could not help but frown and asked, "There is this thing? What exactly happened, tell me in detail!"

Morgan then immediately told the truth about the situation.

Because Leon was there, so he did not dare to add too much fuel to the fire.

However, he felt that the fact that Charlie took the initiative to grab Helena's hand and babbled about it was already very rude in itself.

After hearing this, Zhongquan also did feel a little uncomfortable.

Helena was Charlie's future sister-in-law, he should naturally keep his distance, and taking the initiative to touch someone else's hand was indeed a bit nonsensical.

So, he frowned and asked Morgan: "You said that he was babbling nonsense, what exactly did he say?"

Morgan said angrily: "He said Helena's situation is not very good, the recent need to pay more attention to what, but also touched Helena's hand, said that let her bite the tip of the right middle finger in critical moments!"

"Isn't this fucking bullshit? I've never heard of a sudden illness, biting the fingertip can work! I think he's just trying to take advantage of her!"

At this time, Morgan's father, Andrew, immediately stepped forward and said with a pained face, "Dad! Helena is from the Nordic royal family and has many rules and manners."

"If today's incident makes her harbor ill will towards our Wade family, maybe our family will be in an international scandal! In that case, our family will lose face abroad!"

When Zhongquan heard this, he couldn't help but frown and asked Leon:

"Leon, you were there, do you think Charlie was serious when he said those words at that time, or was he just talking out of his mouth?"

Leon said respectfully, "Back to Master, I think Young Master, he did mean it, it's not like he had any frivolous intentions."

Zhongquan nodded gently and spoke, "I think so."

Morgan instantly blurted out, "Grandpa! You are not serious, right? Charlie is clearly taking advantage of Helena, how can you think he doesn't have a light heart?"

Zhongquan blandly said, "In my opinion, he should have seen some kind of problem with Helena's body from her."

"From what I know about Charlie, he would not be so idle as to rack his brains and make up stories to take advantage of a girl."

Morgan protested: "Grandpa, you are too much towards him! As the saying goes, you don't know who you are, and you don't know what kind of character he has in his bones after being away from home for so many years!"

"Besides, Helena is such a beautiful woman, it is only normal for many men to have unrequited thoughts when they look at her, why wouldn't Charlie?"

Zhongquan gently shook his head, humming a laugh, said seriously: "Morgan, you really lack understanding of Charlie, but at least I understand him more or less"

Speaking of this, Zhongquan looked at Morgan and said seriously, "And your understanding of him is really a little too lacking!"

"If you know more about him, you will know that if he wants to make light of a girl, there is no telling how many girls will line up to send him to the door to make light of him."

"And, any one of them taken out, will not be worse than Helena!"

Hearing these words, Morgan almost did not spit out the mouthful of old blood he was holding in his chest.

Chapter 3424

In Morgan's heart, he cursed: "Da*n it! Old man, what do you mean by that?"

"Do you mean that he, Charlie, is a bully and has many women, even many women stronger than Helena, who have taken the initiative to throw themselves at him?"

Thinking of this, he was even more depressed: "What the hell does this mean? Is it a deliberate attempt to squeeze me?"

He was almost crying, his voice was choked with a few words:

"Grandpa even if you are eccentric, you can't be eccentric to this extent! Charlie is your grandson, I am also ah!"

"And Helena is also your future granddaughter-in-law, you even if you do not decide for me, you have to decide for her! You can't let her have a cold heart before she even gets married, right?"

Zhongquan didn't have the energy to pay attention to Morgan's mood at this time, he saw Morgan's emotion and spoke with some impatience,

"All right! Let's not talk about this matter anymore! I believe that Charlie is not that kind of person!"

After that, he said very seriously: "Since Charlie said that Helena's situation is not good, I think it is best to arrange a doctor to do a medical examination for her."

"The day after tomorrow she will participate in our ancestral ceremony, and then wait two days to get engaged to you."

"If Helena at this time in our territory suddenly had any disease, not only will affect our subsequent series of rhythm, and we will not be good with the Nordic countries. And we are also not good to explain to the royal family of the Nordic countries."

Morgan almost collapsed and said, "Grandpa! How can you listen to the words of that guy Charlie if you don't do justice to Helena in this matter?"

"If we drag her to the medical examination at this time, then she will definitely think that we are all crazy!"

Zhongquan did not pay attention to him, turned to Leon, very serious instructions:

"Leon, you arrange some experts from our own hospital, to the hotel, to Helena to do a medical examination, to rule out the risk of cardiovascular disease."

"In addition to drawing some blood samples back, all the biochemical tests on blood in the laboratory and do all over again."

Leon immediately said, "Yes master, I'll go arrange it."

Morgan hurriedly stepped forward and said in a very dissatisfied tone,

"Grandpa! Do you really want to arrange for a whole bunch of doctors to come to your home to examine Helena's body just because of one word from Charlie?"

"Have you ever considered Helena's mood? What if she is very reluctant to do this? What if she has any opinion about our family because of this matter?"

Zhongquan waved his hand: "This kind of thing is better to believe it than not to believe it. Let Leon ask about it."

"if Helena is very resistant, then we do not force it, but if she has no opinion, then the medical examination is done and we are all happy."

Leon immediately nodded and said, "Then I will go and prepare, and try to get a female expert to go there, so that Miss Helena should not be too reluctant."

Morgan's heart was depressed to death.

But at this kind of time, he didn't dare to say anything more, only the hatred for Charlie in his heart became even stronger.

Then, he hurriedly looked at his father, Andrew, hoping that he could help.

Andrew also did not want to just eat a dumb loss for nothing, and immediately said offhandedly, "Dad, I think"

Zhongquan immediately reached out and interrupted him, saying very seriously: "I know what you want to say, hold back, not a word!"

Andrew's expression instantly frozen, can only be gray, and turned back a few steps, hiding behind the crowd without saying a word.

And deep inside he was already depressed to the extreme, could not help but curse: "Hey! What the fcuk is this!!! The old man is old and confused? Surprisingly, he is determined to defend that Charlie!"

On the side, although Cynthia did not say anything, but deep inside her heart, those twists and turns had been run back and forth by her for many times.

In her heart, she thought, "I originally thought that this time when Charlie came back to participate in the ancestral ceremony, big brother and Morgan would definitely not let him have a good time and would definitely try everything to suppress him."

"And in fact, big brother and Morgan did do so, but who would have thought that the weight of the two of them combined in front of the old man would not be as much as Charlie who didn't even show his face!"

"Originally I was hoping that they would come to help me export my anger, but now it seems to be a blind thought."

"If even they can not deal with this boy, then in the future in the Wade family will really no one can deal with him"

Thinking of this, she suddenly felt that she had to hurry to find a way to improve relations with Charlie.

"The purpose is to make her willingly accept the medical examination, we are also for her good, in case she has any shortcomings, it's not easy to explain to her family."

Cynthia hastily agreed and nodded, "Okay dad, then I'll go there with housekeeper Leon!"

Chapter 3425

Soon, eight female experts, departed from the Wade family's private hospital to the Shangri-La Hotel in Eastcliff.

Leon, together with Cynthia, also hurriedly rushed over from the Wade family.

At this moment, Helena was leaning on the soft head of the bed, full of weakness.

She hesitated with her cell phone and sent a request for a video call to her mother who was far away in Northern Europe.

There is a six-hour time difference between the Nordic countries and Eastcliff, and 1 p.m. Eastcliff time was exactly 7 a.m. Nordic time.

With Helena's knowledge of her mother, she must have gotten up by now.

Soon, the video was connected, and Helena's mother was sitting alone at the table eating breakfast on the other end of the video.

She looked at Helena and couldn't help but smile, "How do you feel in China? Is there anything you don't like?"

Helena wanted to say that she was not too comfortable with everything here, but she was afraid that her mother would be worried and distressed, so she could only say with a forced smile, "There is nothing to get used to, everything is fine here."

After that, she saw in the video that her mother's breakfast was just a glass of milk, a few slices of bread, and a small piece of butter, so she couldn't help but say with some heartache, "Mom, why are you hiding in your room eating by yourself? Why don't you go to the dining room to eat."

The direct royal family of the Nordic countries, all of them live inside the palace, where most people do not fire to cook, and the royal family has its own dining room specifically for the royal family members.

Helena's mother gave a bitter laugh and said, "A widow without a husband, here everywhere to be looked at, I still prefer to stay in my room by myself and try not to deal with them."

Saying that, she couldn't help but ask, "Helena, how is your body feeling?"

Helena hesitated slightly, smiled faintly, and said, "I'm still fine, you don't have to worry about me."

After saying that, she struggled for a moment, but still couldn't hold back and spoke, "By the way mom, I met Morgan's cousin today, he seems to have seen that I am not well at first glance."

"Really?" Helena's mother instantly tensed up and said offhandedly, "If the Wade family knew that you are seriously ill, they would definitely withdraw from the marriage, right?"

Saying that, her eyes were red, and she couldn't stop the tears from flowing down, choking, "Helena, mom really doesn't want you to return to this place anymore."

"Coming back here, they will only try to squeeze your value and your life by all means

Helena hurriedly comforted, "Mom, don't worry too much, that cousin of Morgan's, doesn't deal too well with Morgan or even the whole Wade family, so I guess he shouldn't tell anyone else."

Helena's mother breathed a sigh of relief and said seriously, "That's good Mom hopes you can live well in China, thousands of kilometers away from the family, you can also get rid of their control and live a little more freely."

Helena also could not help but choke up a little, nodded repeatedly, and said, "Mom, you have to take care of your health, do not worry about me."

"Okay" Helena's mother nodded, remembered something, and said, "By the way, your grandmother's health is not too good recently, so your uncle said that he and your sister have to take care of them every step of the way."

"So they can't come to China to attend your engagement. He will send your grandmother's butler Wilkin to attend on behalf of the royal family."

Chapter 3426

Helena laughed bitterly and said, "I just promised them a marriage with the Wade family on the first foot, and they didn't even bother to come to the engagement party on the second foot, this is too snobbish"

Helena's mother shook her head and said, "It's not their problem, it's that your grandmother's condition is really not very good, now she is bedridden, the medical team has transformed her room into an intensive care unit, and several doctors and nurses are on guard every day."

Helena hurriedly pursued the question, "Is it that serious? What exactly is going on?"

"Very serious," Helena's mother spoke: "The specific situation is very complicated, mainly in old age, many organs of the body have reached the edge of failure."

"I heard that she has at most two or three months left, these days, your uncle privately, has begun quietly preparing your sister's enthronement ceremony Up."

Helena nodded gently and said seriously, "If Olivia ascends the throne, it will be a good thing for us, at least she will remember that she and I have been sisters for so many years, and will be kinder to mom."

"I hope so." Helena's mother let out a bitter smile and said, "Ever since your father died, the family has not treated me as a member of the royal family anymore, and Olivia may not change much if she inherits the throne."

Helena was busy saying, "When Olivia ascends to the throne, I will find an opportunity to talk to her, at least to restore the monthly standard of living that the royal family gave you when father was alive, if not, I will bring you to China."

"Forget it." Helena's mother said heartbreakingly, "You are not married into the Wade family yet, everything is still unknown, so I won't cause you any trouble."

Helena sighed and was about to speak when the doorbell suddenly rang.

She then said to her mother, "Mom, someone is ringing the doorbell, I'll go check it out."

"Go on." Helena's mom admonished, "You don't have to worry about me, make sure you take care of yourself."

"I know mom."

Hanging up the video, she came to the door of her room and peered through the cat's eye, and found that standing outside the door were, surprisingly, Morgan's aunt Cynthia and the Wade family's butler Leon.

She hurriedly opened the door and politely said, "Ms. Wade, Butler Leon, what brings you here?"

Cynthia looked at Helena, stepped forward, directly grabbed Helena's hand, and said with a full smile, "Hey Helena, Morgan's grandfather heard that you are not feeling well, so he instructed me to hurry over to see you."

Saying that, she asked with a face full of concern, "Helena, how is your condition now? Do you need to go to the hospital? If you need to, just tell me, I'll arrange it."

Helena hurriedly shook her head and said, "Thank you for your kindness, Ms. Wade, there is nothing serious wrong with my body."

"It's just that I haven't adjusted well to jet lag in the past few days, and I went to the airport today, so I feel a little tired, so I should be fine after resting."

Cynthia nodded and smiled: "Yes, yes, this jet lag is really the most painful thing, we are also worried about your body if you do not get enough rest for a long time, will certainly not be able to bear it."

"And you also know, the day after tomorrow we will hold the ancestor ceremony, the Wade family's ancestor ceremony is a very tedious, not exaggerated, it will take a whole day, then you must be more tired."

Speaking of this, Cynthia said with concern: "So Morgan and his grandfather asked me to bring a few medical experts from our own hospital, let them first help you to do a systematic and comprehensive examination."

"So that you do not arrive at the ancestral ceremony day because of fatigue and then the sudden onset of any symptoms."

As soon as Helena heard this, her whole heart suddenly tensed up.

She knew very well that her condition could not be hidden in front of a professional doctor, and the doctor only needed to do an electrocardiogram to see the huge problems lurking in her body through the abnormalities on the electrocardiogram.

The Wade family suddenly wanted to send someone to do a medical checkup on her, she certainly did not dare to agree.

So she said offhandedly, almost without thinking, "Ms. Wade, thank you and Mr. Wade for your kindness, but I really don't have any major health problems, so I don't need to bother you guys!"

Chapter 3427

Cynthia saw that Helena did not hesitate to refuse the doctor's offer to check, and deep in her expression there were also a few nervous and apprehensive thoughts, the heart can not help but feel some suspicion.

Generally speaking, only the poor, or those who are not so well-off, are more afraid to see a doctor.

Because they grew up knowing that as long as they go to the doctor, it must be in the case of their own sickness.

Just because they grew up going to the doctor, either by injection or medicine, it will leave them a psychological shadow of the doctor, so that the mention of the doctor can not help but be a little nervous.

Many people from such families, even as adults, also have a great fear of doctors, usually life, but also in line with the basic principle of not going to the hospital as far as possible.

But Helena has not a poor origin, she is a descendant of the Nordic royal family with a history of several hundred years.

Normally, both the royal family, or members of these large and wealthy families, certainly from childhood has developed the habit of frequent dealings with doctors.

In the case of the Wade family, not only does it have its own team of health care doctors, but it even has its own comprehensive private hospital.

Except for members like Charlie, who left the Wade family when he was a child, other members of the family have at least two to three very in-depth comprehensive medical examinations a year.

Especially for those underage offspring, basically every month or two, a health care doctor will come to do a physical examination and growth and development assessment.

Usually, if there is any discomfort, they don't have to go to the hospital by themselves, but the whole team of doctors will come to the door and serve with absolute compassion.

Therefore, children growing up in this environment, not only will not be afraid of doctors, but are highly dependent on doctors, a little bit of what headache, brain fever, are eager to call the personal doctor over 24 hours care.

Because of this, Cynthia is a little suspicious.

She felt that Helena's fear of doctors must have some hidden agenda.

So, she deliberately smiled and said: "Helena, you do not need to be so nervous, the doctor is just to help you do some routine checks, no injections or medication, what is there to be afraid of?"

"At most, a few tubes of blood will be drawn and tested to see if there are any abnormalities in the biochemical indicators, so just relax, it will be fine!"

She said, without waiting for Helena to state her position, she immediately turned around and instructed Leon to the side:

"Butler Leon, you hurry up and let the doctors come up, let's have a faster pace, it will not affect Helena's rest."

Leon did not hesitate to say: "Yes, Miss, I will ask them all to come up now."

Helena was so nervous that she said, "Ms. Wade, I'm really fine, I just need to rest more, so I don't need to bother you to make such a big effort!"

Cynthia smiled and said, "Dear! You will be my niece-in-law soon, so what's the point of being polite to your aunt?"

"Besides, I'm here, those experts are also here, so don't think so much, relax and let them check you out, it won't take long."

The first thing you need to do is to get a good idea of what you want to do.

The more Cynthia behaved in a meticulous manner, the more nervous Helena's heart became.

She knew very well in her heart the consequences of this matter.

"With the strength and status of the Wade family, if they knew that she was terminally ill and would live for a few more years at most, then they would never agree to this marriage"

"To put it bluntly, as long as I let the expert brought by Cynthia do the medical examination today, then I will definitely be withdrawn from the marriage by the Wade family"

"To be fair, I don't have any feelings for Morgan, and I don't want to marry him or be his wife at all"

"But, I simply don't have any choice now, if I don't marry Morgan, then my mother won't get any protection in her old age"

"She married into the royal family for more than twenty years, has not done any work, nor any social insurance, medical insurance, or even any personal assets under her name."

"Just stay in the royal family, at least she can have the royal arrangement of clothing, food, housing, transportation, free medical care from the family as well as living subsidies."

"But if she is driven out by the family, then she will lose all security in her old age"

Chapter 3428

Thinking of this, Helena could only toughen up her attitude and said with some dissatisfaction,

"Ms. Wade, I know you also have a good intention, but you suddenly brought a bunch of experts over and forced to give me a medical checkup."

"This is also a bit unjustified, right? Although I am about to marry Morgan and become the daughter-in-law of the Wade family, I should at least have basic human rights."

Cynthia said with a smile, "Oh Helena, that's too serious, how does it go up against human rights?"

"No one wants to deprive you of your human rights, just want to give you a checkup so that you don't have any health problems."

Helena said very seriously, "The most direct response to human rights is that if I don't want to undergo a medical examination, then no one can force me to undergo a medical examination."

"If I don't even have this freedom, if this basic human right is not respected, then I really have to seriously consider this marriage!"

Seeing Helena's strong reaction and escalating the nature of the matter, Cynthia couldn't help but sigh in her heart:

"This Helena, she's even playing with me to get to the top of the line, and she's even trying to put me in my place, she's smart enough! It seems that she is determined not to accept the medical examination!"

Thinking of this, Cynthia also knows that she certainly can't force her now.

Otherwise, it is possible that this princess of the Nordic royal family will simply shake off her hand and go home.

And Helena's attitude also made her more and more firm in her judgment.

"It seems that this Helena, may also really have some kind of physical hidden"

Thinking of this, she also did not dare to make a rash decision, and could only apologize to her: "Dear, Helena, I really did not expect you to be so sensitive about this matter, sorry!"

"But you should not be angry, I do not have any intention of forcing you, medical examination of such things is originally for your health, but the premise is certainly to respect your personal wishes, since you do not want to check, then we do not check!"

Helena heart was finally relieved, her expression also eased a few points, said: "Sorry, Ms. Wade, I'm not angry, just think in this matter, I deserve to be respected, just now the words are a little presumptuous place, I hope you can understand."

"Understand understand!" Cynthia nodded repeatedly and smiled, "I certainly understand what you mean."

"That's good." Helena spoke, "Ms. Wade, I'm a bit sleepy and would like to rest and sleep for a while, so if there's nothing else, I'll go back to my bedroom."

Cynthia smiled and said, "Fine, fine, you go back and rest, take a good bath, and sleep, I'll have Morgan come and pick you up for dinner at home tonight."

Helena smiled reluctantly, "Let's talk about it in the evening."

"Okay, let's talk about it in the evening." Cynthia spoke, "In that case, then I'll leave you alone for now, you have a good rest."

"Okay." Helena then said, "Then Ms. Wade, take care, I will not see you off."

Cynthia waved her hand: "No need to send off, no need to send off, you go back quickly, I'm leaving too."

With that, she watched Helena return to the room and close the door behind her before she turned around.

Just turned around, the smile on her face instantly disappeared.

Stepping out a few steps, she just met Leon who came from the elevator with eight experts.

So she immediately said to Leon: "Leon housekeeper, don't come over, go down directly with this elevator."

Leon was surprised and asked, "Miss, what's wrong? The medical examination is not done?"

Cynthia just half-smile with Helena, the heart is depressed, said in an unpleasant tone:

"Still do a fa.rt! Her Highness said that we should respect her human rights, and her human rights are that she doesn't want to undergo a medical examination."

Saying that, Cynthia spat, discontented muttered: "A small European country's princess only, but also fcuking with me here! I think she's so vain, she must have something to hide that she doesn't dare to let us know!"

Leon nodded and respectfully asked, "Miss, what should we do now?"

Cynthia impatiently waved her hand: "What else to do, of course, is to go back! I think there must be a fraud in the princess, I have to go back and talk to the old man face to face!"

Speaking of this, with an expression unhappy, she continued: "Marriage with the royal family is certainly a good thing, but if they give us over a sick child, we can not just take it!"

"If you marry here three or two years to die here, then the Europeans will not be able to scold us to the heavens ah?"

Chapter 3429

The first thing Cynthia did when she returned to the Wade family was to go to Elder Wade to complain.

When Elder Wade saw her, he was a little surprised and asked, "Cynthia, why did you come back so soon? Have you finished the medical examination for Helena?"

Cynthia said in an unhappy tone, "This Nordic princess simply did not give me a chance ah."

"I said kindly to give her a physical examination, she said I violate her human rights, give me this pass on the line."

"I saw her very determined, if I insisted on giving her a physical examination, then she would go back to her Nordic family."

Hearing this, Zhongquan could not help but frown and muttered coldly, "She is so resistant to the medical examination, which in turn makes me more convinced of Charlie's judgment that there must be something wrong with her body, and she knows it herself."

Cynthia immediately said in annoyance, "Dad! This Nordic royal family is too bullying, right? What is their intention to send a sick child to marry with us?"

"If this girl has a sudden illness and dies in our Wade family, how will the Wade family explain it to the public?"

Zhongquan nodded approvingly and said seriously, "What you said is indeed very difficult! If we really let Helena marry into our Wade family with her illness, there will be endless problems in the future!"

Cynthia immediately said, "Dad! Why don't you call Big Brother and Morgan to come over now, and let's make this clear to them, and if Helena insists on not being willing to take a medical examination, then let's withdraw from the marriage!"

Zhongquan immediately waved his hand and said, "Forget it, don't make any noise about it first, the day after tomorrow is the ancestral ceremony, whether we force

Helena to undergo the medical examination or we directly withdraw from the marriage at this time."

"It's just a matter of making things worse, let's wait until after the ancestral ceremony.

Cynthia quickly nodded and said, "You're still considerate, Dad! I'm so impatient that I can't wait to set things straight with her and that royal family, so I've overlooked the importance of the big picture.

Elder Wade nodded slightly and said, "Okay, you have also worked hard, go and rest, don't talk to your big brother and Morgan about this matter."

"Okay." Cynthia answered and said respectfully, "Dad, I'll leave then."

.....

At this moment, Helena was still having palpitations because she had managed to escape a robbery.

She knew that the Wade family was now suspicious of her, and if the Wade family insisted on seeing her medical test results, she would just be able to pass the first day but not be able to avoid the 15th.

She was worried about what her mother's future would be if she was withdrawn from the Wade family.

Once she has no use for the royal family, it is impossible for the family to cover her future medical expenses, much less her mother's retirement expenses.

If one dies, one's mother will definitely be expelled from the royal family.

However, if she wanted to stay in the Wade family and complete her marriage contract with Morgan."

"She would have to go over the hurdle of the medical examination, otherwise, the Wade family would never let herself through the door in a hurry.

Thinking of this, Helena's heart somewhat complained about Charlie.

Because of his words, the future of both herself and her mother is probably ruined.

However, she knew very well in her heart that Charlie was not malicious when he said his problems, so she could only complain at most, and there was no way to put it all on his head.

Chapter 3430

Helena, who was in and out of a dilemma, was extremely depressed.

She has even made the worst plan, if really be withdrawn from the marriage, then she can only return to Northern Europe, and then go to beg her cousin Olivia."

"Beg her to be able to look at the sister a part, to give her and her mother a way out.

However, in a trance, an idea that seemed a bit absurd to her also sprang up in her mind.

She thought to herself, "Could that Charlie really be a medical expert? He can see my illness at a glance, maybe he also has the ability to cure my illness"

Thinking of this, She seemed to have caught the only straw that could save her life, and thought to herself,

"When I go to the Wade family tomorrow and meet him, I must find a way to ask him privately if he has the means to save me or not."

At this time, Charlie, still in the Gu family, and busy with Philip to push a glass of wine.

The two men drank to the point of excitement, even if the dishes on the table are all eaten, but they still do not want to get off the table, chatting while drinking, the atmosphere is very happy.

Lenan can not help, and can not let the two men sitting at the dinner table drink dry, can only hurry to arrange for someone to go to the hotel to open a table back.

Philip is in a very good mood, he drank too much, patted Charlie's shoulder, said seriously:

"Charlie, your uncle today is really happy! I'm in such a good mood, there are two reasons! Do you know what two?"

Charlie laughed, "Is my visit to the door considered one?"

Philip laughed: "That's for sure! It's my greatest pleasure that you can come!"

Saying that, he asked again, "Then the second reason, do you know?"

Charlie couldn't help but shake his head and asked him, "Uncle, you might as well say it straight."

Philip seriously said, "The second reason is that you returned to the Wade family this time to participate in the ancestral ritual! With your ability, I believe you are absolutely qualified to be the future heir of the Wade family."

"And as long as your grandfather hasn't turned into an old fool, he will definitely hand over the Wade family to you! Only you are qualified to inherit your father's legacy and carry the Wade family forward!"

Charlie was silent for a moment and spoke, "Uncle, I'm not going to lie to you, but I actually don't have any interest in inheriting the Wade family."

Philip asked with a surprised face, "Why?"

Charlie let out a bitter smile and said, "When my father took me away from Eastcliff, there were a lot of complaints against the Wade family in his heart."

"I was young at that time and didn't know much about many things, but I knew that my father was disappointed in the Wade family, so I don't have any good feelings towards the family either."

Philip sighed and said seriously, "Charlie! Your father was disappointed with the Wade family because the Wade family was not at all on the same level as him, what your father wanted to do was to revitalize the family and make the family stand on top of the world."

"But what the Wade family was worried about was your father's overly aggressive development strategy, which could cause the whole Wade family to suffer great losses if it failed."

Speaking of this, Philip, full of emotion said: "This is like a group of people planning to climb Mount Everest."

"Your father's goal was to point the sword to the top, while others, because of the fear of dying on the top, in the halfway up the climb when they want to go down."

"They not only wanted to go down, but also take away all the supplies and materials, completely cut off your father's hope to continue to reach the top, your father was naturally disappointed, resentful, and displeased."

At this time, Philip picked up the glass, gulped down the cup of strong wine, red eyes, said: "Before your father decided to leave Eastcliff, we also sat together as today, drinking wine all day, only then we were in the opposite mood, and now"

Philip looked at Charlie and said seriously, "Charlie, your father was full of reluctance when he left Eastcliff, and I believe he was still reluctant at the last moment of his accident, you must inherit your father's legacy, even if it's just to fight for him, you must become the head of the Wade family!"

Chapter 3431

Philip's words made Charlie's heart unable to calm down for a long time.

When he thought of his father leaving Eastcliff with such resignation and loss, depressed, and finally dying in another place, Charlie's heart was as painful as a knife twist.

In the past, he did not want to have too much involvement with the Wade family, because he knew that his father's relationship with the family ended up in a stalemate, and even the Wade family had to bear part of the responsibility for the death of his parents.

Because of this, he has always avoided that family, as far as possible not to entangle with them.

And Philip's words again let him understand that his father in the Wade family, in fact, had always had a heart of resentment!

Because, back then, it was the Wade family thinking negatively of him! The reason is that family negatively affected his passion! The reason for this is that the Wade family had failed him!

As Philip said, his father died of hatred, and as his only son, he should not only seek justice for him, but also carry his banner and inherit his legacy!

In this way, in order to truly console his spirit in heaven!

Otherwise, no matter how strong and rich he is, if he cannot inherit his legacy at this point, he will not be able to make up for his father's great regret before he died!

With this in mind, Charlie silently poured himself a glass of white wine, picked up the glass with both hands, and solemnly said to Philip:

"Uncle, thank you for the enlightenment! I will definitely inherit my father's legacy and become the head of the Wade family and let the family stand on top of the world!"

Speaking of this, he said with a cold expression, "Before I achieve my ultimate goal, I want to make the entire Wade Family submit to me! I want the entire family to honestly follow my steps!"

"No one, shall ever leave my father alone halfway up the mountain as they did twenty years ago!"

"Good!" Philip was incomparably excited, shouted, and stood up, "Charlie! No matter what time it is, remember that you are Changying's son!"

"You must carry your father's banner, stand at the top of this world, and make all the top families submit to you!"

"Let the Wade family, the Su family, and the Rothschild family all kneel before you and worship you!"

At this point, he looked up to the sky and sighed, "I hope I can see this moment come in my lifetime!"

"That way, I, Philip, can take this news to your father and mother, then, I will have no regrets in this life! I'll be smiling in my grave!!!"

.....

This night in Eastcliff, many people fell into insomnia.

Charlie was lying on the bed in the guest room of the Gu family, his mind was thinking about how to become the head of the Wade family and how to make the Wade family stand on top of the world.

At the same time, he thought of the leader of the Cataclysmic Front who had not yet shown his face, Joseph Wan.

He knew that Joseph's goal was this time the Wade Family's Ancestral Ritual Ceremony.

Therefore, he speculated in his mind that tomorrow, at the latest the day after tomorrow, Joseph would come from behind the curtain to the front of the stage.

He will definitely appear with the power he thinks is enough to crush the Wade family, which, for the Wade family, is a disaster, but for him, is an opportunity!

People say that no breakage is impossible.

The Wade family for so many years under the leadership of the old man, the development is said to be stable and very solid.

If they kill back for no reason to take his power, they will certainly fall into the eyes of all the rebellious sons.

So, want to take the old man's right, it must be a division.

The best opportunity to do so is via Joseph!

When he shakes the Wade family to its core, it will be the day when I take over the power of the Wade family!

Chapter 3432

At the same time, Joseph, who was also in Eastcliff, was also unable to sleep for a long time.

Just after 12:00 a.m., he tore off yesterday's calendar with his own hands and looked at the two words "April 4th", lost in thought for a long time.

The defeat of Walter Chen and more than 10,000 soldiers in Syria certainly made him angry and heartbroken.

But as April 5th drew nearer and nearer, he no longer thought about Walter Chen's death and the blow that defeat brought to the Cataclysmic Front.

Right now, he only thought about avenging his parents, so that his parents could rest in peace.

In this regard, Joseph is the same as Charlie, both are filial sons, both carry the deep hatred of their parents, and both have a determination to overturn everything and get everything back.

At this moment, Joseph stepped out of the room and stood in the courtyard, looking at the dozens of cheap coffins in the courtyard, his eyes were full of slaughter.

At that moment, his right-hand man Harmen came up to him and asked, "Supreme Commander, why haven't you rested yet?"

"I can't sleep." Joseph murmured, saying with a resigned heart,

"If only that Changying Wade was still alive, I would have chopped off his head with my own hands in front of my parents' graves, so as to console their souls in heaven!"

Harmen said, "Supreme Commander, you don't have to think that way, if that Changying was still alive now, won't he live another 20 years? That would be a real bargain for him!"

Harmen said: "And the Supreme Commander, according to my investigation to understand, Changying died a very tragic death."

"It is said that when the crash occurred, his entire internal organs, were ruptured by the steering wheel, his wife was even worse, stuck in the passenger side could not escape, and was burned alive."

"Well" Joseph nodded gently and said lightly, "The thought of them dying so tragically makes my heart slightly more comfortable."

Harmen said, "Supreme Commander if you feel uncomfortable in your heart, I will bring someone to carry these coffins to the Wade family now!"

Joseph waved his hand and said, "This kind of thing, it is better to do in broad daylight to shock everyone."

"Tomorrow I will not only let the Wade family realize that a big disaster is coming, but also let all the families in Eastcliff know that the son of that Arthur Wan is back!"

After saying that, he stared at those coffins and coldly snorted with disdain, "Tonight, let the Wade family sleep one last good night, tomorrow morning at ten o'clock, carry all these coffins to the Wade family!"

"As ordered, Supreme Commander!"

.....

The next day, Charlie got up from bed very early.

Today was the plenary session before the Wade Family's Ancestral Sacrifice Ceremony, and all Family members, including the side branches outside, would be present.

If it was yesterday, Charlie still felt that it didn't matter, as long as he arrived, it was no big deal if he arrived early or late.

But today, for him, the meaning of it all has changed forever.

If he wants to become the Wade family head, then today is extraordinarily important for him.

Because, today was his first official return after twenty years away from the Family.

Therefore, today was very important to him.

The couple Philip and Lenan got up even earlier.

Seeing Charlie come out of the guest room properly packed and wearing jeans and a T-shirt, Lenan hurriedly went up and said, "Charlie, didn't you bring a suit this time?"

Charlie said, "Auntie, butler Leon told me before that the clothing for the ancestral ceremony is custom-made by the Wade family, so I didn't bring it myself."

Lenan nodded and said incomparably serious: "You are returning to the Wade family for the first time today."

"What kind of the first impression you leave on them is very important, you can't dress too casually and let others underestimate you!"

Saying that, she pulled him and smiled, "I especially found someone to customize a suit for you the other day, come and try it on!"

Chapter 3433

Charlie did not expect that Lenan had specially prepared a suit for him.

When he was wondering, Philip on the side said with a smile, "Your Auntie was afraid that when you came to Eastcliff, you won't prepare a suit for yourself, so she specially asked the best custom-made suit master in London to make one for you."

Charlie thanked, "Thank you, Auntie!"

Lenan laughed: "Why are you still polite with me? I estimated the size of the suit from the past, I don't know if it fits you, come and try it on."

At this time, Sara, who was wearing a dressing gown, came out of the room with a yawn and said with a smile, "Charlie, the suit mom ordered for you is especially awesome."

"It is said that many prime ministers and presidents in Europe and North America are regular customers of that master! You go and try it!"

Charlie was too gracious to refuse, so he followed the mother-daughter duo to the independent checkroom upstairs.

The Gu family's walk-in checkroom, which was larger than a normal bedroom, was at least forty square meters. Lenan led Charlie to the dressing mirror on the entire wall, and then took out a brand new black suit from the closet next to it.

Sara also took out an ironed, wrinkle-free white shirt and a tie from a side closet.

Lenan handed the suit to him and said with a smile, "Charlie, try it on to see if it fits."

Charlie said with a little embarrassment, "Auntie, is there an empty room where I can try on the clothes?"

Sara hurriedly said, "Mom, you go out first, otherwise he will be shy, I'll just help him change here."

Charlie helplessly said, "Sara, I can do it myself, why don't you also go back first?"

Sara said: "I am considered your family's childhood daughter-in-law, change a dress and I have to avoid"

Charlie blurted out, "How did you become a child bride"

Sara said seriously: "Since childhood, I have been promised to you, what is the difference between this and a child bride?"

Lenan then said with a smile at the side: "Okay Sara, don't tease him, let's go out first and let him change himself before we come in."

Sara looked at Charlie, smiled wickedly, pulled the tie off the shirt, held it in her hand and shook it, and said, "Charlie, I'll tie it for you later."

After saying that, she went out of the checkroom with her mother.

.....

At the same time, Helena, who was in Shangri-La Hotel, had also gotten up from bed.

Last night, because she had been worried that she would go east, she had not rested all night.

At first, she couldn't sleep for a long time, and when she did, she had all kinds of nightmares, and she slept for less than two hours intermittently.

Her original health condition is very bad, after coming to China these days she has not had enough rest, the health condition is even worse, so last night's ordeal, for her simply add to the frost.

When she got up, she felt that her heartbeat had been accelerating uncontrollably and was almost out of control.

She hurriedly took out a nitroglycerin tablet and put it under her tongue, which made her feel a little better.

Chapter 3434

However, the whole person's state is still incredibly poor.

With the thought of being at Wade's house almost all day today and tomorrow, she could not help but doubt whether her body would be able to hold up.

However, she also knew that even if she could not hold up, she had to hold up, whether her mother would be able to support her in the future, basically all depends on herself.

At this moment, she suddenly received a phone call from her mother, and as soon as the call was answered, her mother said on the other end of the line, "Helena, the royal family has just informed us that your grandmother is in a serious condition due to multiple organ failure and is in a severe coma and she may pass away at any time"

Helena was instantly shocked: "How did it deteriorate so fast?!"

"It's not clear." Helena's mother spoke: "I only heard that the situation has deteriorated sharply, not under control, the doctor said it is impossible to wake her up, when to pass away, just a matter of time, fast if at most two or three days, slow, it will not be more than a week."

Helena's mood can not help but some sadness and loss.

Although she was sometimes more dissatisfied with her grandmother's strong hand, but many times, she could still understand all the decisions made by that tough old lady.

This, naturally, also includes her abolishing her right of succession to the throne.

Although Grandma had held great power for so many years, she had always served the royal family to the best of her ability, with the single-minded hope that the royal family would continue to grow stronger.

Therefore, every decision she made was not in her own interest, but in the larger interest of the family.

For this, Helena still admired her.

Now, her grandmother will soon pass away, but she is still ten thousand miles away in China, which makes her heart inevitably sad.

At this time, Helena's mother said: "If your grandmother passes away in these few days, I'm afraid your engagement party will have to be postponed."

"According to the rules of the royal family, you will definitely have to come back to attend your grandmother's funeral first, then after attending Olivia's coronation ceremony, and then go to back to China to hold an engagement ceremony with Morgan."

"Understood." Helena spoke with understanding, "As a member of the royal family, the funeral of the empress and the coronation of the new emperor are naturally the two most important things."

Saying that, Helena couldn't help but ask, "Mom, can I come back to see my grandmother one last time while she's still alive?"

"The engagement party will definitely be postponed, and there's no point for me to stay here, and if I come back after Grandma passes away, then I won't have this chance."

Helena's mother sighed and said, "We can't decide this matter, you have to ask Olivia what she means, although she has not yet been officially crowned, but she has taken over the affairs of the royal family."

"If you want to come back to see your grandmother for the last time, you should first consult Olivia's opinion, if she nods, naturally no problem."

"Okay!" Helena hurriedly said, "Then I'll call Olivia right now."

After Helena said goodbye to her mother, she immediately called her cousin, who was also the next empress to be crowned, Olivia.

The phone rang for a long time, but there was no connection, and just when Helena was about to hang up and call back later, the phone was connected.

Immediately, a woman's slightly smiling voice rang out on the other end of the line: "Helena, how are you doing in China lately, my sister."

Helena said, "Olivia, I heard that grandma has been critically ill?"

The other side smiled and said, "Yes sister, multiple organ failure, the doctor has told us to be mentally prepared to lose her at any time."

Helena felt that Olivia's light smile was a bit harsh, but at this point, she couldn't care less about dwelling on this and hurriedly asked her,

"Olivia, if Grandma's condition is so bad, then she may not be able to wait for the day of my engagement before she passes away"

"By then I will definitely have to come back to mourn, the engagement will definitely be delayed, so I want to explain the situation to the Wade family, postpone the engagement for the time being, and come back to see grandmother one last time, is that okay?"

The other side of the phone was silent for a moment, and then the other side lost its smile and asked in a cold voice, "If I remember correctly, you're getting engaged on the seventh, right?"

"Right." Helena blurted out, "Three more days! I'm worried that my grandmother won't last the three days, and then I won't be able to see her one last time."

The other party sneered: "Helena, Grandma is in a coma and will not wake up again. No matter whether she is dead or alive in three days, your engagement with the Wade family will be held as scheduled, no changes will be allowed!"

Chapter 3435

Helena did not expect her cousin to suddenly become so desperate.

She subconsciously blurted out: "If grandmother really died before my engagement, how could the engagement ceremony still be held as scheduled?"

"If word gets out, not only will the outside world spit on me, but also on the entire royal family!"

Olivia on the other end of the phone said coldly, "Don't worry, I will let her try to survive these three days, even if she really died in these three days,"

"I will not release the news, I will wait for your engagement before announcing it to the public."

Helena couldn't help but rebuke angrily, "How can you do this? What do you take Grandma for? A tool controlled by you?!"

Olivia said in a stern voice: "Helena! You remember that! It doesn't matter if she lives or dies now! Your marriage to the Wade family is the most important thing!"

"The Wade family has promised to invest three billion euros to develop tourist properties in Europe with the royal family immediately after you and Morgan get married."

"If you dare to cause any accidents, don't blame me for being rude to your mother!"

Helena was furious and shouted angrily, "Olivia! I've always treated you like my own sister, and my mother has treated you like a daughter since I was a child, and now you're going too far with this face!"

Olivia sneered, "Helena, Olivia is not what you called! Remember, you have to call me Her Highness the Queen!"

With that, Olivia added threateningly, "Helena! I know you're not well, but you remember my words! You'd better let yourself live a few more years to make sure that the cooperation between the royal family and the Wade family can be landed,"

"And never, never let anything happen to this matter! Otherwise, I will definitely throw your mother out of the royal family and let her live on the streets!"

"How dare you!" Helena's entire body was furious to the extreme, gritting her teeth and roaring, "If you dare to touch my mother, I will kill you!"

Olivia sneered, "Helena, you'd better be clear about the situation now, after grandma's death, I will immediately ascend to the throne as the new queen."

"How are you going to kill me? With that congenital heart disease body of yours? I advise you to save your breath!"

As long as you complete your marriage with the Wade family and find a way to live a few more years and stay honestly in China, I will guarantee your mother's life, otherwise, don't blame me for disregarding my relatives' feelings!"

Helena only felt a shiver down her spine. Originally, she thought that the royal family could most threaten her mother's future retirement and livelihood.

But she now realized that with Olivia, this bottom line was pulled even lower, and she even began to threaten her with her mother's life.

In this instant, she felt that the Olivia on the other end of the phone had instantly become an incomparable stranger.

She really couldn't understand why this sister, whom she had known for twenty-three years, was such a snake-hearted person.

But she also knew very well that if she insisted on confronting Olivia, her mother's life would really be threatened.

Because Olivia has now taken control of the entire family, and will soon ascend to the throne to become the empress.

So she immediately said: "Olivia, I can agree to all your demands, but you must also promise me one condition!"

Chapter 3436

Olivia sneered, "Good! You might as well say it and listen."

Helena said word by word: "I can join hands with the Wade family, help you attract the Wade family's funds, but you must let my mother come to China, I want to receive her into my care!"

Olivia snorted coldly as if she had heard a big joke: "Helena, you are simply being whimsical. Do you still not understand why you have to go to China alone and attend the ancestral ceremony of the Wade family?"

"It's to keep you and your mother apart, so for your wedding with Morgan, although the royal family will send many representatives to attend, they will definitely not let your mother go there!"

Speaking of this, Olivia laughed lightly: "From now on, you will not be allowed to return to Northern Europe half a step.

Nor will she be allowed to leave Northern Europe half a step, until one of you dies! If you dare to come back, then neither of you will have a good time!"

Helena's entire body had nearly collapsed!

Only now did she understand that the royal family had asked her to come to China early to attend the Wade family's ancestral ceremony, but it was actually with this idea in mind!

"So, Olivia had already started planning this a long time ago!"

"Separating me from my mother and using her as blackmail to force me to give in, Olivia, you are really a devil!"

Furious, she immediately yelled, "Olivia, you can't do this! If you don't send my mother to China, I will never marry Morgan!"

Olivia said disdainfully, "Whatever, anyway, your mother is now under surveillance by my people, she has no chance to leave the palace half a step."

"If you don't marry Morgan as promised, then your mother will completely disappear from this world, no one knows where she goes, no one even knows whether she is dead or alive!"

Speaking of this, Olivia laughed harshly, "So, do you think I will kill her, or kill her?"

Helena's brain was instantly dizzy, and she only felt that the speed of her heartbeat had far exceeded the load of her heart itself.

She felt that her physical condition at this time was worse than ever before, and she could only say in a trembling voice, "Olivia, if I die of a heart attack in China, will you spare my mother?"

Olivia sneered, "Stop acting for me here, I asked your health care doctor, he said you should still be able to live for three to five years."

"The Wade family is also the top family in China, they should have a way to help you treat and make you live a little longer."

Olivia threatened, "Helena, my good sister, just now, your mother has been taken away by my guards under house arrest."

"From now on, you do not think you can contact her, you live well in China, do your luxury noblewoman things, as long as you honestly cooperate, your mother will also be able to live longer!"

"I still have a lot of things to deal with before I ascend the throne, so that's all for now my sister!"

After Olivia said this, she didn't wait for Helena to say anything and hung up the phone directly.

By this time, Helena's whole person had completely collapsed.

She immediately called her mother, but her mother's cell phone was turned off.

She immediately called the room's landline, but it was unanswered for a long time.

At this moment, Helena's whole body was incomparably desperate.

She only felt her heart beating faster and faster, and also more and more chaotic, the huge pressure rushed straight to her head and chest, making her brain more and more dizzy, and also more and more difficult to breathe.

Then, she felt a blackness in front of her eyes, and her whole body instantly collapsed to the ground, completely losing consciousness.

Just then, Morgan, who was wearing a black suit, stepped to the door of Helena's room.

He pressed the doorbell and waited patiently for a while, but finding no movement inside, he simply tapped the door and spoke, "Honey, I'm Morgan, I'm here to pick you up, are you ready?"

Chapter 3437

At this point in the room, there is still no response.

Morgan some suspicion, can not help but again increased the strength of the hand, hard tap on the door, shouted: "Helena, are you there?"

There was still no movement in the room.

At this time, the door of the next room opened and two young women came out, one with a Nordic face and one with a Chinese face.

Morgan recognized them, these two women, were the attendants Helena brought over from Northern Europe.

So, he opened his mouth and asked the Chinese girl: "Where is your princess?"

That Chinese girl opened her mouth and said, "In the room."

"How is that possible!" Morgan frowned and said, "I knocked on the door for half a day, but no one paid attention, did she go out?"

"I don't think so." The girl spoke: "If the princess wants to go out, she will usually tell us."

Then, she also came over and knocked hard on Helena's room door and shouted, "Your Highness, Your Highness, are you there?"

There was no response in the room.

The girl's expression suddenly changed and she immediately took out her pocket room card and swiped it at the door, which opened with a sound.

Immediately, the two girls rushed in one after the other.

Morgan hurriedly followed in, but before he entered the room, he heard a panicked shout inside: "Your Highness, wake up, Your Highness!"

When Morgan rushed in, he saw Helena lying on the living room carpet, completely unconscious.

The Chinese girl immediately began to skillfully perform heart compressions on Helena's heart, while urging Morgan: "Call an ambulance!"

"Oh oh oh" Morgan then came back to his senses, he still did not know what the hell was going on, but he could only hurry to take out his cell phone and dial the emergency number first.

As soon as the phone connected, the operator immediately asked: "Hello, emergency center, how can I help you?"

Morgan said in a panic: "Uh that I someone on my side has fainted uh... ...need an ambulance!"

The operator hurriedly inquired, "Yes, please tell me the address?"

Morgan said offhand: "The address is the Shangri-La Hotel room number is room number oops crap, I can't remember it all of a sudden"

The Chinese girl shouted, "8th floor! 8108!"

Morgan was busy saying, "Oh oh, 8th floor, 8108!"

The operator said, "Okay received, Shangri-La Hotel, 8th floor, 8108, and also what is the patient's condition that caused the fainting?"

"What cause?" Morgan said confused: "This I do not know is fainted, unconscious "

That Chinese girl shouted, "Congenital heart disease! Severe tetralogy of Fallot! Please immediately send emergency personnel over, please contact the hospital with cardiology emergency ready to receive her!"

Morgan all listened frozen, thinking in his heart: "Helena has congenital heart disease? Or is it severe? That Charlie was really fucking right?

While Morgan was in a daze, the operator on the other end of the phone had already heard the Chinese girl's voice and hurriedly said, "Yes, I'll arrange it for you! Please make sure you keep the phone open!"

At this time, the Chinese girl said to the Scandinavian girl in front of her again, "Emily, Her Highness is in a very serious condition, please go get the defibrillator!"

"Yes!" The girl immediately ran back to the room, and ten seconds later, she ran in with a first aid kit.

Chapter 3438

Just after she reached Helena's side, she immediately took out a portable defibrillator from the first aid kit and started to prepare the defibrillator for powering on.

The Chinese girl looked at Morgan and shouted, "You get out! We're going to defibrillate Her Highness!"

Morgan subconsciously said, "It's okay, I'll just watch here, I won't delay you"

Chinese girl shouted: "defibrillation is to take off clothes! Can't see the truth, do not you understand? Hurry out!"

Morgan had to slink out of the room.

At this moment, inside the room, one of the two girls continued to do external chest compressions for Helena, while the other one prepared the defibrillator, ripped open Helena's pajamas, and said, "The defibrillator is ready!"

"Yes!" The Chinese girl blurted out, "I'll count to one, two, three, and after three seconds my hands will be disengaged and you will defibrillate immediately!"

"Okay!"

The Chinese girl continued to apply compressions to Helena while shouting, "One, two, three! Defibrillation!"

After saying that, she withdrew her hands like lightning, and the other girl skillfully took advantage of the gap to put the defibrillator on Helena's heart and, with a bang, performed the first defibrillation.

Defibrillation just ended, the Chinese girl immediately continued compressions, while observing Helena's condition, and spoke: "The princess is still not awake, I will do CPR a few more times, you continue to prepare for defibrillation!"

"Okay!"

Two minutes later, when the Chinese girl saw that Helena hadn't woken up, she couldn't help but panic a little and spoke, "Energy up to 360 joules, prepare for defibrillation!"

The other girl was startled at hearing this and was about to ask something, but held it back.

She also knew that the situation was urgent and she had to take a chance.

So, she immediately adjusted the defibrillator parameters and performed second defibrillation.

Unfortunately, this time Helena still did not have any response.

Both girls were a bit panicked at this point, and the Chinese girl said through clenched teeth, "Prepare adrenaline"

The other Scandinavian girl asked in a panic: "Now with epinephrine? The doctor has instructed that the princess's heart must be dealt with epinephrine."

"Not to use it as a last resort, because after using it, the princess is.... I am afraid that it will not last long"

The Chinese girl said, "No more, the princess can't even be saved! In any case, we can't let her just go, no matter what, we have to let her leave her last words, otherwise we can't go back and explain to Princess Olivia!"

Saying that, the Chinese girl added: "The princess' current condition, if we delay another minute, it will be impossible to wake her up again!"

"Okay!" The Scandinavian girl gritted her teeth and took out a closed package syringe from the first aid kit, which was already filled with a small amount of clear liquid medicine.

The Chinese girl took the syringe from her hand, and while tearing the package, instructed, "Take out your cell phone and prepare to record!"

"Okay!" The Scandinavian girl agreed, and then pulled out her phone and opened the video.

Afterward, the Chinese girl aimed the needle tip at Helena's heart and then stabbed it down without hesitation.

The most effective way to get adrenaline at a time like this is to give a direct intracardiac injection.

The doctor had long said that Helena's body, as a last resort, could not use epinephrine, because once it was used, the stimulation suffered by the heart would cause her other cardiovascular and cerebrovascular diseases to strike instantly.

But now there is no other way, only adrenaline can bring Helena back to light, even if only for a few minutes, but also better than just die directly.

Sure enough!

After an adrenaline shot into her heart, Helena's heart instantly resumed beating.

But, at this time, the heart, has become a boiler on the verge of explosion, even if it barely resumes operation, it is only the end of the strong.

Immediately after the shot, suddenly she opened her eyes!

Chapter 3439

Although only unconscious for a few minutes, but for Helena, as if in the dark for as long as a century!

So the moment she woke up, she breathed heavily as if she had used up all her oxygen diving at the bottom of the sea and finally came up at the last minute.

Immediately after, her vision returned, and her other senses gradually recovered.

Seeing the two people in front of her, she immediately realized that it was her two attendants who had saved her. They were both very well trained in first aid and were with her to ensure her safety this time.

Then she felt another sharp pain coming from her heart and looked down, only to see that the Chinese girl was holding, surprisingly, a syringe of adrenaline.

She asked nervously, "You you injected me with epinephrine?"

That Chinese girl said with a shameful expression, "Sorry, Princess Helena, your situation just now was so critical that I could only choose to inject adrenaline to wake you up."

Saying that, she pointed to the cell phone held in the other girl's hand and spoke, "This phone is recording, if you have any last words, please seize the time to say them to the camera"

Helena gave a bitter smile and said, "If I'm right, you are also sent by Olivia to spy on me, right?"

The Chinese girl did not speak, because she knew that the video was now being recorded, and once Helena died, the video was to be handed over to Princess Olivia in its original form, so she absolutely could not miss any words.

Seeing that she didn't say anything, Helena shook her head gently and said weakly, "Actually, I don't blame you, if I hadn't been injected with adrenaline, I might have died and had no chance to leave my last words, in the end, I have to thank you."

The Chinese girl lowered her head in shame, not daring to look at her.

And at that moment, Helena also turned to look at the camera and said word by word: "Olivia, I don't know what made you become like this, but I beg you to let my mother live for the sake of my imminent death."

"Otherwise, I will turn into a severe ghost, I will also crawl out from hell and take your life!"

As soon as the words left her mouth, she felt her heart's beating speed up violently.

The side effects of adrenaline had already begun to appear.

She covered her heart to death and could feel the violent beating of her chest, which not only shook her heart to the point of pain, but also shook her palms to the point of numbness.

Just then, the first responders from the ambulance had arrived.

Morgan hurriedly smashed the door at the door and shouted, "The ambulance crew is here, hurry up and open the door!"

The Chinese girl hurriedly found a bathrobe and wrapped Helena up, while the other girl also stopped the video recording.

Helena then said weakly: "Please do me another favor, do not let these people in, my body after the injection of adrenaline, will certainly produce acute heart failure."

"I can not be saved, why not let me stay here, the last point of time, I want to spend in peace and quiet alone."

Chinese girl hurriedly said: "Your Highness, if you arrived at the hospital for the treatment, perhaps the doctor still has a way to extend your life"

Helena laughed bitterly: "The extension is only a day or a dozen hours, there is no point, in order to live those ten hours more, all over the body to be inserted with all kinds of tubes, surrounded by all kinds of instruments."

"I really can not accept, it is better to die with dignity."

The two girls looked at each other, and the Chinese girl blurted out, "Your Highness, even if there is a glimmer of hope, please do not give up!"

After saying that, she immediately stood up and opened the door of the room.

The ambulance crew immediately rushed in with a stretcher.

Seeing that there was a defibrillator and injected epinephrine at the scene, they were obviously a little surprised.

Chapter 3440

The Chinese girl hurriedly said to one of the first responders, "We gave the patient CPR and defibrillation, and one milligram of epinephrine was injected inside the heart."

"Please send the patient to the most authoritative cardiovascular class hospital as soon as possible!"

First aid personnel did not expect that there were two other connoisseurs here, but at this time, they did not care to ask too much, and hurriedly greeted several people together to carry Helena on a stretcher.

Morgan with numb hands and feet, but feels that they cannot help, for a time do not know what to do, can only hurry to call grandfather Zhongquan.

Once the phone call was made, he hurriedly reported the matter to Zhongquan.

When the old man heard about it, his heart thumped, afraid that Helena would die in China at this time, he hurriedly said to Morgan: "Tell the emergency personnel to send her directly to the hospital affiliated to the Wade Group."

"Where there is the best cardiovascular department in the country! We also immediately rush there!"

Only then did Morgan remember that his own hospital was an authority in this area, and hurriedly agreed to say to the emergency personnel, "Send her to the Wade Group Hospital!"

The hospital affiliated to the Wade Group, like the Shangri-La Hotel, was a wholly owned property of the Wade Family.

Moreover, for the sake of convenience, the Wade family had built both the affiliated hospital and the Shangri-La Hotel, near their own manor.

From the Shangri-La Hotel, whether it was to the Wade family's hospital or to the Wade family's manor, the distance was very close.

The ambulance raced all the way to the emergency center of the Wade family hospital in a few minutes' time.

At the same time, Zhongquan also immediately postponed the time of his relative's visit, from 9 o'clock to 9:30.

Then, he took the immediate family members of the family and went to the hospital in a flash.

The Northern European royal princess had a heart attack in the Wade family, and once she died, it would have a huge impact on the Wade family's reputation.

So Zhongquan could only postpone everything for a while and rush over as fast as possible.

The Wade family, arrived at the hospital almost at the same time as Morgan.

And Zhongquan couldn't ask about the situation, so he directly asked all the experts in the cardiovascular department to gather in the resuscitation room to conduct a comprehensive consultation for Helena.

And at this time, Helena's condition was getting worse and worse.

After ten minutes, several experts came to a unified conclusion.

Then, the head of the department came out and said to Master Wade: "Master, this Princess Helena is suffering from severe tetralogy of Fallot and has produced irreversible heart failure after having used epinephrine."

"And has reached the point where she can be declared critically ill, so please feel sorry for your loss."

Next to him was Morgan, startled and said offhandedly, "How can I mourn? We're not even married, and she's not going to make it?"

The department director nodded and said seriously, "Young master, in Princess Helena's case, it is rare for her to live to such an age, the majority of patients with illnesses as severe as hers will not live to adulthood."

Morgan swallowed and asked the expert afterward, "Then how long can she still live?"

After pondering for a moment, the department director said seriously, "In my experience, I estimate that an hour to twelve hours is the most likely, and the best result is twenty-four hours."

"Crap!" Morgan burst a foul mouth, said angrily: "This is not fucking bullshit? A good living person, will be dead?!"

The department director helplessly said, "In this disease, there is really nothing good for the time being, even a heart transplant can not solve the problem."

Morgan felt a burst of reluctance and bad luck, hurriedly looked at Zhongquan, and asked offhandedly, "Grandpa, what should we do now!"

When Zhongquan heard this, he was also baffled and said offhand, "Director Morris, organize a team of experts immediately, prepare resuscitation drugs and equipment, and send Helena to the airport with Morgan!"

Saying that, Zhongquan added: "I'll have the Concorde ready to take off and wait at the airport now, you can take off directly to Northern Europe when you arrive, we must send Helena to her home before she dies, we must not let her die in China!"

Speaking of this, Zhongquan said with a worried face: "If she really dies here, we can't get rid of this black spot!"

Chapter 3441

Hearing this, Morgan's body jolted and he blurted out, "Grandpa, do you want me to send her back personally? I still have to attend the ancestral ritual!"

Zhongquan blurted out, "After such a big incident, if our Wade family just let the doctor send Helena back, it will definitely fall into the limelight."

"You are the eldest son and grandson of the Wade family, and her fiancé, you can fully represent the Wade family!"

"Moreover, by taking the Concorde, you can arrive in Northern Europe in four hours, you can return immediately after handing her over to her family."

"And you can return this evening or at the latest in the early hours of tomorrow, without delaying your participation in the ancestral ritual."

Speaking of this, Zhongquan also urged: "Helena is your fiancée, if you do not send her back, the Nordic royal family will certainly pick a thorn in your side."

"And the word will have a great impact on your reputation! You are young, you can't just carry the label of a transnational negative-hearted man!"

Andrew on the other side also immediately said, "Yes, Morgan! This matter must be done by you! Otherwise, you will be cursed to death by the world!"

Morgan couldn't help but curse in a low voice, "D*mn bad luck!"

After saying that, he realized that he had said the wrong thing and hurriedly said, "Sorry grandpa, sorry dad, I was a bit anxious just now, don't mind."

Zhongquan waved his hand and said, "It's okay, hurry up and take Helena to the airport, remember to coax her a little on the way, don't let her get emotional again, make sure she gets back to Northern Europe alive, understand?"

"Understand understand" Morgan nodded his head in a hurry.

At this time, Director Morris hurriedly returned to the resuscitation room.

Zhongquan looked at Morgan and said offhandedly, "Morgan, you go in with me and calm Helena down!"

Morgan had to nod his head and went into the resuscitation room with Elder Wade.

As soon as he entered the room, Director Morris said offhandedly to several doctors, "All of you hurry up and prepare emergency drugs, emergency equipment as well as oxygen machines and oxygen cylinders."

"We will leave for the airport in fifteen minutes and then fly to Northern Europe without stopping!"

As soon as the people heard this, they immediately scattered and went to prepare.

Helena was lying weakly on the hospital bed, looking at Zhongquan and Morgan, and asked with a bitter smile, "Are you going to send me back?"

Morgan nodded his head and said stiffly, "Helena, we have an old saying in China that says that leaves return to their roots, you are in such a bad condition, we have to send you back home before your condition deteriorates even further."

Helena gave a miserable smile and said, "Okay thank you for your kindness but I'm afraid I won't last until the plane lands in Northern Europe"

As soon as Morgan heard this, his face was instantly green, the most fcuked up thing about this kind of thing is that as long as Helena can't last till home.

Even if she is short of breath a second before the plane lands, this matter is also the responsibility of the Wade family.

Zhongquan also knows this well.

If Helena is only a member of the big Nordic families, this is fine, after all, is a private matter between the two families, but Helena is the Nordic royal princess.

Even if the royal family has long been no political rights, but after all, is also a political symbol of the region, it is impossible to completely circumvent the political factors.

Once the issue reaches a political level, this matter is not a private can easily solve!

Zhongquan was in a dilemma.

Chapter 3442

But, looking at Helena's current situation, afraid that she really can't hold on to return to her home.

Just when he did not know what to do, Helena weakly spoke: "How about how about you use your phone to take a video of me I will I will say in the video that my death is because I grew up with a congenital disease."

"And your Wade family has nothing to do with it, so you do not need to be so anxious to send me to the airport"

The most afraid of the future fall of the name of negative-hearted man Morgan heart is a bit happy, but said, "Hey Helena, we do not mean this, simply wants you to be able to return to your beloved motherland, do not let you leave any regrets."

Although Morgan said so, his hand has reached into his pocket, took out his cell phone, and opened the video recording, and said to Helena: "But your idea is really quite good."

"In order to avoid misunderstanding of the people about this matter in the future, it is still hard for you to explain the situation to everyone."

Helena was not surprised that Morgan would do such a thing, so she turned to the camera and spoke with difficulty: "Hello everyone I am Helena, I grew up with congenital tetralogy of Fallot, and now the symptoms flare up suddenly."

"It may be difficult to survive this hope that people who see this video, do not blame my death, on anyone."

Hearing this, Morgan and Elder Wade sighed with relief at the same time.

And at this time, Helena's eyes were red and she seriously said, "In addition to that, I would like to plead with everyone to save my mother, who is now under house arrest by Princess Olivia of the Nordic Royal Family!"

Immediately afterwards, Helena's emotions were very excited as she angrily denounced, "Olivia has deliberately placed my mother under house arrest in order to force me to join the Wade family."

"And force me to help the royal family attract the Wade family's funds, and to use her life and safety as blackmail to force me to give in!"

"I hope that Olivia, after seeing this video, can be pressured to restore my mother's personal freedom, and at the same time, I also implore to ask the Nordic government to ensure my mother's safety"

Speaking of this, Helena became even more emotional and sternly said, "I also hope that after my death, the Nordic government can thoroughly investigate the facts of Olivia's crime!"

"A snake-hearted villain like her must not go unpunished, let alone become the next queen of Northern Europe! She should be sent to prison and become a criminal that people all over the world spit on!"

Morgan saw Helena emotional excitement, and even his body can not help but tremble violently, panic to go forward to soothe: "Helena you must not be excited, now or the most important is your body!"

Helena looked at Morgan, smiled sadly, and spoke, "It's OK, that's it! When I die, please publish the whole video, that would be a big favor to me."

Morgan awkwardly coughed twice and said, "Cough cough, should be should be, just a hand up, by the way, how are you feeling?"

Helena smiled hard: "Feel like a stalled plane, is falling fast, and the moment it hits the ground, everything will be relieved"

The side of Zhongquan busily said, "Helena, you still try to hold on, if you can hold on to Northern Europe, it would be best, to Northern Europe, there may be a chance to see your mother again."

Helena shook her head gently and said weakly, "I may not be able to hold on, but you guys don't have to worry, with the video I just recorded, even if I die now, you guys don't have to take any responsibility."

Hearing this, Zhongquan's nervousness instantly relaxed a lot.

At this moment, the monitor next to Helena emitted an ear-piercing warning sound, and her blood pressure, heart rate, and blood oxygen indicators were all dropping dramatically.

When Director Morris saw this situation, he hurriedly shouted to several doctors who were packing up their things, "The patient's situation is critical, prepare for first aid!"

Helena waved her hand with difficulty and whispered, "Don't bother, please leave me this last bit of decency"

Director Morris looked at Zhongquan and opened his mouth to ask, "Master, what do you mean?"

Zhongquan sighed and said, "Follow Princess Helena's wish!"

After saying that, he did not want to continue to stay in this kind of atmosphere depressing resuscitation room, so he turned around and walked out.

The old man like his age, the most afraid of such occasions, even if lying there to receive resuscitation is not himself, will always make him unconsciously associate it with himself.

Seeing Zhongquan going out, Morgan hesitated for a moment and said offhandedly to Director Morris: "Director Morris! I think we should definitely salvage! Otherwise, in case the Nordic royal family does an autopsy and finds out that we did not rescue with care at the last moment."

"They may use this handle to attack us and say that we did not do a good job"

Speaking of which, Morgan stifled: "In that case, wouldn't we have to carry a fucking black pot again?"

Chapter 3443

Hearing that Morgan's instructions were very different from the old master's instructions, Director Morris asked, "Young master, should I ask the old master for instructions then?"

"No need!" Morgan said offhandedly, "You rush to rescue, make sure to take all the measures, if grandpa blames down, I'll take the blame!"

Director Morris heard these words, and then associated with what Morgan said just now, afraid that not resuscitating will fall on people's hands, weighing the matter, immediately said, "Okay young master, we immediately carry out resuscitation!"

Helena's desolate eyes, staring straight at Morgan, wanted to open her mouth to disagree, but the words came to her lips and swallowed back.

She knew that Morgan was only thinking of clearing everything away from her impending death, and did not want to take any responsibility.

Although she has some contempt for Morgan's attitude, but to some extent, she can also understand, after all, this matter was deliberately concealed in the first place.

Thinking of this, she sighed miserably in her heart: "I blame myself, if it wasn't for Morgan's brother Charlie who broke all this."

"I might still be continuing to deceive Morgan as well as the rest of the Wade family, so I have this downfall today, and I deserve it"

So she gave up her last struggle and thought, "If these people want to pretend to rescue me, just let them the sins that will be suffered in the rescue, just think of it as my atonement to the Wade family."

Seeing Helena's miserable and desperate eyes, Morgan felt a little weak, so he hurriedly said to Director Morris: "You guys resuscitate patients, I'm an amateur so I won't add to the mess here, I'll go wait at the door."

Director Morris nodded and said, "Then please move outside and wait for a moment."

"Okay!" Morgan answered, turned his head, and headed out.

With Morgan gone, the other doctors had already rushed over and prepared to perform the final resuscitation on Helena.

Helena didn't say a word, her eyes were staring at the ceiling, and her heart was already expecting death to come soon.

She knew that terminally ill patients who were resuscitated would generally suffer great pain and suffering, so she could only pray that the process would be as quick as possible and give her a dry run.

At this moment, in her mind, for some reason, she suddenly remembered the scene when she met Charlie that day.

Thinking of the way he looked at himself, remembering the way he grabbed his hand and said those words.

At this point, a sudden jolt in her head!

She remembered the instructions Charlie gave her at that time, the instructions that sounded very absurd and not even pseudo-scientific.

"He said if my heart pain is too much to bear, bite right middle finger hard this method, will it really work?"

Seeing that the doctor had already prepared the defibrillator, prepared epinephrine and various equipment for emergency intubation."

"Helena knew that even if Charlie's words were absurd, as long as there was still a one-in-a-million or even one-in-a-million possibility, it was her last straw at this point!

So, she raised her right hand with difficulty and put the middle finger of her right hand into her mouth!

With the idea of making one last death struggle, Helena bit down hard on her right middle finger!

An instant, intense pain, so that her eyebrows immediately locked.

A doctor saw it and blurted out, "Director Morris, the patient is biting her own finger!"

Director Morris, who was preparing to give her first aid, saw Helena biting her finger, and hurriedly said to the other doctors,

"The patient is probably having a deathbed hallucination, so she can bite if she wants to, as long as she doesn't bite her tongue."

As she was speaking, Helena felt that her right middle finger suddenly had warm energy that broke through the shackles and flowed to her heart at a very fast speed!

This energy transfer speed to unimaginable, as if in the hottest weather, almost dehydrated, suddenly drink a bottle of cold Coke, as long as a sip down, the feeling of survival will instantly penetrate the soul!

Chapter 3444

Immediately after, she felt that her heart, which was already depleted to the point of stopping, was rapidly energized in this instant.

Like an electric car that had run out of power and was about to stop working, suddenly replaced with a fully charged battery! Instantly revived!

This feeling made Helena feel like getting a new life! The entire state of the person, also changed radically!

A female doctor was taking adrenaline and preparing to give Helena another injection into her heart.

However, when she was about to stick the needle, the syringe in her hand was suddenly snatched away by Helena!

The female doctor was startled, she did not expect that a dying patient would have such speed and strength.

She was puzzled when she suddenly glanced at the monitor next to her and blurted out in shock: "Chief! The patient's blood pressure, heart rate, and oxygen indicators have all recovered!"

As soon as everyone heard this, they almost all subconsciously looked at the monitor.

On the monitor, Helena's blood pressure had recovered from 45/30 just now to 120/70!

Heart rate, from less than 20 beats per minute, directly jumped to 72 beats per minute!

The blood oxygen index had jumped from less than 60% to 95%!

Director Morris was frozen, he looked at the monitor and muttered: "This stupid machine is bullsh!tting us here, right?"

"Is it broken? Check to see if there is anything wrong with the connection between the machine and the patient! It's fucking amazing!"

The doctor went up to check, shook his head, and said, "There is no problem, every part is connected normally!"

Director Morris was full of disbelief, went forward and patted the machine, and said, "I suspect this thing is broken, or one of you go next door to the resuscitation room and push another one over!"

But at that moment, Helena sat up all of a sudden!

All the doctors froze on the spot.

All of them were experts in the field of cardiovascular and cerebrovascular, and each of them had at least ten to twenty years of experience in the field, but they had never encountered such a thing.

This completely overturned the medical common sense and medical experience they had accumulated over the years of study.

It's like an atheist, who has steadfastly believed all his life that there are no ghosts in this world, but suddenly at some point in time, he found that the ghosts of his dead relatives appeared in front of him.

And even talked to him, this strong sense of reality and unreality crossed each other, making their worldview become magical reality.

Helena at this time is looking at Morris and other doctors alike, shocked beyond words.

However, unlike the other doctors who were confused, she clearly knew exactly what was going on with her.

"It was Charlie!"

"It was Charlie who saved me!"

"He wasn't wrong at all, biting the middle finger of my right hand at the moment of crisis would save my life!"

"But I didn't even take his advice seriously and even thought he was just talking out of his a55 If I had thought of him earlier, I wouldn't have had to suffer so much... ..."

"But just now, although a lot of sins, but also let me see the true face of many people, including my side maid, and all the Wade family"

"And just now, the mysterious energy that suddenly gushed out of my right hand must have been left there by Charlie!"

"What kind of person is he and what kind of godlike ability does he have to be able to do all this?!"

Thinking of this, Helena had only one thought in her mind: she must go find him!

"No matter what, I have to see Charlie, because only he can help me, only he can save my life."

"Save me and my mother from being manipulated by the royal family, from being manipulated by Olivia!"

Thinking of this, she ripped off the oxygen mask, the blood oxygen meter on her finger, and the blood pressure meter on her wrist, and said offhandedly, "Thank you, but I don't need your resuscitation now!"

"This this" Director Morris was baffled.

A dying patient, suddenly sitting up from the bed, and also said no resuscitation

This is simply outrageous!

So, he subconsciously said, "Princess Helena, your current situation is very dangerous, at any time may be dead, we have to conduct a comprehensive examination of you, or you may be in danger of life at any time ah!"

But Helena didn't give him a chance to come back to his senses, directly jumped off the hospital bed, and stepped out to go!

Chapter 3445

Outside the resuscitation room at this time, the immediate family members of the Wade family, as well as Helena's two maids, were still waiting anxiously.

Everyone had already decided that Helena was definitely dead, so everyone was waiting for a clear message to come from inside.

Zhongquan even instructed Morgan that as soon as Helena's death was confirmed, he would immediately send the video to the Nordic royal family's butler and then clear the relationship.

However, Morgan's heart was more or less filled with regret.

After all, this exotic beauty is simply the object of all men's dreams.

But he has not been able to find the opportunity to kiss, This is a total waste.

Cynthia thought of something and quietly asked Zhongquan: "Dad, should we ask Charlie to come over? He said at the time that Philip was cured by him."

"And Helena's body was also an abnormality that he discovered at first glance, maybe he can have a way to save her, or even a way to cure her!"

Zhongquan waved his hand, "No!"

Cynthia asked in confusion, "Why dad, if Charlie has a solution, then isn't everyone happy?"

Zhongquan shook his head firmly, lowered his voice, and said seriously, "Absolutely not! No matter what method Charlie has, his method of bringing people back to life must be invaluable! It's definitely not worth wasting on Helena's body!"

Speaking of this, he added: "This woman has been concealing her illness from our family, which in itself is not a good intention."

"So why should our Wade family use such a precious method to save her? Repaying grievances with virtue? I am not that great!"

Cynthia immediately understood Zhongquan's meaning and quickly said, "It's still you, Dad, who is thoughtful!"

In fact, Zhongquan had only said half of what he had in mind.

The other half that he didn't say was that Charlie's method of bringing people back to life and rejuvenating them was something that he hadn't had the chance to experience himself until now, so how could he give that opportunity to this girl?

As the Wade family waited for the dust to settle on Helena, the door to the resuscitation room suddenly opened.

Morgan was fiddling with his phone, and when he heard the door open, he thought it was the doctor coming out, so without raising his head, he hurriedly asked, "Is the person dead?"

Just as the words fell, he happened to look up and saw the person coming out of the door.

What he, as well as all the Wade family members, including the two maids, didn't expect was that the person who came out of the resuscitation room was Helena, who had been declared dead by the doctor and had at most one or two hours to live.

When they found out that it was Helena, everyone was struck by lightning and did not react for a long time.

Zhongquan looked at Helena with a horrified face and asked out of the blue:
"Helena? You you how"

Helena looked at the Wade family in front of her, her heart was also disappointed, because just now the Wade family's face, she had completely seen in her eyes.

However, she is also very clear in her heart, she is right in the first place, and can not blame the Wade family people's excessive reality.

And she has no way to turn the other cheek with the Wade family now, because she knows in her heart that the only one who can save her now is Charlie.

It can even be said that the only one who can save her mother now is also Charlie.

Therefore, she looked at Zhongquan, bowed respectfully, and spoke, "Thank you for your concern, Elder Mr. Wade, I am already fine."

Chapter 3446

Zhongquan was completely dumbfounded, just now she was about to die, and now she suddenly came out and bowed to him and said she was fine, this was too magical, right?

Just wondering, he suddenly saw Helena's right middle finger, there is a row of teeth marks with blood, which made him instantly dawn!

"I can't believe I forgot what Morgan said when he came to tell me that day. Charlie had told Helena to bite her right middle finger when she encountered an unexpected situation so that she could save her life, so it seems that he was not making up a story!"

"Just just this is too godly! Why did Helena only need to bite her middle finger hard enough to cure her heart condition that was so severe that she was almost on the verge of death?"

"If this is some kind of physical therapy, then I definitely don't believe it!"

"A sudden heart attack that serious, not to mention biting the middle finger, even if the whole middle finger was chopped off, there's no way it would have any therapeutic effect on heart disease!"

"The only possibility is that Charlie must have used some kind of method to leave some kind of drug, or some kind of energy in the tip of her right middle finger!"

"My goodness Charlie is too young, how on earth did he master such a miraculous skill?"

At this time, Helena, found that Zhongquan actually stared at her right middle finger, hurriedly clenched her right hand fist, the middle finger on the injury to cover up.

At this time, Morgan also ran over, dumbfounded and with some surprise, asked, "Helena, are you really okay?"

"I am indeed fine." Helena smiled faintly and spoke, "Maybe the doctor here is highly skilled in medicine and saved me."

Morgan still looked incredulous and asked after, "So you are healed now?"

Helena said, "I can't be sure if I'm cured, but I feel much better now, so there should be no more danger."

At this time, Director Morris also ran out with several doctors, and Morgan hurriedly pulled him over and asked him, "Director Morris, is Helena really okay?"

Director Morris nodded repeatedly and said, "Her Highness's body-related indicators have all returned to normal, and it seems that her physical strength and spirit are also very good."

"So she should be out of danger, but as for how the actual situation is uncertain, a further in-depth examination may be needed."

Zhongquan was busy saying, "Then hurry up and arrange the most comprehensive examination for her!"

At this time, Helena said, "Mr. Wade, it's already late, since I'm out of danger, why don't we focus on the important matters of the Wade Family Ancestral Ceremony first."

"Otherwise if I delay the main event, I really feel sorry in my heart."

I know you must be very dissatisfied with the concealment of my illness, and I know it's all my fault, but the Wade family ancestral ceremony is a matter that can't be missed."

"And I'm willing to continue to accompany Morgan as his fiancée after the ancestral ceremony!"

"As for whether to continue to fulfill the marriage contract, after the ancestral ceremony, everything will be decided by you, I have no second thoughts!"

Hearing this, Zhongquan could not help but secretly sigh that this Helena was indeed not an ordinary girl.

She was able to find his pain point at once and gave a set of words that he could not refuse at all.

Now that Helena's life was not in danger, if she had not greeted the collateral relatives with the direct members of the Wade family today, those relatives would have been talking and thinking about it.

After all, many of the relatives are thinking of taking advantage of this ancestral ceremony to get a glimpse of the Nordic royal princess.

If she doesn't attend the official ancestral ceremony tomorrow, not only will the relatives talk about it, but the outside world will definitely start speculating about it too.

Therefore, instead of this, it is really better to let Helena follow the Wade family, first the most important ancestral ceremony to a successful conclusion.

As for the matter of whether to continue to fulfill the marriage contract, it is completely possible to wait for the tutor meeting and then talk.

Taking a step back, the Wade family could at least use Helena's concealment of her physical defects as a reason to publicly withdraw from the Nordic royal family at that time.

So, he didn't wait for the others to take a stand, he immediately nodded and said, "Helena, it's really impressive that you have this kind of commitment."

"In that case, then you should hurry back to the hotel to get ready, change your clothes, and make sure to arrive at the family manor before 9:30!"

Chapter 3447

Seeing Zhongquan's promise, Helena was overjoyed and spoke almost without hesitation, "Thank you, Mr. Wade, I'll go back and prepare now!"

After saying that, she looked at the two dumbfounded maids and said offhandedly, "Hurry up and follow me back!"

Only then did the two come back to their senses, not having time to think about what had happened, they hurriedly nodded and said, "Yes, Your Highness!"

Morgan saw that Helena seemed to be fine, the lewd thoughts in his heart regained the high ground, just now he still felt it was a pity that he could not have a kiss, but he did not expect that the opportunity had come again now.

So, he hurriedly said attentively, "Honey, I'll give you a ride."

Helena smiled faintly at him and said seriously, "You have more important things to do, so don't send me off, hurry back to the Wade family with Elder Mr. Wade, I'll come over after I go back to the hotel and pack up!"

Zhongquan also spoke up and said, "Morgan, Helena is right, you should not follow to add to the chaos, we still have to hurry back, I changed the time of the relatives boarding to 9:30, it is not good to make a delay."

He asked Leon, "Leon, have you told Charlie about the postponement?"

Leon busily said, "Back to Master, I have already talked to Young Master."

"Good." Zhongquan nodded with satisfaction and sighed, "Today and tomorrow are the once-in-12-years event of my Wade family, and the prologue for my family to return to the number one family spot in the country."

"Now that the Su family has fallen, and another member of my family has returned as a tiger, I believe it won't take long for us to return to the top of the country!"

When Andrew, Morgan, and even Hawade heard this, they were all a bit unhappy in their hearts.

Because they knew very well that this so-called tiger that Zhongquan was talking about was Charlie.

It seems that Elder Wade really sees Charlie as a big help for the future Wade family!

Morgan was in a very unhappy mood, yesterday his fiancée Helena was taken advantage of by Charlie.

The old man not only did not take the blame for himself, but also defended him, this matter made him angry all night long.

Zhongquan looked at the time, it was still twenty minutes short of nine o'clock, so he said to Leon, "Leon, hurry up and organize a motorcade to pick up Charlie from the Gu family."

"He is the first son and grandson of our Wade family's direct line, make sure to arrive before 9:30 to receive these foreign relatives with us."

"Yes, Master." Leon busily said, "I'll prepare and get ready to leave immediately."

Morgan's heart was even harder: "What the hell? A mere Charlie, and you have to repeatedly go to pick him up? He is so worthy?"

But although Morgan's heart is not happy, but on the surface, he does not dare to say anything.

Leon hurriedly called for a convoy, and a few minutes later, a convoy of ten cars arrived at the hospital gate, and after picking up Leon, they drove to the Gu family in a great hurry.

.....

Chapter 3448

At this time, Helena had already returned to the hotel.

While quickly walking towards her room, she asked the two maids around her, "Have you reported the matter of my heart attack to Olivia?"

Both of them looked at each other and didn't say anything.

Because they knew they had been exposed, they didn't dare to casually say any information related to Princess Olivia at this time.

When Helena saw that they did not say anything, she said lightly: "I know that you are all Olivia's people, and I don't mean anything else."

"I just think that the incident just now was just a false alarm, if you haven't had the time to report to Olivia, you don't have to report for the time being."

Saying that, she continued, "Next, I will try to regain the Wade family's trust in me and continue to promote the marriage with the Wade family, but if Olivia intervenes at this time, it is likely to have a negative impact."

"Moreover, I believe that she let you two follow me, not only to spy on me, but also to save me immediately in case of sudden attack, to avoid being seen by the Wade family."

"So if she knows about this, she will also blame you for not helping me to cover up, when the blame comes down, you will also be responsible."

"So, why don't all three of us pretend this never happened, so that the two of you don't have to take responsibility, and I can have a chance to fight again, what do you think?"

The two girls exchanged a look and the Chinese girl spoke up, "Princess Helena, we haven't bothered to talk back to Princess Olivia just now, we'll delete the video from our phones later and pretend that nothing happened!"

"Good!" Helena breathed a sigh of relief and nodded: "Time is short, you guys come and help me with my makeup."

.....

At this time, Charlie had already changed his shirt and suit, and with the help of Sara, he had tied his tie, and after the whole was properly packed, he sat in the living room of the Gu family villa, waiting for Leon's arrival.

The suit Lenan prepared for him was just the right size, like a tailor-made suit.

The material, shape, and style of the suit are all of the top level.

A suit like this texture, except for the top masters hand-made, even the best brand ready-made clothes, can not achieve such effect.

And Charlie's whole temperament, also after changing into such a suit, there is a greater enhancement in it.

Even when Philip looked at it, he couldn't help but sigh: "Charlie, this suit on you, it simply matches perfectly!"

Not only he is tall, handsome, and heroic, but he also has the aura of a successful gentleman, which makes him shine.

Charlie laughed: "The main thing is that the size fits well, just like a tailor-made one."

Sara said, "You don't know, people looking for custom suits from this master, they have to fly to London to let the master personally measure the size, in order to set the size for you,"

"Mom and I went to pick a set of dummy models with a similar figure as yours, we both relied on memory, a little adjustment to determine the size, fortunately, it is all correct."

Charlie said: "Thank you Sara, and Auntie, I usually live a rather rough life, if not for your thoughts, I simply do not have this string."

Lenan smiled faintly and said seriously, "When you return to the Wade family this time, you must not let anyone belittle you, let them know that you are Changying's son, and green out of blue!"

Charlie nodded solemnly and said, "I know Auntie!"

And next to her, Sara said in a soft voice, "Charlie, Dad has had a motorcade prepared, I will send you to the Wade family later!"

Charlie was surprised and asked, "How come there's a caravan prepared? Didn't Butler Leon say he was coming to pick me up?"

Lenan said with a smile, "Your uncle said, you are the first son and grandson of the Wade family, the only son of the famous Changying, your return to the Wade family, must be glorious!"

"Therefore, our Gu family must also give you the icing on the cake! We must help you to hold up the stage!"

Philip immediately nodded and smiled, "That's right! I'm afraid that the rest of the Wade family will deliberately humiliate you by taking advantage of your 20 years of wandering,"

"So we must let them know the moment you arrive at the Wade family that you are not only the first son and grandson of the Wade family, but also the future son-in-law of my Gu family.

Charlie didn't know what to say for a while.

He naturally understood Philip's good intentions, but he was more or less ashamed in his heart.

At this time, the Gu family's subordinate came to inform, "Master and Madam, the Wade family's Butler Leon has arrived!"

Hearing that Leon had arrived, Philip immediately said, "You all sit down, I'll go get him!"

Chapter 3449

Philip did not let others follow, and got up by himself and went out the door.

As soon as he saw Leon, he quickly stepped forward and shook hands with him, smiling and said: "Leon! It's been a while! You're in Eastcliff, but you don't come to see me often!"

Leon said respectfully, "Mr. Gu! I've been very busy lately, I haven't visited you for a while, you're looking better and better!"

Philip nodded and laughed, "Thanks to Charlie, otherwise you'd have to visit me at my grave."

"Yes!" Leon nodded heavily and spoke, "To this day, Young Master's skills have become unfathomable!"

Philip sighed, still holding Leon's hand, and said seriously, "Leon, thanks to you quietly protecting Charlie for so many years, this kindness, I, Philip, will never forget!"

Leon bowed with fear and trepidation and said, "Mr. Gu, you are too kind. This is all within my duty, Young Master Changying had been a great benefactor to me, even if I am asked to do it, it is only right and proper!"

Philip said: "Leon, you have feelings and righteousness, Brother Wade did not misjudge you!"

Leon smiled faintly and said respectfully, "Mr. Gu, if you want to say that you have love and righteousness, you are more than me!"

Philip sighed: "Hey! Leon! It is because you and I are people who value love and righteousness that you have to come and see me more often! You and I were both with Brother Wade back in the day and received his kindness,"

"We have common experiences and common topics, so we should always have a drink together and reminisce about the past."

Philip said, and hollowed out his heart: "Leon, to tell the truth, you have always been a friend in my heart, and I believe that in the eyes of Brother Wade is also the same!"

Hearing these words, Leon was touched deep inside, and his eyes were flushed with red.

Back then, although he had always followed Changying's side and would often come into contact with Philip, he always felt that he was Changying's subordinate, while Philip, on the other hand, was Changying's brother.

Therefore, his own status is much lower than Philip's.

Therefore, after Changying's death, he was not good enough to take the initiative to contact Philip, appearing to be a bit high up.

However, seeing that Philip's words were from the bottom of his heart, he said seriously: "Yes, Mr. Gu! You can rest assured! As long as you don't mind my nagging, I will definitely come to you for a drink from now on!"

Philip nodded: "As long as I'm in Eastcliff, you can come anytime!"

"Okay!" Leon agreed and asked, "By the way, Mr. Gu, is Young Master ready? He has to arrive at the Wade family before 9:30, after 9:30, the foreign relatives' representatives arrive one after another, today is crucial for the young master."

Hearing this, Philip raised his eyebrows slightly, looked at Leon, and asked seriously, "Leon, you have been secretly protecting Charlie for so many years, waiting for this day, right?"

"Yes!" Leon said firmly, "Mr. Gu, I'm not going to lie to you, after personally coffining Young Master Changying back then, I only lived for two things!"

"The first thing, is to witness Young Master Charlie take over the Wade family!"

"The second thing, is to witness him avenge Young Master Changying and Young Lady!"

Hearing this, Philip once again clasped his hands with Leon and said with unparalleled determination, "Leon! I think exactly the same as you do!"

Leon faintly froze, then couldn't help but sigh and said, "Mr. Gu, the only thing I'm worried about is that Young Master Charlie has always wanted to draw a line in the sand with the Wade family"

"If he had always thought that way, he would probably not have bothered to take over the Wade family."

Chapter 3450

Philip laughed: "Don't worry Leon! I drank with Charlie for a few hours yesterday and told him one by one about the situation back then, he has thoroughly understood Brother Wade's legacy back then, and he has also decided that he must become the head of the Wade family!"

Leon said incomparably surprised, "Really?! That that is really great!!! With his strength, given time, he will definitely be able to become the head of the Wade family!"

Philip nodded solemnly: "As you said, Charlie becoming the head of the Wade family is only the first step, to avenge Brother Wade and Sister and lead the Wade family to the top of the world is the ultimate goal!"

"At that time, I will also devote everything of my family to carry the palanquin for Charlie!"

Hearing this, Leon immediately knelt down on one knee and said gratefully, "Mr. Gu, you are so righteous to Young Master Changying, please accept my obeisance!"

Philip hurriedly helped him up and said seriously, "Leon, you don't have to do this big salute to me, from now on you and I are comrades! We must work together and cooperate from the inside and outside to clear all obstacles for Charlie's succession to the Wade family!"

Leon nodded heavily: "I understand! I've been waiting for this day for the past twenty years!"

Philip nodded and smiled, saying, "Good! With your words, I am relieved!"

After saying that, he added: "Charlie is ready, you come in with me first."

"Okay!" Leon followed Philip and stepped into the Gu family villa.

When he saw Charlie, Leon said with a surprised look on his face, "Young Master, your outfit today is really spirited!"

Charlie smiled faintly: "Right, housekeeper Leon, didn't you say that the foreign relatives would come to the door before nine o'clock, why did you change it to nine-thirty?"

Leon said awkwardly: "There was an unexpected situation, so the master postponed the time by half an hour."

After saying that, Leon added: "Princess Helena had a heart attack and was sent to the hospital, and it was only with great difficulty that she was out of danger."

Sara exclaimed, "Ah? That Helena really had a heart attack?"

Leon nodded: "Yes, and at first the situation was very dangerous, the doctor originally said that she would not live more than a few hours, but later on she got better."

Sara looked at Charlie and said with surprise: "Charlie, you are too good! That Helena must have bitten her right middle finger to get better, right?"

Charlie laughed: "See through, don't say through, it's meaningless to keep saying it so bluntly."

Leon said with a smile at the side, "I also noticed just now, Princess Helena's right finger did have a bite mark, our young master is great, wonderful hands!"

Philip and Lenan were confused, Lenan couldn't help but ask, "What are you guys talking about, why don't I understand?"

Sara laughed: "Mom, it's a long story, I'll tell you after I send Charlie back!"

Leon also said, "Young Master, it's already nine o'clock, we have to leave quickly."

"Yeah." Charlie nodded and said to Sara, "Sara, since Butler Leon is here, you don't have to see me off, so as not to toss and turn."

Sara immediately refused, "No! Then I'll go too! It's not that far anyway!"

Philip said, "Sara, today is the Wade family's reception for foreign relatives, not to the public, and not to other guests, so you should not go to the party."

Sara pouted and said, "Then the big deal is that I won't get off the car when I get to the place, so I'll send Charlie to the Wade family, and I'll follow the family's caravan directly back."

Philip laughed helplessly, "Okay, since you are willing to toss yourself, then go ahead."

"Hee hee." Sara spat out her tongue and hurriedly held Charlie's arm, saying, "Charlie, let's go!"

Chapter 3451

Since both the Wade family and the Gu family prepared a motorcade, Philip simply let the Gu family's motorcade follow as well, to help Charlie hold up more of the scene.

On the way to the Wade family, Leon personally drove Charlie's car and told in detail about today's Helena accident.

After listening to it, there are only three feelings in Charlie's heart.

First, Helena concealed the truth, indeed an ill-intentioned.

Second, the Wade family dumped the pot is indeed a bit shameless.

Third, Helena and the Wade family can reach a consensus on such a basis, proving that both sides are human beings, none of them are frugal.

In addition, he could also deduce that Helena's current situation should have been the end of the road.

On the one side, the Wade family is hardly willing to let her pass through the door, while on the other side, the royal family members who threatened her with her mother's life are unlikely to let her go back easily.

Now one can say that she is in a dilemma.

But Charlie did not want to help Helena.

One, she is not familiar, the second is that although she is pitiful but too heavy-minded.

This kind of person, is not suitable for too much contact.

When twenty Rolls-Royces drove into the Wade family with great pomp and display, Zhongquan had already led all the members of the Wade family and personally came out to greet them.

In the crowd, Helena has changed into a very formal dress, and put on very decent makeup, completely shifting from the fact that she just walked through the ghost gate.

At this time, for Zhongquan, the mood is particularly excited.

For Charlie, Zhongquan has many expectations.

Not only because of his impenetrable strength, as well as him against the Su family, in the Middle East to show the kind of destructive momentum.

It is because of Charlie's mastery of bringing people back from the dead and returning to youth.

Not to mention the fact that Helena biting her finger to save her life happened just over half an hour ago.

This time the entire Eastcliff high society, until now, wants to understand, how Philip in the end changed from a dying pancreatic cancer patient at an advanced stage, into a perfectly healthy, and even twenty years younger person.

It is a pity that Philip kept his mouth shut and did not say anything to the public, even to his close friends, he did not reveal the slightest.

Others do not know the reason, but Zhongquan knows.

He knew that it was all Charlie's doing.

Because, Charlie had personally said to Cynthia.

Just for this, Zhongquan is willing to grovel to Charlie.

If he could get twenty years of life promotion in exchange for his groveling, it would be the most cost-effective deal he had ever made in his life.

However, no one else in the family, except Cynthia, understood what the old man was doing.

It was just as well to let Charlie come back, after all, he was the first relative of the Wade family.

But the old man personally brought all of Charlie's uncles, aunts, and siblings to welcome him at the gate, this kind of self-degrading practice was unacceptable to these people.

However, Zhongquan didn't say anything and didn't let them say anything.

When the others saw him come out, they could only follow honestly.

Soon, the vehicle Charlie was riding in came to a stop in front of the Wade family.

He looked out of the window at Zhongquan and the Wade family in two rows behind him, and felt a lot of emotions in his heart.

Back then, his parents left the capital in anger with him, and none of the Wade family members saw them off at that time.

Now, twenty years later, he has returned, but the Wade family, led by the old man, all out in a line to welcome.

The two contrast, how ironic!

And at this time, Charlie sat in the car and did not mean to get off.

Chapter 3452

Leon had already stepped down from the front car, quickly came to the door of the car where Charlie was, took the initiative to pull open the door, and respectfully said, "Young Master, we have arrived."

Charlie nodded gently.

He still didn't rush to get out of the car, but said to Sara inside the car, "Sara, it's hard for you to especially accompany me on the trip."

Sara smiled sweetly, "Charlie, what are you still polite to me for."

Charlie nodded, then said, "Then I'll go down first, you don't have to pick me up at night, after I'm done, I'll have Butler Leon send me back."

"Okay." Sara was busy saying, "Then I'll wait for you at home."

Charlie answered, and only then did he walk out of the Rolls Royce.

At this moment, Morgan was already dying of anger.

He lowered his voice and complained to his father Andrew, who was beside him, "I don't know where the hell this Charlie got such a big stance!"

"Grandpa came out to greet him personally, and he didn't get out of the car, but he had to wait for Butler Leon to open the door for him! He's too arrogant!"

Andrew glared at him and said in a low voice, "Keep your mouth shut! Don't you know the words "Trouble comes out of your mouth"?"

Morgan could only shut his mouth resentfully.

Although his heart was still full of indignation, he didn't dare to show too much discontent.

Charlie got down from the car and did not immediately greet the Wade family members, but stood outside the car, turned around and waved to Sara in the car, and only turned back after seeing the Rolls Royce Sara was on leave.

Most of the Wade family members were dissatisfied with Charlie's performance, but Zhongquan was not angry at all, instead, he was very excited and went forward to take his hand and choked up,

"Charlie, you've been away from home for so long and finally came back! God has blessed my family, now I can live to see you return to the family, it is no regret to die!"

Charlie knew that the old man's words did not have a high degree of credibility.

However, he did not refute his face, politely said: "Grandfather, so many years, let you worry."

Zhongquan said with emotion: "It's okay, it's good to be back! It's good to be back!"

Saying that, he hurriedly took Charlie's hand and faced the whole Wade family behind him and said enthusiastically, "Come, Charlie, you've been away from home for too long, many people you may not remember, grandpa will introduce them to you."

At this time, Charlie noticed Helena, who was in the crowd, she had a pair of azure eyes that kept staring at him without blinking.

He briefly crossed his gaze with her and saw that her eyes were full of gratitude and pleading, so he acted as if he didn't see it and immediately turned to his eldest uncle, Andrew.

Because, the first person that the old man was going to introduce to Charlie was his eldest son, Charlie's eldest uncle, Andrew.

Although Charlie and Andrew had not seen each other for twenty years, after all, the middle-aged man's appearance had not changed much, so he could recognize them at a glance.

Zhongquan pointed at Andrew and said to Charlie, "Charlie, this is your eldest uncle, do you still remember?"

"Remember." Charlie nodded his head, and also out of observance of etiquette, he took the initiative to speak, "Hello, Eldest Uncle, it's been a long time."

Although Andrew was more than a little upset with Charlie, but the surface work was still operated very well and sighed:

"Charlie, I am really so happy that you can come back! For so many years, you don't know how much we worried about you"

Charlie nodded and said politely, "Thank you, Eldest Uncle."

Andrew said with a fake smile, "Charlie, this time back, how long do you plan to spend in Eastcliff? Let your brother Morgan take you around Eastcliff properly later!"

These words of Andrew were also what many people wanted to ask Charlie.

They all wanted to know what Charlie's intentions were when he came this time.

Is he coming to attend the ancestral ceremony and then return to Aurous Hill, or come and simply do not leave.

Especially Andrew, he knows that the old man is getting old and will soon will hand over the power, when he is naturally the next family head, and Morgan is naturally a candidate for the next family head.

However, at this time the coming back of Charlie, more or less will certainly affect the future direction of development.

Therefore, he must first understand Charlie's intentions.

Charlie who can hear the meaning of Andrew's words, smiled slightly and said: "Eldest uncle, I came back this time, is to recognize my ancestors, after recognizing my ancestors, I will become a person of the Wade family again."

"So for how long, such a question, the answer should be to live as long as I want!"

After saying that, he laughed again, "Even if I don't live here often in the future, I have to ask grandpa to leave me a room, because I will definitely come back often!"

Chapter 3453

Hearing Charlie's words, Andrew was depressed to the extreme.

He understood Charlie's meaning, from now on, whether he lives in the Wade family, whether he stays in Eastcliff or not, he has officially returned to the Wade family.

Andrew cursed in his heart: "This kid is a bit disgusting when he does this"

But, in front of the old man, he did not dare to say a word.

So, he could only smile and say, "Good good! Just come back!"

The old man turned to Charlie and introduced his third uncle Changyun, fourth uncle Changjun, aunt Cynthia, and youngest aunt Laila.

When Cynthia was introduced, Cynthia's expression was very attentive, and said with an excited face, "Charlie, aunt has waited for you for so many years, and you've finally come back! The spirits of your parents in heaven will be very relieved!"

Saying that, fake choking a few sounds, but just no tears flowed down.

Charlie has also long been accustomed to Cynthia this set, she is after all the noble origin of the Wade family daughter, using the more popular words, this is definitely an old princess.

The old princess has been arrogant and domineering all her life, and never needed to bow to anyone, so the acting skills are not very good, but also understandable.

After all, this kind of old princess, usually does not have the energy to study and improve her acting skills.

Charlie can also see that she has tried her best to act, it is the tears really do not listen.o

So, he also smiled faintly and said politely, "Thank you, aunt."

It was the youngest aunt, Laila, who hadn't spoken, who didn't say a word but her eyes were already red.

When Elder Wade was introducing her, her tears were already taut, holding Charlie's hand while crying and choking, "Charlie, come back this time, don't ever leave again"

Looking at the young aunt in front of him, who is about forty years old, Charlie could not help but recall his childhood in his heart.

Aunt Laila is a full round older than himself, when he was small, he was a child, she was an older child.

At that time, he was very sticky to her, because she would take him to play every day after school.

And she in turn was very sticky to her dad, because of several older siblings, she had the best relationship with him.

And Charlie's father also doted on the youngest sister, basically treated as a daughter in general, giving whatever she wanted, so the two siblings, although the age difference is quite a lot, but the relationship was really very cordial.

In Charlie's memory, the younger aunt's character is very lively and cheerful, and unlike Cynthia have so many small mind.

At that time, Cynthia got close to Andrew and deliberately distanced her father.

The reason was that she felt that the future heir of the Wade family would definitely be Andrew as the eldest son, so she had already developed a sense of standing in line early on.

On the contrary, Laila had never had those complicated thoughts.

When Charlie followed his parents to leave home, Laila was attending school abroad, and Charlie's memory of her was still stuck in the picture when she graduated from high school and everyone sent her abroad.

At that time, the younger aunt, or a young girl, and now, has also reached the age of confusion.

Seeing the true feelings of this relative, Charlie could not help but sigh in his heart, and said respectfully,

"Aunt, don't worry, I came back this time to recognize my ancestors, and even if I leave Eastcliff temporarily, I will not break off my ties with the family."

With these words, his meaning was already very clear.

Chapter 344

After he returned to the Wade family this time, he would definitely still have to return to Aurous Hill, but he had already formally recognized his ancestors, and would officially become a member of the Wade family direct line again.

This, in the ears of Zhongquan and Laila, is naturally happy, but others heard, hearts are very upset.

Charlie's phrase acknowledging his ancestors means that there will be another competitor in the future battle for the family property.

After the old man took Charlie and greeted the elders one by one, the rest were those who were Charlie's equals.

The oldest is Morgan, followed by Hawade, and several other relatively young siblings.

In addition to Morgan and Hawade, the rest of the rich second generation, who grew up well off, did not feel much for Charlie, a relative who had been away from home for 20 years, and everyone just exchanged a few superficial pleasantries.

Seeing that Charlie and all the people had met one by one, Zhongquan looked at the time and said cheerfully, "It's a good thing that Charlie has come back, let's go in and sit down."

"Let's all have a good catch-up together, the time will come later, and the relatives should come to pay their respects."

Seeing that the old man instructed, everyone moved together to the main hall of the Wade family villa.

Helena had been following Morgan's side and wanted to find an opportunity to communicate with Charlie alone, but seeing the situation at this time was unlikely, so she had to give up for the time being.

At this time, the Wade family villa main hall.

The large main hall in the center of the villa, has been in accordance with the ancestral training, with a number of huanghuali wood chairs, set out a fan shape.

In the middle of the fan, is the old man's seat, and on both sides of the seat, there are more than ten chairs.

These, are the seats of the direct members of the Wade family.

Around the fan, there are hundreds of simple folding chairs neatly placed, these are the seats prepared for the foreign relatives.

Zhongquan pulled Charlie to the main seat, pointed directly to the right-hand side, and said to him: "Charlie if your father were alive,"

"He seat on my right hand would be his, now that he is gone and you have returned to the Wade family, then this seat, naturally, is yours!"

Zhongquan directly let him sit on his right-hand side, a move that immediately surprised everyone.

Because according to the rules, a while later foreign relatives come to pay their respects, the old man sat in the main seat, the eldest son sat in the lower-left seat, the second son sat in the lower right seat.

The son generation of the left and right sit next, before the turn of the grandson generation.

After the grandchildren are also seated, the daughters and granddaughters then sit next to each other on the outermost side.

As for grandsons and granddaughters, people with foreign surnames are not allowed to participate, so Cynthia and Laila's husband and children did not come.

Since Changying, who was the second son, had passed away, his place, according to the old rules, should be deferred to the third son Changyun to sit.

Twelve years ago at the last ancestral ceremony, Changyun did take Changying's place.

However, this time, Zhongquan did not give Changyun a chance.

Andrew felt that the old man had favored Charlie too much, so he couldn't help but say, "Dad, Charlie just came back, I understand that you feel sorry for him,"

"But this rule can't be changed casually, since Changying is no longer here, this seat should be taken by Changyun, Charlie should sit with his cousin Morgan!"

Changyun's heart was slightly relieved.

Seeing that Charlie was going to take his place, he was most unhappy in his heart.

But he didn't dare to open his mouth to argue with the old man, so it was good that he had his elder brother to stand up and say something fair for him.

Zhongquan scoffed at Andrew's words and said indifferently: "Rules are made by people! I am the head of the Wade family, so I can arrange whatever I want."

After saying that, he looked at Charlie and said without any doubt, "Charlie, you sit here!"

Charlie, of course, had no opinion.

Now, he was not only going to sit next to Elder Wade, but in the near future, he was going to replace Elder Wade and sit in that proper seat of the old man.

Therefore, today's offense to the eldest uncle and the third uncle is just an appetizer.

One day, he is going to offend all of the Wade family members.

But he does not care, as the saying goes, to wear the crown, must bear its weight.

He wants the Wade family to submit, he must first offend the Wade family all clean.

Then, then the stink of their temper, one by one to govern the submissive.

To make them learn to bend, learn to bend the knee, learn to submit!

Only then, he could sit firmly in the position of the Wade family's family head.

So, he smiled faintly and said without thinking, "Okay! Then I'll sit here!"

After saying that, he directly sat down on the seat next to the family head!

Chapter 3455

No one expected that Charlie would sit on that seat so openly and casually.

As if, that seat itself was his.

Changyun, who was robbed of his seat, was so angry that his face turned green.

He originally thought that since Charlie was a newcomer, he must have restrained his sharpness, and even if the old man let him sit in this seat, he would have taken the initiative to resign and then returned the seat to him as an elder.

But who would have thought, this guy actually sat down directly!

This makes Changyun heart can't help but curse angrily: "Da*n! This boy is too ignorant of the rules. Just came back and grabbed your third uncle's seat, do you want to step on my head to get to the top?"

The elder Andrew was also very upset in his heart.

He originally thought that Charlie would be more restrained and humble when he returned to the Wade family, in front of the old man and so many uncles.

But he did not expect that Charlie would simply ignore these so-called elders.

Andrew couldn't help but curse in his heart, "This Charlie, stealing Changyun's position, on the surface, is hitting Changyun's face, but in reality, is giving Morgan a downward spiral!"

"He is a grandchild after all, whether by generation, by seniority, or by order of seniority, he should be behind my two younger brothers, and also behind my son Morgan!"

"But now, the old master actually let him go directly over Morgan, over the old uncles, and sit directly in front of Old man....."

"If the old man favors him to this extent, that's an extremely dangerous sign! In case he overtakes Morgan, then in the future, is it possible that the Wade family will fall into his hands?!"

Morgan was just as angry.

In any family, the eldest son and grandson are the ones with the highest gold content, so in Morgan's eyes, his younger siblings, who will all have to make a living under him in the future, are naturally inferior to him by several levels.

Not to mention these younger siblings, even those uncles, and aunts too.

When the old man leaves, the Wade family's power will be handed over to his father, these uncles and aunts began to the development of the wind direction of the relatives.

At that time, they do not also have to look at their own face?

But today, the old man has raised Charlie to such a high position, which really gives him a huge sense of crisis.

The other Wade family members are also dissatisfied with the old man's approach, but at this time no one dares to say it to his face, so each one can only hold back.

After everyone sat down, Leon took a guest invitation written with a brush and handed it to Zhongquan with both hands, saying respectfully,

"Master, for this ancestral ceremony, there are 791 members of the Wade family from all over the world, and the list is all on this invitation."

"Good!" Zhongquan nodded in satisfaction and said, "The fact that so many members of the family's side branches can come proves that they haven't forgotten their roots!"

Leon handed over another invitation and continued, "Master, the representatives of the relatives who came to pay their respects today are one hundred and thirty-six in total."

"All of them are the heads of the branches of the Wade family and the eldest sons and grandsons, the list is on this posting, and the order on it is the order of the relatives' visits later."

Chapter 3456

Zhongquan took it, swept it, and smiled: "This time, there are many more first sons and grandsons of each family than last time!"

"Yes." Leon nodded and said, "There are quite a few young people inside, all of them are about 16 to 25 years old, last time when the ancestor worship ceremony was held, they were still children, so they didn't come to the worship service."

Zhongquan nodded and said with a smile, "Our Wade family is thriving and has spread its branches all over the country and the world.

Leon said, "That's natural!"

Leon asked, "Master, it's still three minutes to 9:30, more than a hundred relatives of the Wade family are already waiting outside the manor, can we let them come in one by one to pay their respects?"

Zhongquan nodded and said with a smile, "It's okay, let's start!"

Saying that, he also turned his face and introduced to Charlie at the side, "Charlie, the first one who will come to pay respects later is your second grandfather's family, I wonder if you still remember him?"

Charlie shook his head, "I don't remember much."

Zhongquan laughed: "You should have seen him once or twice when you were small, but you have been away from home for too long after all,"

"And your second grandfather's family is in Canada, so there are not many opportunities to come to China."

Saying that, Zhongquan added: "Speaking of the Wade family so many side relatives, your second grandfather's family is the closest to us, after all, he is my own brother."

The others saw that Elder Wade had been talking and laughing with Charlie, and each of them was jealous in their hearts.

Soon, the crowd heard at the door, Leon shouted out, "Jonathan Wade, the grandson of the Wade family, with his eldest son John Wade and eldest grandson Jerome Wade, pay a visit to the door!"

As soon as the words fell, an old man with white hair walked in with a middle-aged man and a young man laughingly.

This old man was Zhongquan's own brother, Jonathan Wade.

With his eldest son and grandson, Jonathan stepped straight to Zhongquan who was sitting at the center of the main seat, and spoke excitedly, "Big brother! It's been a long time!"

Zhongquan nodded and smiled, "You haven't been back for the past two or three years, right? Usually, you don't come back to see me as a big brother, it's not right!"

Jonathan said ashamedly: "Big brother, my body can not stand the torment more and more, a few years ago a serious illness, stomach cut off more than half."

"This thing you also know, the doctor advised me not to overwork, so I usually do not go out of town."

Speaking of this, Jonathan sighed again, "This ancestral ceremony, the children did not want me to come, but how could I skip it? Maybe this is the last time I will attend the ancestral ceremony!"

Zhongquan said, "Don't talk nonsense, take good care of your health, you will definitely be able to come in twelve years!"

Jonathan sighed lightly and waved his hand, "Brother, I know my health well, I'll be satisfied if I can live another three to five years, how dare I hope for twelve years."

I want to return my body to my country after I die and bury it in the ancestral grave of our Wade family, but the children did not agree at first, they thought it was too far away and it was not easy to come to see me and pay respects."

Zhongquan blurted out, "All right! Don't talk nonsense, this time come back for a few more days, we brothers get together well!"

"Okay!" Jonathan nodded repeatedly, and then said to his son and grandson, "John, Jerome, what are you still waiting for, hurry up to pay respect to the head of our Wade family!"

John hurriedly knelt down on one knee and said with a clasped fist, "John pays respect to Eldest Uncle!"

His son, Jerome, also knelt down after him and said respectfully, "Jerome pays respects to Eldest Grandfather!"

Zhongquan smiled as he held the two up and said cheerfully, "Come, come, oldest two, and John, Jerome, let me introduce you."

Andrew, the son of the Wade family, by now had already lifted his buttocks and was ready to get up.

Because according to the rules, this kind of formal occasion, even if everyone knows each other, they must still go through the motions.

And as the eldest son, he must be the first to be introduced.

But who would have thought that just as his butt0cks lifted up a few centimeters,

Zhongquan on the side pulled Charlie and introduced him to Jonathan's grandchildren, "This is the son of Changying, Charlie!"

Chapter 3457

The moment Zhongquan said the word Charlie, Andrew sat back in his chair with his butt0cks hitting a bit faster.

The anger in his heart had made him feel somewhat numb.

"Today, from the moment the old master asked the whole family to go and greet Charlie, everything related to Charlie is above normal standards!"

"I can see that the old man is bent on promoting Charlie to the top"

"For me and Morgan, this is an extremely dangerous signal, if it continues to develop like this, Charlie might replace me as the heir!"

And at this time, Jonathan and family, hearing that Charlie is Changying's son, are all in shock.

Jonathan looked up and down at Charlie and sighed and said, "You really look like Changying!"

Saying that, he looked at Zhongquan and asked, "Big brother, hasn't Changying's son been missing for many years? When did you find him? Why didn't you tell us about such a big event earlier, so that we could be happy too!"

Zhongquan laughed: "It's been some days since we found Charlie, but his character is rather low-key,"

"And he hasn't been in the city during this period of time, and today is the first time he came back after being away from home for so many years."

"So it is!" Jonathan turned to Charlie, stretched out a pair of wrinkled hands, clasped him, and sighed: "Charlie, your father is the pride of the Wade family,

even now, those top families in North America still smell your father's name when he is mentioned!"

"Since you have returned to the Wade family, you must inherit your father's legacy and carry forward the Wade family!"

Charlie really had no impression of this second grandfather, but he could also see that this second grandfather was speaking from the bottom of his heart, so he respectfully said, "Second grandfather, don't worry, I will do it!"

"Good! Great!" Jonathan said gratefully, "The return of the son of the Changying to the Wade family is really congratulatory, in tomorrow's ancestral ceremony, the old ancestors will also be overjoyed!"

John also could not help but sigh: "When Changying was alive, he was the light of the Wade family, and I think back then, every one of our generations admired him.

Zhongquan laughed and said, "I believe Charlie will too!"

After saying that, he added, "Older two, you take John and Jerome to sit next to you for a while, we start half an hour late today, time is short, so we won't introduce the pleasantries one by one."

Jonathan nodded and said, "Okay big brother, then we will go to the side and sit down first, you continue!"

Andrew was depressed in his heart: "During the whole meeting, as the eldest son, I didn't even have a chance to stand up and exchange pleasantries, the old man is completely paving the way for Charlie!"

Just as Andrew's resentment was unbearable, the second wave of foreign relatives who came to pay their respects also walked in.

As before, Zhongquan only introduced Charlie to the visiting relatives, not giving him, the eldest son, a chance to get up.

In half an hour's work, dozens of branches of the Wade family and more than a hundred relatives who came to pay respects had basically finished paying respects.

The closest relatives were Zhongquan's two half-brothers' families, followed by his cousins with one grandmother, and the further back, the more distant the relatives were.

After everyone had finished paying their respects, Zhongquan stood up and said in a loud voice: "Thank you all for coming all the way here, no matter where you are, you all have the bloodline of our Wade ancestors flowing in your bodies,"

"And are all blessed by our Wade ancestors. I also hope that all the descendants of the family here can be more united to carry forward the Wade family in the world!"

In the main hall, warm applause erupted.

Chapter 3458

As the head of the family, Zhongquan felt an overwhelming sense of accomplishment and said smilingly, "Gentlemen, nowadays, the Su family has suffered various blows one after another,"

"and the whereabouts of the eldest and second sons are unknown, so the overall strength has already experienced a serious decline!"

Speaking of this, Zhongquan laughed with great enthusiasm, "I believe that when this year's revenue figures come out, our Wade family will surpass the Su family, achieve a reversal, and become the number one family in China!"

Inside the main hall, there was once again thunderous applause.

While Zhongquan was making his impassioned speech, a very large caravan of vehicles was coming in a big way.

At the head of the convoy, there were more than twenty pure black Les Roches, followed by a number of extended Land Rover off-road vehicles.

The most shocking thing is that behind the SUVs, there are 20 to 30 extended flatbed transporters!

And these flatbed transporters, each of them are placed horizontally on several cheap poor quality coffins!

Because the flatbed truck simply with no fence, so these coffins, all with a big red rope, are fixed to death on the flatbed truck.

More outrageous is that these coffins are not only fixed with red ropes, and even on each coffin, there is also large, red silk woven by a large red flower!

In Chinese funeral customs, black and white are the main, yellow and purple are complementary.

And big red, is extremely taboo!

The black coffin, with red ropes, red satin flowers, which gives the impression that full of eerie.

Wade family's bodyguard standing in the courtyard at the sight of this scene, have alerted.

Hundreds of people immediately blocked in front of the other caravan, while keeping the gates of the manor tightly closed.

A chief guard stood out and shouted at the caravan, "This is the important place of the Wade Mansion! No idle people are allowed to approach! If you don't back off, don't blame us for not being polite!"

At this moment, the Rolls-Royce at the head of the line slowly stopped.

Immediately, the car door opened and Harmen, the white-clothed Tiger King of the Cataclysmic Front, stepped down.

The chief guard of the Wade family stepped forward and questioned in a cold voice: "Who are you? What do you mean by this?"

Harmen laughed coldly and said, "You are not worthy of knowing who I am, you are just a dog who protects the courtyard!"

"Go tell those members of your Wade family's direct lineage that the coffin prepared for them by our Supreme Commander has been delivered! Tell them to crawl out on their knees and sign for it!"

The Chief Protector of the Wade Family was furious and said, "How dare you! How dare you! If you don't get lost, I will not be polite!"

In the martial field, he knew, the only four-star martial artist was Luther of the He family, and no one else could be higher than four stars.

And Harmen's strength is a solid six-star martial artist, so the Wade family's chief guardian can't even see his strength.

At this moment, Harmen glared at him, his eyes full of murderous aura, and said, "Just a dirt dog like you, you are also worthy to shout in front of me?"

After saying that, he frowned and shouted angrily in a cold voice: "Give you death!"

As soon as the words fell, Harmen immediately threw a fierce punch towards the Wade Family's chief steward's abdomen.

The speed of this punch was so fast that everyone present couldn't see it clearly.

Almost in a flash of lightning, the chief steward of the Wade Family's courtyard violently flew backwards at an extremely fast speed.

At the same time, his mouth spurted out a great pressure of blood, cutting an arc of blood mist in the air

After flying backwards for tens of meters, the Wade family's strongest chief caretaker, the whole person hit the family manor door heavily."

"His eyes were wide open, his face was as white as paper, and his abdomen, already visible to the nak3d eye, had deflated a large piece!

Immediately afterwards, his whole body slid down from the gate like a free fall, and fell to the ground with a crash, exhaling the breath of death!

Chapter 3459

The bloody scene in front of them made all the Wade family courtiers feel like a thunderstorm!

Who would have thought that these people would directly kill the most powerful chief steward of the family with a single punch just after a single encounter?

This, what kind of terrifying strength is this?

In an instant, more than a hundred courtiers of the family subconsciously retreated a few steps back, everyone's innermost heart was terrified!

Harmen killed the Wade family's chief guard with one punch, his expression remained relaxed.

Took out a handkerchief from his pocket, gently wiped the back of his hand, looked around slowly, and said in a cold voice: "Who else is not convinced, feel free to stand out!"

As soon as the words fell, the more than 100 courtiers of the Wade family retreated more than ten meters one after another.

When the chief steward was killed by the other side just now, they had already lost all their fighting spirit.

Harmen saw the gang retreating, immediately took out a cigar, lit it and took a drag, sneered:

"Listen to me, I'm here to settle accounts with the Wade family, not with you guard dogs, so from now on, as long as you open the door and do not block my way, I will spare your lives!"

Speaking of this, his expression suddenly became cold and incomparable, pointing at the dead chief guard in the distance, he said in a stern voice:

"But if anyone still dares to stand in my way and speak to me as this dead dog did, then don't blame me for not being polite!"

When the crowd heard these words, their expressions were even more panicked to the extreme.

The other party's strength had already surpassed them by more than one level, so if they didn't behave themselves at this time, they would only end up worse than the Chief Steward.

So, the gang hurriedly opened the door, and then one by one, like captives who surrendered, lowered their heads and quickly retreated to both sides, completely giving way to the door of the Wade family manor.

Harmen looked at the gang's actions and gave a disdainful grunt.

In fact, today, this kind of bad thing to send a coffin, he does not want to proceed at all.

He is one of the four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, with the super-strength of a six-star martial artist.

But as a result, he came to deal with a group of courtyard fighters like the Wade family, who have no strength and no backbone, is really a bit too big to be of much use.

However, since it was the order of the temple master Joseph Wan, he could only unconditionally follow it.

But, seeing that the strength of this group of people is really weak to negligible, he can't help but feel a little bored in his heart.

Seeing that the gate had already given way, he turned to the elites of the Cataclysmic Front behind him and shouted,

"Everyone follow me in, and the flatbed truck also bring them in together, and take the coffin sent by the Supreme Commander to the door for the Wade family!"

Immediately, the elites followed Harmen and swaggered into the gate of the Wade family's manor.

And dozens of flatbed trucks behind them also slowly started, pulling more than a hundred coffins and entering the gate of the Wade family's manor one after another.

Seeing the convoy come in, the Wade family's courtyard, only one person panicked to take out the walkie-talkie, said:

"Quickly notify the master! There is a group of unidentified people barged in! They are extremely strong! The Chief Steward has been killed with one punch!"

Chapter 3460

As soon as the words left his mouth, the man's forehead was pierced by a cigar that flew at great speed!

The back half of the cigar had already penetrated his brain, while the front half was exposed outside his skull!

The front end of the cigar was still lit, emitting wisps of smoke.

The guard also lost all consciousness in this instant and fell to the ground with a crash, dying on the spot.

And at this time, Harmen, took another cigar from his pocket, after lighting, shaking his head and sighing:

"Because of a dog, wasted a good Cuban cigar, they are fucking delicate as a Cuban sixteen or seventeen-year-old girl, with their thighs root a little rub out, a pity"

.....

At the same time, the guard inside the manor, heard the news from the intercom, immediately shocked to the core.

One of them rushed into the villa quickly, ready to report to Zhongquan.

Inside the main hall of the villa, Zhongquan had just received all the representatives of the Wade family's relatives, and they were all sitting together, discussing the glory and achievements of the Wade family nowadays.

And even starting to think of the situation when the Wade family was dominant after the rapid decline of the Su family.

Zhongquan, as the head of the Wade family, was naturally elated, incomparably happy, and his sense of accomplishment was soaring like never before.

Just when everyone was having a good time, the subordinate rushed in, in a panic, and shouted with a crying voice: "No is not good! A large group of people broke in! They even killed the chief guard of the courtyard!"

In this instant, everyone in the main hall of the Wade family was dumbfounded!

Only Charlie, outwardly unperturbed, inwardly could not help but sigh:

"Cataclysmic Front, Cataclysmic Front, I your father have waited for you all morning, finally you have come! If you did not come, this big show, could not start!"

At this moment, Morgan subconsciously blurted out: "Who dares to barge into the Wade family and disturb us? Are they tired of living?"

His father, Andrew, also blurted out, "My Wade family has been cultivating in the capital for many years, but no one has ever dared to be so reckless!"

Hurry up and gather everyone! I want to see what kind of person is so daring!"

Zhongquan's expression was grave, and he immediately asked, "You said that the head of the courtyard was killed, is this true?"

The subordinate who came to inform said in a panic: "Master I don't know about this either, it was the guard outside the manor who said it over the intercom"

Andrew now realized the key, said off the cuff: "The chief steward is killed? This is not possible, right? He is a martial arts master ah!"

The others also figured this out and all of a sudden got nervous.

Cynthia asked nervously at this time: "Oh no, could it be that the Su family came to seek revenge?

Zhongquan said with a solemn face: "Not likely! We have no conflict with the Su family on the surface, so even if they want to seek revenge, it is not possible to attack our Wade family in broad daylight"

She stammered a little and asked, "Dad then then who would it be"

After saying that, she looked at Charlie and couldn't help asking, "Cha Charlie did you offend someone outside?"

Charlie lightly laughed and said, "I returned to the Wade family today for the first time, and this matter is only known to Uncle Gu's family in addition to the Wade family."

"Even if it is my enemies, they will not run here to seek revenge on me."

Cynthia felt that Charlie had a point, after all, his current return to the Wade family they did not let the outside world know.

Others looking for him to seek revenge, it is unlikely to find the Wade family directly.

Just when everyone was nervous, a roar came from outside, as well as the loud sound made by the air release valve when the big truck brakes.

Everyone in the Wade family looked at each other, all knew that there must be a big battle outside, but no one knew what to do.

At that moment, Harmen's voice came from outside: "All Wade's inside listen to me, I am Harmen Lu, the White Tiger King of the Cataclysmic Front!"

"I now give you thirty seconds to get out honestly! Otherwise, when I rush in, I'll kill you all!"

Chapter 3461

"Cataclysmic Front?!"

Hearing these two words, Zhongquan's younger brother Jonathan's entire body shook into chaff and said in an unparalleled panic,

"How could how could it be the Cataclysmic Front"

After saying that, he looked at Zhongquan with trepidation and asked offhandedly, "Big brother you how did you offend the Cataclysmic Front?!"

Zhongquan originally did not know much about the Cataclysmic Front, but some time ago the news of the Cataclysmic Front pervasive cover low, so he also has a lot of understanding of it.

Although some time ago, the Cataclysmic Front experienced a tragic defeat in Syria, but even so, the strength of the Front can no longer be underestimated.

The Front has tens of thousands of elite soldiers, and most of the internal top brass are martial arts masters, such strength, some small countries may not be their opponents, let alone a business family like the Wade family!

Therefore, everyone present, except Charlie, was scared to the point of weakness by the name of the Cataclysmic Front.

Zhongquan, who was always calm, was even a bit flustered at this time, and he said with a bewildered expression, "I don't remember us having any problems with this Cataclysmic Front."

"My Wade family has been doing business for so many years, and although we have many assets overseas, we have never been to war-torn places to make money and this kind of mercenary organization are completely two worlds of people....."

Andrew also scared, his liver trembling, can not help but ask: "Dad, they as a mercenary organization with tens of thousands of soldiers, why do they want to come to trouble us?!"

"I also don't know" Zhongquan couldn't help but ask: "Could there be some kind of misunderstanding?"

Saying that, he asked again, "Have the rest of you ever had any friction with the Cataclysmic Front?"

All of them looked at each other with blank faces.

How had they ever dealt with the Cataclysmic Front?

Even those like Jonathan, who lived overseas all the time, had only heard more about it, but had never had any dealings with it.

Morgan couldn't help but look at Helena beside him and couldn't help but ask: "Helena, is there any conflict between your royal family and the Cataclysmic Front?"

Helena immediately shook her head and said, "Although I have heard of the name, I have never heard of the royal family having any connection with them."

"And the royal family never has any contact with this kind of gray area organization in order to maintain their image in front of the people."

"That's really strange" Morgan said nervously, "The Cataclysmic Front can't just kill people at their door for no reason, they must have a target!"

Just when the Wade family was confused, Harmen was no longer prepared to give them time to think.

He said in a cold voice outside the door, "Listen to me, all of you! I'll give you ten seconds, if you don't come out, I'm going to kill you!"

When the Wade family heard this, they panicked to the extreme.

All of them looked at Zhongquan, hoping that he, the head of the family, could come up with a solution.

But he didn't know what to do at this time.

Chapter 3462

Just then, Charlie stood up and said indifferently, "Let's all go out together, since the other side has already attacked the door, it proves that the Wade family's guards have all been solved by the other side."

"Or all of them have fallen back, this house can't provide any protection now, instead of waiting passively here, why don't we go out and see what the other side really wants."

When the Wade family heard this, each one of them was even more panicked.

They were not martial arts masters, and even hiding in the villa at such a time made their legs feel weak, let alone letting them go out and face the wrath of the Cataclysmic Front.

Zhongquan also felt that it was not right to go out directly, so he said to Charlie: "Charlie, don't be impulsive!"

Charlie blandly said: "Since the other party can kill the Wade family's chief guard, he must be able to kill every one of you sitting here, not to mention that he is not alone."

"He has other people with him, I'm afraid they are also experts among experts, if you are not willing to go out, in case he gives the order, these experts rush in, you are all lambs to the slaughter, no one can run away!"

After saying that, he took a step and went in the direction of the gate, while walking, he said, "If you are afraid, follow me, so at least if they want to kill, they will kill me first."

Charlie's words made Zhongquan's heart thump, then he said in a deep voice: "Charlie is right, Chief Steward was the strongest one among the Wade family's guards."

"The other side can easily kill even him, let alone ordinary people like us? It's a blessing but not a curse, it's a curse that can't be avoided! It's better to listen to his advice and go out!"

After saying that, he immediately turned around and stepped out behind Charlie.

The others also completely gave up their illusions at this time, and could only follow the old man one after another towards the entrance of the hall.

Seeing this, Morgan hurriedly pulled his father and said in a low voice: "Dad, the gunshot the bird, since Charlie is willing to seek death, let him rush in front, we stand back!"

Andrew nodded his head.

He also did not want to take any risks, so he deliberately hung at the end of the crowd.

The crowd came out of the villa one after another, and only then did they realize that the other side had already surrounded the entire villa.

And the large courtyard, neatly parked rows of flatbed trucks filled with coffins.

The Wade family saw this situation, each of them is scared pale face!

Live so big, have not seen who sent more than 100 coffins to other people's homes, the impact of this scene on them and the oppressive force, is too strong!

The other people in the Wade family were stunned by the gesture, but Charlie did not feel surprised by the gesture in front of him.

He kept looking at the man in white at the head of the other party, because he could see that he had the highest strength among these people.

Charlie discovered that this man in white was the same as Walter Chen who had been captured by him and brought to China, both were six-star martial artists.

Only, his strength was a bit worse than Walter's, who was already vaguely about to break through, while this white-clothed man was still in the middle stage of a six-star martial artist.

As for the others around him, they are all a bit weaker.

There are three five-star martial artists, as well as a dozen four-star martial artists, the remaining dozens of people, almost every one of them is the level of three-star martial artists.

Charlie also had to admit that the strength of this group of people from the Cataclysmic Front was indeed too much stronger than ordinary martial families.

A general martial art family wants to produce a three-star martial artist is not easy.

The three-star martial artists of the Front, are as many as the fcuking dumplings, is so many dumplings thrown into the pot, one can not finish cooking.

At this moment, Harmen saw that the Wade family people were all in a panic, so he sneered and asked in a stern voice: "Where is your family head?

Zhongquan was panicked, but he could only stand out with a stiff head and said, "I am the Wade family head!"

After saying that, he looked at Harmen and opened his mouth to question, "My Wade Family asks that it has no grievances or hatred with your Cataclysmic Front, why did you bring so many coffins to my Family?"

"No grievances and no hatred?" Harmen laughed and said, "Let me tell you, old man, not only do the Cataclysmic Front and your Wade Family have enmity, they have strong enmity!"

After saying that, he added: "Today, I am here to deliver an order to your Wade Family on the order of Joseph Wan, the Lord of the Cataclysmic Front, so listen to every word I say next with open ears!"

Chapter 3463

When the Wade family heard Harmen say that he had come on the order of the head of the Cataclysmic Front, they were all scared out of their wits.

They thought that offending the Cataclysmic Front was already very troublesome, but who would have thought that it was the Cataclysmic Front' head who they had offended!

This is the leader of the mercenaries who has tens of thousands of elite mercenaries under his command!

If he is offended, wouldn't there be no way to live?

At this moment, Harmen said in a cold voice: "The name of my Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front is Joseph Wan! He is the only son of the couple Arthur Wan and Billie Ma!"

After saying that, he looked at Zhongquan and questioned, "Old thing, do you still remember Arthur's name?"

When these words came out, Zhongquan's face instantly turned white!

Naturally, he knew the couple of Arthur and Billie!

But he never dreamed that the internationally renowned Cataclysmic Front was created by Arthur's son!

The rest of the Wade family's immediate family members were almost fainting from fear!

Andrew, Changyun, Cynthia, and the other five siblings also knew about Arthur's suicide by jumping off a building and his wife's subsequent suicide by taking poison.

Once they heard that the big man behind the other side was Arthur's son, they knew that the other side had come to take revenge for their parents!

Arthur and his wife committed suicide, but also because of the defeat at the hands of Changying, the family was broken before the death of people.

Therefore, the Wade family knew in their hearts that even if the couple had committed suicide, their children would not be able to accept this reality.

At the same time will certainly be this blood debt, on the head of the Wade family.

As the saying goes, parental hatred is not shared, so the Wade family, these members of the direct line, hearing this, one has been desperate to the extreme.

Andrew inwardly fearful, but in order to be able to shake off the dry, can not help but come out, nervously off the record said: "You young brother, Arthur's things we have naturally known."

"But to tell the truth, back in the year with Arthur's conflict, was my second brother Changying, it has nothing to do with us"

Harmen sneered: "Our Supreme Commander said, the year of the matter, although Changying Wade did, but Changying acted on behalf of your entire Wade family, used the Wade family resources, so for this matter, all the Wade family is responsible!"

Saying that, Harmen gave a slight beating and said in a loud voice: "Now, it's time for your family to pay the price!"

Zhongquan's mind was in a panic, but he still held on and said, "The Wade family is indeed responsible for the death of Arthur."

"My son Changying also sighed when he heard the news of his death, saying that he did not kill them, but they died because of him, so it is hard to blame"

"The first time he heard the news, he sighed and sighed. If your master is willing to forgive the Wade family, the Wade family is willing to give ten billion in cash in return!"

Although Zhongquan felt that Arthur's suicide was purely due to Arthur's own fault, and had nothing to do with the Wade family, and the Wade family did not need to take any responsibility for it.

But he also understands in his heart, the death of parents placed on any person's body, it is impossible to achieve absolute objectivity.

Arthur and his wife, in a formal casino, lost all their possessions and then chose to commit suicide.

Although they are willing to gamble to lose, although the casino also won a bright and open, but his children will certainly be abhorrent to the casino.

So, in this case, it is pointless to try to reason with each other.

Chapter 3464

The only thing you can do is to do everything you can to soothe the hatred within the other party.

Even if it is to pay tens of billions as compensation, it is still at all costs.

Hearing this, Harmen said with contempt, "Old thing, our Supreme Commander's biggest goal in these twenty years is to make your Wade family pay in blood, this kind of unshared hatred, do you think that a mere ten billion can solve it?"

Zhongquan also knows that the other party is unlikely to agree, but in business negotiations, the offer is never given in place in one step, so immediately said:

"Ten billion if your Supreme Commander does not see as significant, then you can say a number, as long as it is within the range of my Wade family, I am willing!"

Harmen laughed and said, "I didn't expect, you old thing is still quite up to date."

After saying that, he hummed and laughed twice and spoke, "Old thing, since you want to settle this matter peacefully, it's not that our Supreme Commander doesn't give your Wade family a chance,"

"As long as your family agrees to our Supreme Commander's three conditions, he can spare your dog's life!"

Zhongquan's heart was overjoyed and he hurriedly said, "What are the specific conditions, please tell me! As long as my Wade family can do it, I will definitely do it!"

Harmen nodded and spoke, "Then listen carefully."

"First! Tonight, go and dig out all the Wade family members buried on Waderest Mountain, leave Changying's coffin behind, and move all the others away overnight!"

"Waderest Mountain is renamed Wanling Mountain, from now on Waderest Mountain becomes the tomb of the Wan family!"

The Wade family's expressions were horrified!

To move all the ancestral graves of the Wade family overnight and rename Waderest Mountain to Wanling Mountain, isn't this a fucking turtledove's nest?

The point is, they have heard of robbing houses and land, but who has heard of robbing ancestral graves?

This is no longer a magpie's nest, this is a magpie's grave ah!

However, you robbed the graveyard, but why did you leave Changying's coffin behind? What is the intention of this Joseph?

When the Wade family was confused, Harmen slowly spoke again.

"Second! Early tomorrow morning, all of you Wade family members will gather at the foot of Wanling Mountain in mourning,"

"And use the full set of procedures of your ancestral rituals to bury the parents of our Supreme Commander!"

Once these words came out, the Wade family people were even more devastated.

The Wade Family Ancestral Ceremony was to pay respect to the many ancestors of the Wade Family over the centuries.

Now, Joseph not only asked them to remove the ancestral graves overnight but also asked them to wear mourning for Arthur and his wife?

How can he and his wife be compared to the ancestors of the Wade family?

If the Wade family really did this, wouldn't it be a total disgrace in front of the whole country and the whole world, a huge laughing stock all over the world?

Just when the Wade family was indignant, Harmen spoke again: "Third, your Wade family must willingly take out one-half of the Wade family's assets as compensation for the death of Arthur and his wife!"

The third condition was not originally within Joseph's consideration.

He had only wanted to humiliate the Wade family with all his might, seize the Wade family's ancestral tomb, and then bruise Changying, and had not thought about asking for the Wade family's money.

But this time, the losses of the Cataclysmic Front in Syria were extremely heavy.

He also knew that when he goes to negotiate with Syria next, they would definitely take the more than 10,000 captives and knock on the door.

Therefore, he had to be prepared to hemorrhage money.

So then, he hit the Wade family's head, wanting to transfer this part of the loss, completely to the Wade family to bear.

And the Wade family heard this, except for Charlie, the others have a count, all completely collapsed!

Chapter 3465

These three conditions of Joseph were unheard of for anyone!

He wants the ancestral grave of the Wade family, he wants to leave the casket of Changying and his wife, he wants the Wade family to wear mourning clothes to bury his parents, and he wants half of the Wade family's assets!

It says three conditions, but it's actually four.

And these four conditions, no matter which one, is to challenge the limits of the Wade family, are the Wade family's face on the ground with the foot to stomp hard.

And these four conditions, superimposed together, not only to put the Wade family's face on the ground to step on, but also wear nail shoes to step on.

And at the same time to spit on a few mouthfuls, and then cut off the Wade family's hands and feet, so that the family people into human sticks.

When Zhongquan heard this, he was so angry that he was about to have a heart attack!

His inner anger had already overcome his fear, so he roared in anger: "Your Supreme Commander is really deceiving people too much!"

"Back then, Arthur and his wife both committed suicide, and had nothing to do with my Wade family! I am willing to pay 10 billion, which is already the most benevolent!!!"

"But your Supreme Commander, how can still put forward so many despicable and shameless demands, it is not tolerable!"

Harmen laughed and took out a good Cuban cigar, lit it and took a deep breath, spitting it directly on Zhongquan's face and said coldly:

"Old thing, it doesn't matter if you don't accept it, our Supreme Commander has long predicted that you will not shed a tear until you see the coffin!"

After that, he turned around, pointed at the coffins behind him, and sneered, "So our Supreme Commander asked me to bring these coffins here and show them to you clearly so that you know that these coffins are all prepared for you!"

Zhongquan said in a cold voice: "I don't believe you can kill all the Wade family members! This is not the Middle East or Africa! This is not a place for you to run wild!"

Harmen said disdainfully, "This is certainly clear to our Supreme Commander, and our Supreme Commander returned to Eastcliff this time, in addition to seeking revenge on your Wade family."

"We also have to announce the official return of Arthur's son to the entire Eastcliff family, so in this case, of course, our Supreme Commander has to obey the law even more"

Speaking of this, Harmen smiled sinisterly and said, "But our Supreme Commander also said that if your family does not agree to his conditions, he will not do anything to your family, except that well, in the future, your family will certainly die one by one!"

"And, the cause of death may be a variety of different reasons, all different!"

"Some people may die in car accidents, some people may die in the fire, others may die from drowning or suicide, and maybe even dozens of dogs will bite them alive"

"However, each way of death for you, is like opening a blind box, each person can open to what way, it all depends on your respective luck."

Harmen's words made every Wade family member, except Charlie, feel like a mane on his back.

This feeling was as if the other party's sharp knife was already against the back of their heart and would stab in at any moment.

When Zhongquan heard this, his heart was deadly gray.

He had already understood Joseph's intention.

Since Joseph wanted to come back openly and honestly, he naturally didn't dare to kill the Wade family members with great fanfare.

Although he could not kill them openly, it would be much easier to kill them secretly.

The Front itself is the world's top mercenary organization, with countless experts under its command.

If all these experts come to assassinate the Wade family, it is absolutely impossible for any of the Wade family to survive.

He even felt that even Charlie, I'm afraid, could not carry such terrifying strength of experts.

Chapter 3466

If the Wade family could not meet Joseph's demands, Joseph would definitely launch an indiscriminate assassination against the family members.

Moreover, he also believed that Joseph had waited for this day for twenty years, and was definitely not just talking about it.

However, the conditions given by him were indeed too harsh.

This is not a choice between life and death, this is a choice between living and burning with grace.

If the conditions of Joseph were accepted, the Wade family would indeed be able to save their lives.

However, all the dignity of the family would cease to exist.

And as long as the Wade family people were still alive, they would always be the laughing stock of others' mouths, and even after death, they would be poked by others.

So, he was caught in the most tangled two choices since his life.

All of a sudden, do not know what to do.

And the Wade family behind him, at this time is also a ghost.

For the vast majority of the Wade family, they do not have any real backbone, there is only in the money and status of the backing, which has always existed in their deepest sense of superiority.

Therefore, in the face of the threat of death at this moment, they only want to live.

As long as they can survive, it does not matter whether they lose face or not.

If they can't, they can take the rest of their assets and leave China, go to a place where no one knows them, and live the rest of their lives in peace.

In this way, it is better than dying in vain under the assassination spree of the Cataclysmic Front.

However, Zhongquan could not accept such a condition.

At this moment, Harmen looked at him and asked in a cold voice: "Old man, how are you thinking about it? Do you agree or reject the conditions of our Supreme Commander?!"

Zhongquan, under great pressure, slowly spoke: "Young brother, please also report back to your Supreme Commander, these conditions are too harsh for our Wade family,"

"Even if I am really willing to give up Waderest Mountain to him, so many Wade family ancestor's coffins on Waderest Mountain, also need a period of time to be well placed"

Saying that, Zhongquan gave a slight beating and said seriously, "Moreover, Changying is my son, I as a father cannot leave my son's casket to others, moreover, I already let him down once when he was alive, when he died, I cannot let him down again!"

Hearing these words from the old man, Charlie gave Zhongquan an extra look.

One had to admit that Zhongquan dared to say such a sentence at this time, which made Charlie, while surprised, also had a few changes in his attitude towards him.

At this moment, Zhongquan continued: "Also, in order to express our family's apology to the Wan family, I am willing to bring the old and young members

of the Wade family to pay respects after the casket of Arthur and his wife is moved into Waderest Mountain, but if I am so old and bony to wear mourning for them, I cannot accept it!"

"Finally, I can't accept that I have to take out half of my assets!"

"As I said just now, I am willing to take out ten billion RMB as compensation, if your Supreme Commander is not satisfied, I can turn the RMB into dollars, but this is already the maximum limit I can accept!"

Harmen really didn't expect that Zhongquan would show resistance to every condition the Supreme Commander proposed, so he questioned him with a sinister expression,

"Old thing, do you think I've come over to negotiate with you? I just came over to truthfully convey to you the instructions of our Supreme Commander! You don't have any qualifications to bargain!"

Hearing these words, Zhongquan had a generous expression of death and said in a cold voice, "If there is no room for bargaining, then I don't have to negotiate,"

"If your Supreme Commander is not afraid of triggering public outrage, he can come to the Wade family and kill me, anyway, at this age, my death is not enough."

Charlie's eldest uncle Andrew heard this, immediately anxious, said in a low voice: "Dad! You can't be impulsive! This Cataclysmic Front is extremely strong, and all are top experts, and kill without blinking"

"Even the chief guardian in front of them are unbeatable, let alone us ordinary people you are old, but Morgan, Hawade they are still young ah! "

Zhongquan stared at him and asked in a cold voice: "What? You as the eldest son of the Wade family, do you want me to agree to their conditions?!"

Chapter 3467

Andrew was feeling jolt from the old man's deadly stare , hurriedly said: "Dad I am feeling this all things it is no life safety most important ah "

He continue to swim: "And, our Wade family assets are more than trillions? Take out half of it, the rest is enough for us to live a lifetime of jade, food, and clothing, after all, with money life cannot be brought back, but if we can delay death is it really meaningless....."

"Moreover, our Wade family may be able to rise again in the future in my hands, or in the hands of Morgan, at that time, what is lost today, we can still earn back!"

Zhongquan stared at him and asked coldly, "Rise again? With you? Or just the two of you?"

Andrew said awkwardly: "Yes my ability is really not very good, I step back and say, even if you can not rise again, so what? Even if we sit on the mountain, so much money is enough for us to eat a few lifetimes ah!

Andrew more and more energetic, even said and gestured to persuade: "If you are worried about the future children and grandchildren do not compete, we can take out half of the remaining assets to set up a closed family trust!

"A trust fund of several hundred billion yuan, the annual revenue of at least one or two hundred billion yuan, you just need to stipulate that future children and grandchildren can only take the net profit from the trust fund,"

"The principal is not allowed to move, then our future children and grandchildren, even if we can not make the Wade family rise again, but at least can also be very rich and prosperous in a lifetime!"

"In this way, we can ensure that our Wade family lineage will live on, and never have to worry about the future children and grandchildren of the Wade family going bankrupt"

"If you look at it this way, isn't it pretty good? Does everyone say so?"

Except for Charlie and Helena, everyone else nodded their heads.

For this group of people, no one wants to put their life safety at half risk.

Staying alive is the most important thing for them.

In front of living, what's a little less money? Even if ninety percent of the Wade family's assets are given up, they still have two hundred billion, tighter is enough.

Andrew saw that the other Wade family members also showed their approval, so he knew that his proposal had a basic public base.

So, he said to Zhongquan, "Dad! I think you should agree to the request of the Cataclysmic Front!"

"Yes!" The third one, Changyun, also hurriedly said, "Dad, big brother is right, it's better to live than to die, we have to think about the Wade family's bloodline and incense!"

Cynthia also hurriedly nodded her head and said, "Dad! If you agree to their terms, you can still build the Waderest Mountain, you can still earn money, there is nothing more important than the peace and security of the family, don't you think?"

Except for younger sister, Laila, who had not spoken out, almost everyone else had clearly stated their position and agreed to accept the demands of the Cataclysmic Front.

Chapter 3468

Charlie had not spoken, but instead looked at Andrew as well as the other Wade family members with a cold expression.

At this moment, he was very disappointed with the temperament and backbone of the Wade family people.

Not just disappointed, even a bit angry.

Because, these people who wanted to accept the other side's conditions, did not take the other side's desire to leave their parents' casket seriously at all.

They, only want to live.

Moreover, in their view, only money is needed to flesh out, the rest is not important.

At this time, Zhongquan saw so many sons and daughters have fallen, the heart is a sharp pain.

He did not expect that none of his sons and daughters could put the family's dignity first.

All of them only wanted to live.

This made him feel incomparably sad.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but rebuke with a face full of pain: "You all persuaded me to agree one by one, but have you ever thought that they want Changying's casket!"

"Changying was your own brother, how could you give his coffin to others and let them trample on it? If that's the case, even if you can live on for a few more

years or decades, when you die, how will you have the face to meet Changying?

Harmen smoked a cigar, then yawned again and said with a smile, "Hey, still the old man has the insight, the main demand of our Front, is to thwart Changying!"

Hearing these words, Charlie had a strong urge in his heart to rip Harmen's head off his neck directly!

However, he still resisted the impulse in his heart, while admonishing himself in his heart: "Steady, must be steady! A little intolerance is a big mistake! If I move against Harmen today, that Joseph will never bring his parents' casket up to Waderest Mountain early tomorrow morning!"

At this moment, Cynthia, once she heard Harmen's words, lowered her head in embarrassment.

But Andrew said with a serious face, "Dad! Changying is already dead! As the saying goes, a person's death is like a lamp going out, except for a coffin and a tombstone, there is nothing else left, but we are still alive! We are still flesh and blood, shouldn't we think about the living?"

Morgan also said: "Yes, Grandpa! It was my second uncle who caused the incident, and now they are seeking revenge, there is no reason for us to take the blame for him!"

After saying that, he was even more righteous and indignant, looking at Charlie, gritting his teeth, and saying, "Even if someone really has to take the blame, it should be Charlie, after all, he is my second uncle's"

Morgan did not finish his sentence, Zhongquan angrily raised his hand and slapped him, shouting angrily, "Ba5tard! You shut up!"

After saying that, he said with a face of hatred, "You are all greedy people who are afraid of death! If my son Changying were still alive, he would never be as spineless as you are!"

Speaking here, Zhongquan's two hot tears rolled down.

At this moment, he was completely disappointed in his own sons and grandsons.

Morgan had just deliberately wanted to expose Charlie's identity as Changying's son so that he could guide the Cataclysmic Front to divert hatred, but he didn't expect to be slapped fiercely by the old man before he could finish his words.

He was so indignant in his heart that he almost yelled out Charlie's identity out of his mouth, but his father Andrew glared at him from the side and sternly shouted, "You rebellious son! Quickly shut your mouth for me!"

Andrew understood very well in his heart that even if he sold Charlie out in public at this time, it was unlikely that the Cataclysmic Front would let the other Wade family members go because of it.

But it was likely to completely anger the old man because of this.

Don't look now that the old man has rejected the other side, but the only way back is still in the old man's hands.

In case the old master figured it out and agreed to the conditions of the Cataclysmic Front with a bite, then when the storm is over, the old master, as the head of the Wade family, still holds half of the Wade family's assets.

But at that time, Morgan, who betrayed Charlie, could never be reused by the old man again, and even he would be dragged down by him.

Therefore, he did not want his son to break his own back at this time.

Morgan was reprimanded by his father and immediately did not dare to say more.

Zhongquan didn't even bother to look at him at this time, he turned to Charlie and asked, "Charlie about this situation today, what do you think should happen?"

Chapter 3469

Zhongquan knew that the only one who might have a chance to save the Wade family right now was Charlie.

Except for Charlie, no one else, there is no possibility of saving the day.

However, he was not sure if Charlie could carry the Cataclysmic Front or not.

Moreover, Charlie had never stated his position from the beginning to the end.

Therefore, he was curious to know what exactly his attitude was now.

At this moment, Charlie sighed softly and muttered, "How do I think it should be, huh?"

Speaking of this, he lifted his head and looked at the arrogant Harmen indifferently, and said with clenched teeth in his heart, "I think I should immediately rush up and rip this dog's head off!"

However, the dog's master had not yet come, and beating the dog at this time would only disturb the ten thousand breakers behind it.

So, Charlie said to Harmen: "Such a big thing, after all, we should be given some time to discuss and consider."

After saying that, he smiled faintly and asked, "Such a big matter, I wonder why your Supreme Commander didn't come over personally?"

"Since there is a head for the wrongdoer, he should mention this to us face to face, and if we have any ideas, we can also communicate and negotiate with him face to face, he has not shown up, this is not quite appropriate, right?"

Harmen said in a cold voice: "Let our Supreme Commander personally come and talk to you, you are not worthy of it!"

Charlie was not angry and nodded, "Since we are not worthy of the Supreme Commander personally, I wonder if we can be given a chance to come to the door and talk to the Supreme Commander face to face?"

Harmen smoked a cigar, spitting out a thick circle under his eyes, impatiently waved his hand at Charlie: "Kid, don't fcuking bull5hit me here, just a small role like you,"

"In the eyes of our Supreme Commander, not even equal to a chicken feather, you think you are also worthy to talk to our Supreme Commander face to face?"

The corners of Charlie's mouth twitched slightly, and the urge to slap Harmen to death here surged up inside him again, but once again he suppressed himself when he thought that Joseph had not yet shown up.

So, he said to Harmen, "In that case, how about giving us a night to think about it and we'll give you a reply tomorrow?"

Harmen continued to smoke his cigar, shrugged indifferently, and sneered, "It's not impossible for you guys to want to delay and make a dying struggle."

Saying that, he sneered, "Our Supreme Commander said that he would give your family at most one night to consider!"

"Tomorrow morning at eight o'clock, he will bring the coffin of his parents up to Waderest Mountain!"

"If you have the sense and are willing to accept the conditions of our Supreme Commander, dig out the ancestral graves of your Wade family tonight, leave the coffins of Changying and his wife,"

"And then all of you will wait for our Supreme Commander by 8 o'clock tomorrow morning, kneeling under Waderest Mountain in mourning!"

Here, he turned his words, his tone full of killing intent coldly said: "If tomorrow morning at eight o'clock, you do not dig out the ancestral graves of the Wade family, do not wear mourning kneeling under the Waderest Mountain waiting,"

"Then do not blame us, the Cataclysmic Front, when the time to exterminate your Wade family!"

Charlie nodded and said indifferently: "In that case, then please go back and tell your Supreme Commander, tomorrow morning at eight o'clock, see you at Waderest Mountain!"

Chapter 3470

Harmen looked at Charlie and sneered, "Kid, you seem to have some backbone, I remember you, if you don't kneel under Waderest Mountain tomorrow in mourning, I'll be the first to take your life!"

Charlie also smiled and nodded, "Good, then it's a deal!"

Harmen looked at him with contempt, did not speak again, but turned around and shouted to the group of men around him, "Brothers, unload all the coffins sent by the Supreme Commander here!"

As soon as the words fell, dozens of three-star experts rushed onto the flatbed truck and directly kicked these coffins to the ground vigorously after they were untied, and a pile of inferior coffins, the moment they hit the ground, fell into a pile of coffin boards.

Afterward, Harmen looked at the Wade family and sneered: "Remember, tomorrow morning at eight o'clock,"

"If our Supreme Commander does not see what he wants to see at Waderest, all of you will have to die! After you die, use these coffin boards to make up for the coffin!"

After saying that, he yelled at his men, "Let's go!"

A group of people from the Cataclysmic Front left the Wade Family in great numbers.

At this time, the Wade family's courtiers had long since run away.

After seeing Harmen's strength and learning about the prestige of the Cataclysmic Front, they all decided that the Wade family would surely die, and no one was willing to stay in the Wade family to work for them and risk their lives.

Because once the Wade family rejected the Cataclysmic Front, everyone in the family would become the target of the Front's execution.

At that time, they, the bodyguards, were the first unlucky ones to be killed.

In the entire Wade family, only two foreigners remained.

One, was the Wade family's butler Leon.

One, was Morgan's nominal fiancée, Helena.

Seeing that all the people from the Cataclysmic Front had left, Zhongquan looked at Charlie and asked him, "Charlie, the delaying tactic can only last until tomorrow morning at most, what exactly is your specific plan?"

Charlie smiled blandly and said, "I have no plans, I will go up to Waderest Mountain in the morning on time!"

Hearing this, Morgan was overjoyed and hurriedly said, "Then we must hurry to prepare the mourning clothes! The Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front did not ask us to wear mourning? Don't let people pick on us later!"

Charlie stared at him and said in a cold voice: "I'm putting my words here, if any of you dare to wear mourning clothes for Wan, don't blame me for disregarding the feelings of the same clan!"

Morgan did not expect that Charlie's explanation of going up to Waderest Mountain early was not to compromise with the Front, so he angrily rebuked,

"Charlie! What the hell do you have in mind? Do you want to kill all of the Wade family before you are satisfied? Do you know what the Cataclysmic Front is? How can we possibly mess with them?"

Charlie said in a cold voice: "I will naturally deal with the Cataclysmic Front, all you have to do is to prepare for the ancestral ritual normally!"

When Morgan heard this, he immediately exploded, jumping to his feet and cursing,

"You're fucking sick in the head, right? Do you alone want to deal with the Cataclysmic Front? Who do you think you are? When the time comes, you'll have to drag us down with you!"

After saying that, he looked at Zhongquan and blurted out, "Grandpa! Charlie is a madman!"

"If he's this good, when he goes up to Waderest tomorrow, they'll beat the sh!t out of him with one punch! It doesn't matter if he dies, we can't accompany such a madman to raise the soil!"

Zhongquan looked at Morgan with a gloomy face, coldly scolded, "Bastard! You don't have the right to speak here!"

"No part for me to speak? Morgan looked at Zhongquan with a dumbfounded expression and roared in anger, "I am the eldest son of the Wade family!"

"If even I am not qualified to speak, Charlie is even less qualified! Why is it that he can make decisions for the Wade family, but I can't even say a word?!"

Zhongquan pointed at Morgan and cursed in a cold voice, "A gutless rat! How can you be compared to Changying's son? This matter will be decided by him, anyone who dares to oppose will be expelled from the Wade family immediately!"

Chapter 3471

With this roar, the old man made all those who wanted to speak have the sense to shut their mouths.

Although they could not accept handing over their fate to Charlie, they also knew very well that the old master still had a way back so far.

Therefore, the most important thing that cannot be done at such a time is to openly turn against the old master.

Otherwise, in case the old master really accepts the other party's request and breaks the bank, he will naturally look for these people who openly oppose and settle scores after the fall.

Even the elder Andrew gave up struggling and took the initiative to go forward, slapped Morgan fiercely and cursed angrily,

"You uncultured thing! Who told you to talk to your grandfather like that? Why don't you hurry up and apologize to your grandfather!"

Morgan knew that he had failed to incite the others, so he could only say in a jarring voice, "Sorry grandpa, I was wrong"

Zhongquan ignored him, but looked at Charlie and asked him with a grave face, "Charlie, do you really have no specific plans? Do you want to find a way to get some help? Or maybe I'll try to find a way to move the relationship?"

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently, "No need, when the time comes, the soldiers will block, the water will cover-up."

After saying that, he looked at the time and said, "After such a long delay, we haven't started the process of the ancestral ceremony, let's go back and discuss the business,"

"I came back this time, mainly for the ancestral ceremony, no matter what, this matter can not be affected."

The Wade family members now all wanted to die.

The way they looked at Charlie was the same as looking at a serious mental patient.

At this time, he is still thinking about the ancestral ceremony, what's the difference between this and thinking about what to drink at night when the gun is at the back of the head?

However, when Zhongquan saw that Charlie was thinking about the ancestral rituals that could not be affected, his heart was immediately relieved.

He felt that Charlie was never a person with a brain problem.

If he was still so relaxed at this time, then he must have a bottom card that he did not reveal.

So, when he saw that the crowd did not react, he immediately opened his mouth and roared:

"Did you all not hear what I said just now? Now is a special period, from now on, in the Wade family all affairs, all listen to Charlie! All must follow his lead!"

Charlie's mouth smiled faintly.

What he wanted was for the Wade family to obey his orders.

Moreover, it was never just some special period. Rather, from now on, the Wade family will be controlled by himself!

So, he immediately looked at Morgan and Hawade and said in a cold voice, "You two, take care of the two guards' bodies!"

Morgan blurted out with an angry face, "Why should I go?!"

Charlie frowned slightly, raised his hand, and slapped Morgan's face fiercely, coldly said, "Get lost if you don't go!"

Morgan cursed furiously: "You dare to hit me! You're fcuking tired of living! I am the eldest grandson of the Wade family! What are you, you!"

Today, Morgan had already received several slaps, but they were all from his grandfather and father, and he didn't expect Charlie to dare to slap him as well, which made him indignant deep inside.

Chapter 3472

However, at this time, Zhongquan suddenly raised his hand and slapped him too, cursing angrily: "A ba5tard who is not good enough to accomplish anything! What I just said, you have taken it as a whisper?"

"If you don't want to do it, then get out of the Wade family! At a time of life and death for the Wade Family, I will not show mercy to anyone who dares to make a mistake, even if they are my own son!"

Just now, Morgan was thinking of theorizing with Charlie, but he didn't expect to receive a slap from the old man immediately afterward, and at this time, his tears of aggression rolled down, but he didn't dare to say one more word.

Seeing this, Hawade at the side, his heart was also panicked, so he hurriedly took a stand and said, "Grandpa! I'll go now!"

Andrew saw that Hawade had taken a stand, and his stupid son was still in tears of aggression, so he was not at all heartbroken, but kicked him fiercely with hatred and scolded: "Crying like a b!tch, why the hell not hurry to work!"

Morgan completely collapsed and could only wipe his tears while running after Hawade to the gate.

Charlie said, "Please move to the main hall, let's talk business!"

The rest of the Wade family could do nothing at this time, and even though they were deeply frightened, they could only follow Charlie's request and return to the main hall of the villa to continue discussing the ancestral ritual.

However, everyone else was distracted.

Only Charlie, according to the Wade family's previous steps, step by step with the person in charge to confirm clearly, asking them to make sure to do their

respective work in accordance with the set process, otherwise severe punishment will not be meted out!

Just when Charlie was still forcibly leading the Wade family to sort out the process of the ancestor worship ceremony, the Wade family's encounter just now had already spread in Eastcliff.

When they heard that someone had brought hundreds of coffins to the Wade family door and had killed the Wade family's guards, all of the entire Eastcliff family was extremely shocked!

Everyone wanted to know what the origin of this group of people who killed into the Wade family was, that they didn't even put the top families in the country in their eyes.

And at this time, Harmen also returned to the old mansion of the Wan family, and reported the situation in the Wade family just now, one by one, to Joseph.

Joseph sneered and asked him, "According to your observation, are the Wade family people afraid?"

Harmen hurriedly said, "Naturally, they are afraid, the majority of the Wade family are so scared that they are blue in the face, almost fucking pissing their pants."

He further said: "However, the Wade family bad old man, and a young descendant of the family do not know what to call it, seems to be a bit just, especially the young man, asked me to convey to you,"

"He said eight o'clock in the morning Waderest see us, do not know when he is ready to wear mourning kneeling greeting, or give up his life, ready to fight us hard."

"Whatever." Joseph waved his hand, said indifferently: "As long as the coffin is delivered, the words will be delivered, tomorrow morning at eight o'clock, we punctually go to the Waderest mountain,"

"If the Wade family kneeled, the Wade tassel will be thrown to the ashes, and then my parents will be buried in a big way; if the Wade family does not kneel!"

"If the Wade family does not kneel, then we will break their legs, make them kneel, and then we will bury my parents in a beautiful burial!"

After saying that, Joseph sneered and said, "Harmen, now the whole Eastcliff must be wondering who is behind everything that happened in the Wade family today.

Harmen nodded: "Yes, Supreme Commander! I'm on my way!"

Joseph called him and said, "Come back, there is one more thing."

Harmen said respectfully, "Yes, Supreme Commander!"

Joseph coldly said, "Put the word out, whoever dares to help the Wade family out, is my deadly enemy!"

Let all the big families in Eastcliff, even the whole country, weigh themselves before they decide to help the Wade family! Anyone who is not afraid of death, stand out and try!"

At this point, Joseph smiled coldly and said playfully, "I want the Wade family to be isolated and helpless!"

Harmen immediately said, "I know, Supreme Commander! I'll go do it now!"

Chapter 3473

A few minutes later.

Something in the whole Eastcliff top family circle suddenly spread and can be described as a thunderstorm of news!

Back then, the one who was not capable but still insisted on trying to be strong with Changying and finally failed and chose to commit suicide by jumping off a building, Arthur Wan actually had a son!

And, that son is actually the famous overseas Cataclysmic Front's Supreme Commander Joseph!

What's even more shocking is that this Cataclysmic Front Supreme Commander, Joseph, actually sent someone to attack the Wade family, and after killing the Wade family's chief guard, he sent more than 100 coffins to the family!

The most creepy is not this.

The most creepy thing is that, in order to avenge his parents, Joseph made a series of extremely harsh, even inhumane demands on the Wade family!

Moreover, only one night is left for the Wade family!

What was even more ruthless was that the Cataclysmic Front had said that no one was allowed to help the Wade family out, or else they would be their sworn enemies.

With this sentence in, many families that have good relations with the Wade family, immediately asked all members from now until tomorrow, to keep their cell phones off, closed doors, but also must stop seeing guests,"

"They are afraid that the Wade family at this time on the door for help, even if they receive a phone call from the Wade family, it is likely to be held in hatred by the Cataclysmic Front.

Therefore, must clear all boundaries with the Wade family, clear all ties!

Because of the strength of the Cataclysmic Front is too strong, all the high society in Eastcliff firmly believes that the Wade family will be broken this time, even if it is the Great Golden Immortal, it is impossible to save them!

Everyone believes that tomorrow morning at eight o'clock is bound to be the time of the Wade family's demise.

Even if the family finally accepted the demands of the Cataclysmic Front, they would be completely withdrawn from the stage of the top families list from now on!

Who would have thought that originally the Wade family was preparing for the ancestral ceremony with great fanfare, thereby announcing to the nation that the Wade family had officially returned to the number one family throne?

But in the blink of an eye, this ancestral ceremony is about to turn into a disaster of destruction!

Philip and Lenan, who had been staying at home, had only just received the news.

Originally, Philip was still waiting for Charlie to come back, so that the two of them could continue to drink, but he never dreamed that the Wade family had suffered such a major crisis.

Sara got the news first, she was so nervous that she immediately put down the rehearsal for the concert and hurried home. Have you heard about the Wade family?"

Philip said with a gloomy expression, "I heard about it."

Sara couldn't control her tears and choked, "Dad that Cataclysmic Front is so strong, Charlie won't be in danger, right"

Philip shook his head: "This matter, I can't say, that Cataclysmic Front I have some understanding, the strength is very strong"

He could not help but sigh, said in a serious tone: "Charlie this time, may have encountered big trouble"

"Then what to do ah!" Sara wiped away her tears while she blurted out, "We can't just stand by and watch!"

"Of course not!" Philip immediately said, "Don't worry, I'll gather all the men I can right now and personally take them to Waderest Mountain first thing tomorrow morning!"

Chapter 3474

Sara immediately said, "I'm going too!"

Lenan's expression was somewhat struggling, and after thinking for a moment, she said, "Sara, you don't need to go tomorrow as a girl, I'll go with your father!"

Sara hurriedly asked, "Why, Mom! I want to go too!"

Lenan said, "Sara! You're a girl, you can't help much if you go, you should stay at home honestly, in case anything happens to me and your father, you can at least continue our bloodline, mom and dad can't let you go to risk anything!"

"I don't!" Sara cried, "Whether you agree or not, I have to stay with you, stay with Charlie! If something really happens to you tomorrow, I, Sara, will never live alone!"

After saying that, she immediately took out her cell phone and said offhandedly, "I'll call Charlie, if you don't let me go, I'll go to Waderest Mountain now and wait!"

Philip hurriedly said, "Don't call Charlie yet! He must have something important to discuss with the Wade family now, you are crying to call him now is not adding to the chaos? If you have anything to ask, wait until he comes back tonight!"

Then he said, "You two wait at home, I'll go out to meet some people and see if I can find more helpers!"

Lenan said: "I'll call my mother's family and see if they can send some people!"

"No need." Philip shook his head, said seriously: "You want to go with me to the Waderest, I can not refuse, after all, you and I as a couple have been

deeply favored by Brother Wade and Charlie, for reasons, we both have to fight to the death to return this favor,"

"But tomorrow when we go, life and death are uncertain, if we really have any accidents, I would be unable to explain to your parents, and how can you involve your mother's family again!"

He said, he smiled faintly, softly said: "You and Sara wait for me at home!"

Lenan hesitated for a moment, had to nod, and instructed, "You should be more careful in everything"

.....

Although the entire Eastcliff, is completely shocked by the matter of the Joseph and the Wade family, but the news will ultimately take time to pass, so the cities outside of Eastcliff, for the time being, have not received the news.

At this time, far away in Aurous Hill, in the office of the chairman of the Song Group.

Warnia, who was busy with official business, suddenly received a video call from Nanako.

After the video call, Nanako, who was also dressed in professional clothes and sitting in the chairman's office of Ito Group, asked her with a smile, "Sister Warnia, have you been busy lately?"

"Busy. is very busy." Warnia gave a bitter laugh and said, "Since I took over the Song Group, there is no time when I am not busy."

Saying that, she asked, "What about you? Do you have a lot to do in the past few days?"

Nanako spit out her tongue and said with a smile, "Just like you, I'm busy as hell."

Warnia laughed and said, "You're so busy and you're still calling me on video, do you miss your sister?"

"Yes." Nanako laughed, "I've been thinking about sister Warnia every day for the past few days since I got back."

Saying that, she hurriedly added, "Right sister Warnia, have you contacted Charlie in the past few days?"

"No." Warnia said, "These days there are really more things, so I have not contacted Master Wade, why?"

Nanako said, "Sister, today is the fourth of April! Tomorrow is the Qingming Festival, have you forgotten what we speculated about before? Have you paid attention to whether Charlie is still in Aurous Hill?"

Warnia suddenly had an epiphany and slapped her head, saying, "Oh! Look at my memory if you didn't remind me, I really would have forgotten"

In the beginning, Nanako together with Warnia, speculated about Charlie's identity.

Nanako inclined to Charlie is the young master of the Eastcliff Wade family, but suffered from the lack of solid evidence to support.

It just so happened that she knew about the Wade Family Ancestral Ceremony, so she felt that if Charlie had gone to Eastcliff during this time period, then he must be the Wade Family Young Master.

If he didn't go, it could be that she guessed in the wrong direction.

Warnia had also been very curious about this matter.

But she was too busy with things lately, and her mind was in turmoil so she didn't remember.

Now when she heard Nanako remind her, it dawned on her.

So she hurriedly said, "Nanako, I don't know where Master Wade is now, why don't one of us call him and ask?"

Nanako laughed, "That's what I mean, but I'm in Japan, so if I call and ask where he is, it would seem somewhat deliberate,"

"If you ask, sister Warnia, it's more natural, you can say you want to invite him to dinner, or some other reason."

"Good." Warnia smiled: "Then I will call him in a moment to ask, and when the results are available, I will definitely give you a reply at the first time."

Nanako laughed: "You know me best, sister Warnia, then I'll wait for your news!"

Chapter 3475

Warnia did not know about the fishy situation that was happening in Eastcliff at this time.

She hung up Nanako's phone and called Charlie directly.

At this time, Charlie was checking the last few steps of the ancestral ritual with the Wade family.

When he suddenly received a call from Warnia, he temporarily left the main hall and went to an unoccupied room next door, picked up the phone, and asked with a smile, "Warnia, what do you want from me?"

Warnia was a little nervous and said hurriedly, "Master Wade, Grandpa has been talking about you for the past few days, saying that he misses you,"

"So I want to ask if you have time today, and if it's convenient, can you come to the house for a casual meal?"

After hearing this, Charlie didn't doubt it, so he said with a smile, "Sorry, Warnia, I'm in Eastcliff, reading feng shui for a client,"

"I may not be able to come back in the next two days, so why don't you please tell the old man that I will definitely visit him when I get back."

When Warnia heard Charlie say that he was in Eastcliff, her heart thudded.

She knew that she and Nanako's guesses had matched up.

Charlie's trip to Eastcliff at this time was definitely not as simple as reading feng shui for a client, as he said.

After all, the Wade family is going to hold its once-in-12-years ancestral ceremony tomorrow, and if Charlie is really a descendant of the Wade family, he will definitely be present on such an important occasion!

Thinking about this, deep inside Warnia suddenly surged up with a bit of loss.

Because, she originally felt that there was a huge gap between herself and Charlie, the only thing that could give her some confidence was her status as the Song family's daughter, and the current Song family head.

However, only now did she understand that Charlie's true identity was much more powerful than her identity as the Song family's daughter!

That is the Wade family ah!

It is the top family that has been ranked among the top of the country!

Now that the Su family is gradually falling into decline, the Wade family is already the number one family in everyone's mind.

Compared to the Wade family, I'm afraid the Song family's strength is not even a tenth of it.

In this way, she also realized in her heart that the gap between herself and Charlie had been pulled even bigger, so big that deep inside herself, even thinking about it, could not help but be ashamed of herself!

Charlie did not know what Warnia was thinking at this time, and he did not know that she had already guessed his identity at this time.

Warnia then came back to her senses and said in a panic: "Yes, I'm here, sorry Master Wade, I was a bit preoccupied just now and got lost in thought."

Charlie smiled and said, "It's okay, just tell the old master first, I'll visit him when I get back."

Warnia was busy saying, "Okay Master Wade, then I won't delay you in your business, I'll contact you when you return."

"Okay, I come back and contact you."

Charlie hung up the phone, not feeling any problem, he went back to the main hall and continued to confirm the process with the Wade family.

And Warnia's entire body was still frozen in place at this time, not knowing what to do for a while.

A few moments later, she picked up her phone and was about to send a video back to Nanako, when suddenly a message was sent by an entrepreneur surnamed Huang in one of her entrepreneurs' WeChat groups, the message read:

"Breaking news! Breaking news! The overseas mercenary organization Cataclysmic Front seeks revenge on the Wade family! After tomorrow, there will be no more Wade family!"

Chapter 3476

When Warnia saw this, her heart suddenly tightened and she hurriedly picked up her phone and sent a voice chase: "Mr. Huang, what do you mean by what you just said? What happened to the Wade family?"

The other party quickly replied with a voice: "Ms. Song, haven't you heard yet? Cataclysmic Front today attacked the Wade family, sent more than 100 coffins to their family!"

"It turns out that the parents of the master of the Cataclysmic Front, the Wade family killed him, so now he is back to seek revenge, but also put out the word, to destroy the whole Wade family! If anyone dares to help that family, all of them will be killed without amnesty!"

Warnia asked, "What is this organization called the Cataclysmic Front, is it very powerful? How come I've never heard of it?"

An entrepreneur named Liu in the group sent a voice: "No, Song! You don't know the Cataclysmic Front? This is one of the top mercenary organizations in the world today, with tens of thousands of elites under its command!"

"The fighting power is so strong that even ordinary small countries may not be able to compete! This time the Wade family is dead!"

Another person in the group said, "Da*n! I thought the Su family had done a lot of evil and was finally going to fall from the number one position in the country,"

"But I didn't expect the Wade family to encounter such a thing again, so after tomorrow, won't the Su family be back to the number one position in the country?"

Immediately after, another voice was sent: "Zhang, don't talk badly about the Su family, when the Wade family fell, the Su family back to the first position is

certainly to raise their eyebrows, in case whoever reveals your words to the Su family, then the Su family will certainly not let you off!

As soon as the words fell, the last voice was immediately withdrawn by the sender.

The more Warnia listened, the more frightened she was, and immediately sent a video call request to Nanako.

Nanako had been waiting for Warnia's call, so she answered the video in almost seconds and asked, "Sister Warnia, have you got any news?"

Warnia's face was full of anxiety and she said out of the blue, "Nanako, Master Wade is in big trouble!"

"What?!" When Nanako heard this, she immediately asked incomparably nervous: "Sister Warnia, what's wrong with him?

Warnia was so nervous that her voice choked up a bit and spoke, "I I just called him, and he said he was in Eastcliff reading feng shui for someone else"

Nanako heard this, immediately widened her eyes, and said offhand, "So! Charlie is the descendant of the Eastcliff Wade family! We guessed correctly!"

"Yes" Warnia's eyes had already burst into tears at this point and said in a panic beyond measure, "But Nanako I just heard someone say that there is an organization called the Cataclysmic Front that is looking for revenge against the Wade family"

"And also said that they have already attacked the Wade family today to destroy the entire Wade family"

"What?! Cataclysmic Front?!" Nanako heard this, the whole person dumbfounded, said offhand: "Charlie how can have conflicts with the Cataclysmic Front?!"

"These people are all professional mercenaries who kill without blinking an eye! And it is said that each of their core members is a top expert!"

Warnia nodded: "Yes I also do not understand why I see many people talking about this matter as if the Wade family is in a very critical situation"

She said, "Oh yes! That Cataclysmic Front also put out the word that anyone who helps the Wade family will be killed"

Nanako heard this, the brain a dizzy, she said offhand, "No! I want to go to Eastcliff to help him!"

Warnia asked, "Nanako, how do you plan to help Master Wade?"

Nanako said firmly, "Now that all four Japanese ninja clans have surrendered to the Ito family, I will immediately gather all the ninjas today and personally take them to Eastcliff to help him!"

As soon as Warnia heard this, she immediately said, "Good! Then I will go back and discuss with grandpa, and also hurry up to prepare the manpower, then we will meet in Eastcliff!"

Chapter 3477

Right now, Yuhiko Ito, who lost both legs, has already announced his retirement and handed over the control of the Ito family to his daughter Nanako.

However, he did not immediately become a hands-off manager.

Rather, he has changed from being the patriarch of the Ito family to being the man behind Nanako's back, providing some help to his daughter in terms of judgment and resources.

But Nanako is so good at her job that most of the time he is actually just idle at home as a staffer.

At this moment, he is in his own yard in Tokyo, working with his loyal servant Tanaka on some potted plants.

A subordinate suddenly ran in with a panicked look and said out of the blue,

"Master, Missy suddenly summoned the four ninja clans and asked all of them to gather at Narita Airport tonight to take a plane to China!"

"What?!" Yuhiko listened dumbfounded, full of amazement asked, "Nanako, she suddenly summoned so many ninjas to go to China for what?"

"I do not know" the subordinate said in some panic: "The ninja of the four great clans add up to at least a hundred people,"

"I do not know why Missy wants to make such a big deal, so I hurried to inform you"

On the side Tanaka is also full of shock: "Lord President, should we make a phone call to ask Missy, she suddenly summoned so many ninjas, is really a bit unusual"

Yuhiko spoke, "Tanaka, I am no longer the president, from now on it is better to change the name."

After saying that, he added: "The current president is Nanako, the Ito family's big and small affairs, as well as all external available resources, should be under her sole discretion,"

"In theory, if she does not take the initiative to talk to me about this matter, I should not ask about it."

Tanaka nodded and said, "You are right, but but this is too unusual, if there is no major event, Missy will never call the ninja,"

"And also called all the ninja of the four clans at once, if you do not grasp, it is easy to have a big event"

Yuhiko sighed and said, "I have given the chairman's position to Nanako, that theoretically have to unconditionally trust her, support and respect every decision she makes,"

"The new king succeeded the old king to take over the government, is always the starting point of the collapse of internal affairs, the Ito family can come to today, successive presidents have tried to avoid such things from happening, I can not set this precedent."

Tanaka hesitated for a moment, nodded, and said, "Your meaning subordinates understand"

Yuhiko nodded slightly and instructed the subordinate who came to report the news, "Go to work, don't tell anyone else about this matter."

The subordinate immediately bowed deeply and respectfully shouted, "Understood sir!"

After saying that, he hurriedly turned around and left.

Yuhiko continued to fiddle with the potted plant in his hand, but noticed that Tanaka next to him seemed very distracted, so he put down the potted plant in his hand and said blandly, "Tanaka, trust Nanako, she will not make any irresponsible decision rashly."

Tanaka said ashamedly, "You are right, my subordinate should not have overthought"

Yuhiko nodded slightly and smiled, "All right, these pots of aquascape should all be finished today, hurry up!"

"Yes, Sir!"

Chapter 3478

Just then, Nanako Ito came in with a quick, distracted step, and seeing both Yuuhiko Ito and Koichi Tanaka fiddling with the potted plants in the courtyard, she immediately came up and bowed,

"Father! I have just summoned all the ninja of the four clans without your permission, please forgive me!"

Yuhiko smiled and said, "Nanako, you are the chairman of the Ito family, you don't need my consent to make any decision."

Nanako pursed her lips, tears instantly came out of her eyes, and choked, "Father Charlie he is in trouble"

"What?!" Yuhiko exclaimed, "Mr. Wade is in trouble? A person as godly as Mr. Wade shouldn't be in any real trouble, right?"

Nanako tears have long been uncontrollable, sobbing: "Charlie this time is found..... by the world's top mercenary organization Cataclysmic Front....."

"It is said that the Wade family has a blood feud with the head of the Cataclysmic Front, the other party has now gone to the Wade family to seek revenge"

"Cataclysmic Front?!" Yuhiko only felt a dizzying brain, said offhandedly, "How could the Wade family provoke the Cataclysmic Front"

Nanako shook her head and said, "I don't know the details, but I know that the Front has attacked the Wade family today, leaving more than a hundred coffins, saying that they want to destroy the whole Wade family"

Yuhiko asked her, "You urgently summoned all the ninjas of the four clans, just to go to Eastcliff to help Mr. Wade?"

"That's right!" Nanako nodded resolutely and said, "Charlie is a benefactor to me, now he is in trouble, I can't just sit back and do nothing!"

Yuhiko said with a complicated expression, "But the ninja of the four clans are not the rivals of the Cataclysmic Front....."

Said, Yuhiko added: "Cataclysmic Front, I still know some of the situations, tens of thousands of elite mercenaries, more than a hundred top experts,"

"This strength, in addition to the world's top three families, any business family can not afford to mess with, including us."

The first thing you need to do is to get a good idea of what you're doing.

Nanako said, "Father, I can not care about this, no matter what, I have to do my best to help Charlie, even if I die in China, I will not hesitate to do so!"

Yuhiko looked at Nanako's unwavering expression, a moment of silence, then a long sigh, some powerless waved his hand and said,

"Go! Since you have already decided, I have nothing more to say, but there are two things I want to tell you."

Nanako heard this, heart happy, busy said: "Father, you please say it!"

Yuhiko said incomparably serious: "The first thing, many so-called warriors are not really brave, but people often say that 'those who do not know have no fear',"

"So you must remember, until the moment you really face the Cataclysmic Front, do not let the ninja of the four families know that this time they will face the enemy Who exactly is it, otherwise, I believe none of them will dare to get on the plane."

Nanako Ito bit her lip and nodded heavily, "Father, I know!"

Yuhiko nodded, looked at her with some reluctance, and said lovingly, "Second thing, no matter what, stay alive! Your father has already lost his legs, if I lose you, my life will no longer be meaningful."

With tears streaming down her face, Nanako Ito immediately knelt on the ground, took his hand, and choked up, "Don't worry, Father, I will do my best!"

Yuhiko also did not control his inner emotions, and two lines of hot tears rolled down.

Afterward, he looked at Nanako Ito and said with emotion, "It's just that, Nanako, Father will go to Eastcliff with you!"

Nanako was surprised beyond measure and asked, "Father, you're going too?"

Yuhiko nodded and said seriously, "Mr. Wade is as kind to the Ito family as a mountain, now he is in such great trouble, I should go to help!"

In fact, Yuhiko has a sentence not said, he looked at Nanako, heart feeling: "Nanako, you are my only daughter, if this trip to Eastcliff is a sure death, it should be Father to die on your behalf!"

Chapter 3479

When the ninjas from the four major ninja clans began to assemble and prepare to rush to Eastcliff, many people in Aurous Hill also began to get busy.

At the Shangri-La Hotel.

Ruoli, who also received the news, said to her mother, Roma, at the first moment, "Mom, I want to go to Eastcliff to help Mr. Wade!"

Roma said, "Ruoli, have you forgotten what Mr. Wade explained to you? Your identity is too sensitive, the Japanese are still looking for your whereabouts, and even had Interpol issued a wanted notice for you,"

"If you go to Eastcliff at this time, it is likely that before you can help him, you will already be arrested!"

Roma said: "Ruoli, you listen to mom, stay here peacefully, as for Mr. Wade's side, mom is now going to Eastcliff to find your grandfather, tomorrow morning,"

"I will definitely go with your grandfather and others, to help Master Wade to face the Cataclysmic Front!"

Ruoli did not hesitate to shake her head and said, "No! I must go!"

"Mr. Wade not only saved my life, but also gave me a great opportunity, and even gave the He family a great opportunity,"

"If I still think about my personal safety at this time, then I can never forgive myself in my life!"

Roma said with difficulty, "But how can you go to Eastcliff in this situation? Now there are face recognition systems everywhere, you may have been discovered before you even get on the plane!"

Ruoli's words left the mouth: "Can not take the plane, then drive to Eastcliff! We, two people, take turns driving, eleven or twelve hours is estimated to be able to reach there,"

"Almost is tomorrow morning at two o'clock, we arrive, first go to Grandpa, and then tomorrow together with Grandpa on Wadrest Mountain!"

Roma's face is full of hesitation, at this time also does not know what to do.

But after thinking about it for a long time, she gritted her teeth and nodded, "Okay! Then let's go!"

Said, she immediately found a pair of masks and sunglasses, handed to Ruoli, said: "Wear these masks and sunglasses, your identity is special, we are not convenient to stop and eat on the road,"

"You go to the car and wait for me, I go to prepare some food, ten minutes later in the car, we will meet! The car is parked in the underground garage of the hotel, it is a tail number 331 Range Rover,"

"Okay!"

Since Charlie had arranged for He's family to stay at the villa by the Aurous Hill River and for Roma to stay with Ruoli at Shangri-La, he had Issac give Roma a car to facilitate her daily commute between the two places.

The mother-daughter duo soon got ready and drove the car, speeding all the way north.

.....

At the same time, Warnia and the Song family's old man were also ready to go to Eastcliff.

The Song family is weak and does not have any outstanding bodyguards or guards, and there is not even a single three-star martial artist in the family.

However, Master Song still gathered all the bodyguards in the family and, together with Warnia, rushed to Eastcliff overnight.

He knew very well that in the face of such an existence as the Cataclysmic Front, he, as well as the Song family, could not possibly be of much help.

But in order to repay Charlie's kindness, he still decided to go to Eastcliff with his granddaughter.

Even if they can not help Charlie, at least to stand by him at this critical moment is something they can afford!

As for Warnia, that heart has long crossed thousands of miles, flew to Charlie's side, the beloved encountered such a crisis.

She has no regard for her own life and death, only wants to see him as soon as possible, no matter what kind of danger next, she will be steadfastly standing by his side.

.....

Chapter 3480

The same is true for Zhiyu, who is also the daughter of a large family, who was also anxious after learning the news.

She told her mother Liona about this matter and asked nervously: "Mom, is there any way you can help benefactor in this matter?"

"I've checked the situation of that Cataclysmic Front, I'm afraid that Grace is in a bad luck this time"

The first time I saw this, I was able to find a way to help my father. Wade family to leave a ray of hope"

"Really?" Zhiyu heard about this matter, excitedly asked: "That Arthur Wan, really my father's people?"

"That's right." Liona nodded: "Your father was as kind to the Wan family as a mountain, so to speak."

"That's great!" Zhiyu said excitedly, "It just so happens that this time, Grace also wants to bring my dad to Wadrest to make amends for his parents, since my dad was kind to the Wan family,"

"If Grace uses my dad as a condition at that time, he will definitely be able to force Joseph to back off"

After saying that, she said with some anxiety, "No, I have to go to Eastcliff for a trip! I'll be waiting at Wadrest early tomorrow morning, otherwise, in case my father is unwilling to cooperate, I can also persuade him!"

Liona nodded approvingly and said, "Your father indeed did great favors to the Wan family, if your father is really willing to make peace, there should be some room for reconciliation in this matter!"

After saying that, Liona looked at the time and said, "Zhiyu, hurry up and book a flight, mom will go back to Eastcliff with you!"

Zhiyu said: "Mom, you should not go It is too dangerous!"

Liona shook her head and said seriously: "For your mom, there is nothing dangerous, the Wan family are more affectionate, and that Joseph often came to visit with his parents when he was a child, he is two or three years older than your brother."

"So as a child your brother liked to play with him, the two had a very good relationship, seeing me and your father, he was also very respectful, so I believe he can not do anything to me, if He knows your identity, it is also impossible to do anything to you."

Said, she also lamented: "When the time comes, I will also begged him to show mercy, I believe it will more or less work"

Zhiyu then nodded and said, "That's good mom! I'm going to book a flight, let's go there as soon as possible!"

.....

At the same time, Orvel had also heard about the matter between the Wade family and the Cataclysmic Front.

The company's main business is to provide a wide range of products and services to the market.

As an ordinary spokesman of the Wade family, Issac was not qualified to go to the Wade family today, but was at the hotel with the other spokesmen, waiting to go to Waderest when the ancestor worship ceremony is held tomorrow.

After he learned about this, he was not very worried.

This was because he, Orvel and Liang, had all seen Charlie's great divine ability.

In the beginning, under the Changbai Mountain, the situation when Charlie induced the heavenly thunder to split an avalanche and directly took away the Eight Heavenly Kings in one wave was still vivid to them.

Therefore, he did not feel that the Cataclysmic Front would be Charlie's opponent.

Precisely because he was convinced that Charlie would not lose to the Cataclysmic Front, Issac had been advising the other Wade Family spokesmen who wanted to flee at the hotel, hoping that they would stay and survive with the Wade Family.

However, this kind of persuasion did not have any effect, and many people were afraid that once the Cataclysmic Front became angry, they would not even spare these spokesmen, so they left without greeting each other.

Issac saw that most of the people could not be persuaded, and was cursing these people for their short-sightedness, when he did not expect a phone call from Orvel.

Issac picked up the phone and heard Orvel on the other end of the line say, "Mr. Issac! I heard that someone wants to target Master Wade, did your men in Aurous Hill rush over to support him?"

"In addition, I can still gather at least ten thousand of my men, but I can't drive there with all my men now!"

Issac said helplessly, "Orvel, do you think the young master's name of 'True Dragon Master Wade' came for nothing? That what Cataclysmic Front tomorrow to dare to go up to the Wadrest mountain."

"I am afraid the young master's induction of a heavenly lightning will directly split them to death, which need us two those shrimp soldiers run to support the scene?"

He further said: "Besides, Waderest Mountain is the ancestral tomb of the Wade family, the young master's parents also rest there, you bring so many punks over, not only can not help, but also disturb the young master's parents' peace."

Orvel heard this, relieved at the same time, also hurriedly agreed to say: "Yes, yes, or Mr. Issac is right! Master Wade has great magical powers, so he really doesn't need the help of my gang of shrimp and crab soldiers."

Said, he suddenly remembered something, said: "Why don't I still bring some people over, in case Master Wade goes on a killing spree,"

"There must be someone to help clean up the corpses or something, maybe a thunderbolt comes down, that Joseph splintered, my men, can also help to converge it."

Issac laughed: "You can quickly pull back, your men know the young master, in case anyone's mouth is not strict enough to reveal the true identity of the young master, it will bring young master trouble!"

"If you want to come, just come over and see the world yourself! Qin Gang, Miss Song, Solomon's side don't talk nonsense, they don't know the young master's identity!"

"Okay!" Orvel said, "Then I'll go to the airport and take the earliest flight there!"

Chapter 3481

Evening.

When the entire Eastcliff, all thought that the Wade family only had this last night left, Charlie had already finished determining the entire process of the ancestor worship ceremony with the Wade family.

Although the family members were all distracted, they could only push forward with their heads.

All the processes were set, Charlie stood up and said, "All of you rest early tonight, tomorrow everyone must follow the process, whoever makes a mistake in such an important matter, don't blame me to flip out!"

Andrew could not help but stifle: "Ancestor ceremony is fine, but the key is what about the Joseph? Tomorrow morning at eight o'clock he will come to Waderest Mountain, how can we fight with him?"

Charlie said blandly: "What to fight him with, you do not need to worry about that, and do not need to worry about each of you sitting here."

Changyun Wade asked offhandedly, "From what you're saying, you can handle Joseph and Cataclysmic Front by yourself?"

"Of course." Charlie said blandly: "Tomorrow morning at 7:00, everyone must assemble on Waderest Mountain, no one can be a minute late!"

"Isn't Joseph coming at eight o'clock? To deal with him, one hour is enough, so our ancestor worship ceremony officially starts at nine o'clock!"

"Trash" Morgan, who had been slapped several times and had finally been honest all afternoon, heard Charlie's words and sat up again, standing up and saying angrily,

"Charlie! I really can't fucking stand it! What time is it, you are still here pretending? Tomorrow will be the day of our death! You're still here, saying that you can take care of Joseph in one hour?"

Charlie looked at him with a frown and asked, "Did you not get slapped enough?"

Morgan trembled in fear, but still said with a stiff neck, "I'm not saying these words for myself, I'm saying them for the whole Wade family! I won't allow the Wade family to be sent to a dead-end by you!"

Charlie ignored him, looked at Hawade beside him, and said in a cold voice: "Hawade! Slap his face for me!"

"What did you say" Hawade asked with a dumbfounded look, "Why me? I won't do it!"

Charlie said in a cold voice: "Do not do it, right? Okay, pack up your things tonight and get out of the Wade family, and never come back!"

"What?!" Hawade stood up and said angrily, "Why should I get out of the Wade family?"

Charlie's face was expressionless as he asked back, "One day, don't you know who is in charge of the Wade family now?"

Hawade looked at Zhongquan and said aggressively, "Grandpa he is too much! This is not taking a chicken feather as an arrow?!"

Zhongquan has been cold-eyed watching, at this time can not help but be furious, questioned him: "You take what I said as chicken feathers? I have already said that at this special moment, everything in the Wade family is up to Charlie,"

"Are you deaf or are you deliberately pretending not to understand? Or are you all unconvinced by what I say as I get older?"

Everyone in the family was stunned by the old man's outburst of anger.

Zhongquan looked at Hawade and said coldly, "Charlie has just said, if you don't do as you are told, pack up your things and get out immediately! It's useless for anyone to beg for mercy!"

When Hawade's father, Changyun, heard this, he looked at Hawade anxiously and yelled, "Are you still fcuking standing there? Do you really want to get lost?"

Hawade was also stunned, if he was really kicked out of the Wade family, what hope would he have in his life?

So, almost without thinking, he directly raised his hand and moved it towards Morgan's face.

Chapter 3482

Morgan was also stunned by Zhongquan's attitude, and didn't even notice that his cousin Hawade, who had always followed him around and kneeled down to lick his boots, actually raised his hand and smacked him over!

"Pop!"

The sound of a crisp slap reverberated in the hall.

Morgan covered his face with a face of disbelief.

Then, his expression became more and more angry, and he rushed up and fought with Hawade, cursing in anger, "Even you dare to hit me, I'll fucking fight with you!"

Charlie saw the two of them wrestling together, immediately went forward, dragged Morgan directly up, and kicked him out like a goalkeeper kicking a big goal.

Morgan was kicked in the face, although not unconscious, but immobile completely in pain.

Without waiting for him to speak, Charlie pointed at him and said in a cold voice: "If you say one more word, I will arrange a plane to send you to Syria right now! I will do what I say!"

Morgan really didn't dare to pretend with Charlie again this time.

He did not know if Charlie would really send him to Syria, but he felt that he was not joking with himself.

Seeing that Morgan had the sense to shut his mouth, Charlie's expression slightly eased a few points and said in a cold voice: "All of you, please

remember, tomorrow morning at seven o'clock, Waderest mountain top we all are gathering!"

After saying that, he looked at Leon and spoke, "Housekeeper Leon, take the trouble to send me back home."

Zhongquan said, "Charlie, at this critical period, don't go back home, rest here for the night!"

Charlie blandly said, "You don't need to worry, since the other party has put out the word to meet tomorrow morning at eight o'clock at Waderest Mountain, certainly will not change their mind halfway."

"You sleep solidly, tomorrow morning at seven o'clock at Waderest Mountain on the line."

Zhongquan was also embarrassed to say that he wanted to keep Charlie overnight at the Wade family because he was afraid, so he could only say stiffly, "In that case, then grandpa will not keep you."

Helena, who hadn't said anything, looked at Charlie silently at this time, her expression very torn.

Just when she was still hesitating whether to catch up with Charlie and find a chance to say a few words to him alone, her two attendants ran in a panic.

Because today was a formal occasion for the Wade family to negotiate the ancestral ceremony, these two did not follow Helena over and had been resting at the Hotel.

But the royal family, after learning about the hatred between the Cataclysmic Front and the Wade family, immediately sent an order asking them to immediately take Helena to the airport,"

"And the family had arranged an official plane for them to take off at 9:00 p.m. and fly to Russia with Helena.

Moreover, the royal family also specifically instructed the two not to tell Helena the actual destination of the plane, just tell her that the plane was returning to Northern Europe.

So, the two rushed over from the hotel in a hurry.

As soon as they came in, the Chinese girl among them immediately came to Helena's front and respectfully spoke, "Princess Helena, Princess Olivia sent an urgent order for us to take you to the airport immediately, we are going back to Northern Europe!"

"To the airport?!" Helena asked nervously, "Why does Olivia suddenly want me to go back to Northern Europe?"

The girl said with an apologetic face: "Sorry, Princess Helena, I don't know exactly why I only know that the order is urgent because the plane will take off at nine o'clock!"

Hearing this, Andrew on the side became irritated and questioned, "What do you mean by the Nordic royal family?"

"Knowing that our Wade family is in trouble now, you immediately want to repent the marriage and get rid of us, don't you?"

The Chinese girl looked at Andrew and said seriously, "Gentleman, I'm really sorry, we are only servants of the royal family, only responsible for carrying out the orders of the royal family, exactly why they issued such an order, we do not know."

Helena gave a nervous glance at Charlie, then asked the girl, "Where exactly does Olivia want me to go?"

The girl busily said, "Princess Helena, I have just said that Princess Olivia wants you to return to Northern Europe immediately."

"I don't believe it!" Helena blurted out, "Before Olivia even said that she wouldn't let me return to Northern Europe before I die!"

"Now that Grandma has reached her deathbed, a critical point in her succession to the throne, there is absolutely no way she will let me go back! There must be a conspiracy here!"

Chapter 3483

The girl saw Helena's fierce reaction, her expression could not help but panic a little, and hurriedly explained: "Princess Helena, you misunderstood Princess Olivia is thinking that,"

"Based on the actual situation now, the royal family can no longer continue the marriage with the Wade family, so she wants you to go home."

"I don't believe it!" Helena immediately refused loudly, "There is absolutely no way I can go with you! If you want to go, you can go yourselves!"

The girl immediately said, "Princess Helena, if you refuse to carry out the royal order, you will be removed from the royal family in the future! Please consider carefully!"

Without hesitation, Helena said, "Then remove me! No matter what, I won't go with you!"

Seeing that Helena was obviously alerted, the girl immediately exchanged glances with the other girl.

Immediately afterward, the two of them, one on the left and one on the right, stepped aggressively towards Helena.

The Chinese girl said with a bit of coldness in her mouth, "Princess Helena, since you refuse to cooperate, don't blame us for not being polite!"

Helena was so nervous that she backed up while saying, "Don't come over! This is not your home turf, you have no right to interfere with my personal freedom!"

The Chinese girl suddenly accelerated fiercely, her body shape was instantly quite swift."

"Very different from her previous soft temperament, at first glance, she was professionally trained, though not a martial artist, but at least a qualified agent.

The other girl is also the same, body speed and agility than the Chinese girl is also no less, the two directly with a pincer attack, Helena forced to the corner, and then a left and a right to grab her arms.

The Chinese girl said expressionlessly, "Princess Helena, I'm sorry!"

After saying that, she dragged Helena straight out.

At this time, Helena has been desperate to the extreme, but the Wade family around, with no intention to come out to help her, even Morgan also did not say a word.

In fact, the Wade family has seen it in their hearts.

Helena is the pawn of the Nordic royal family to exchange resources, but now, the royal family knows that the Wade family offended the Cataclysmic Front,"

"So they changed their minds, no matter where these two women want to take Helena, and the Wade family have nothing to do with it.

What's more, even if the Wade family forced Helena to stay, there is no point, once Helena turned against the royal family, it is likely to be immediately removed from the royal family.

A princess who was removed from the royal family, there is still a far value?

So in the Wade family's view, wherever they take Helena to, it has nothing to do with them at all.

Seeing that no one from the Wade family was willing to help, Helena was extremely scared inside, so she looked at Charlie and shouted in panic, "Charlie please save me"

Charlie did not expect Helena to ask for help, he looked at her expressionlessly and asked her, "I only met you yesterday, not a relative, why should I save you?"

Helena choked, "If you do not save me, I will be dead Even if they do not kill me, I am afraid that they will force me to continue to be a pawn"

Speaking of this, her eyes were red, filled with tears looked at him, pleading: "Since you have saved me once, please be a good man to the end,"

"Do not let them take me away If you can save me this time, I am willing to do cattle for you in the future"

When the Chinese girl heard this, she immediately threatened in a cold voice: "Helena! Princess Olivia asked me to remind you that you must think about your mother before refusing!"

"If you don't come with us and insist on trying to get rid of the royal family's control, then you can wait for your mother to die in the wilderness!"

When Helena heard these words, she was frozen like a thunderstorm.

After a few moments, she seemed to have resigned herself to her fate, nodded gently and said decadently, "Okay you win I'll go with you"

Chapter 3484

The girl was relieved and spoke, "It's good that you can think clearly, hurry up, the plane is already waiting!"

Helena looked at Charlie and said gratefully, "Charlie, thank you for saving my life anyway yesterday, and please take care of yourself!"

Just after the words, she was led by the two women and headed for the door.

Charlie suddenly spoke at this time: "Wait!"

The two women were obviously stunned, and the Chinese girl asked, "Does Mr. Wade still think that he doesn't have enough enemies and wants to go against the Nordic royal family?"

Charlie smiled and nodded, "You're right! I am not afraid of offending people, the more enemies I have, the more excited I am!"

Saying that, his expression was austere as he asked in a cold voice, "Tell me, that Olivia Princess of yours, where exactly does she want to send Helena to?"

The girl said offhandedly, "This has nothing to do with you! You'd better let us go, otherwise, this matter may rise to a diplomatic incident!"

Charlie smiled and said lightly, "Don't worry, this matter won't get out of the Wade family's door!"

"If you two do not tell the truth, you will never think of leaving, there are so many coffins at the door, you can pick one for yourselves, this young master is in charge of killing and burying!"

The Chinese girl gritted her teeth and said, "You're so arrogant even after offending the Cataclysmic Front, I am afraid that you're not afraid of your own life!"

Charlie sneered: "Don't worry, you will definitely die before me!"

As soon as the words left his mouth, Issac and Orvel, surprisingly, rushed in at a trot.

As soon as he saw Charlie, Orvel blurted out, "Master Wade, Orvel is here at your service!"

Charlie did not expect Orvel to come and asked with a smile, "When did you come?"

Orvel heatedly smiled and respectfully said, "Master Wade, I just arrived, Mr. Issac picked me up at the airport, and we figured that you must be short of people on your side, so I dared to come over to take a look!"

Charlie nodded, pointed to the two women beside Helena, and said indifferently, "Just in time, drag them both out, let them pick a coffin and kill them!"

Orvel was stunned for just a second, then immediately blurted out, "Yes Master Wade!"

After saying that, he said to the two women, "Go out by yourself, don't force me to be violent!"

The Chinese girl's expression was awe-inspiring, and she said in a cold voice: "Want to kill me, it's not that easy!"

After saying that, she instantly pulled out a dagger, directly towards Orvel!

The girl was a special forces soldier, she was decisive, fast, and accurate.

If it was an ordinary person, under such a sudden attack, it is impossible to dodge.

But Orvel is not an ordinary person.

He has long eaten Charlie's rejuvenation pills, physical fitness, reaction speed are much stronger than the average person.

So, between lightning and fire, he grabbed the wrist of the opponent holding the dagger.

The girl did not expect that Orvel, a middle-aged man, would have such an agile reaction speed!

Moreover, Orvel's hand was so strong that she could not move at all after he grabbed her.

Just when she was surprised, Orvel's hand directly applied a force, only to hear a click, the girl's wrist should be broken!

"Ah my hand!" The girl shouted in pain, but could not break free at all.

Orvel looked at her with contempt and sneered: "Just your kung fu, and you dare to sneak up on me! See if I don't bleed you out later!"

After that, he coldly roared, "Follow me out to pick the coffin, and I'll send you both on your way!"

The girl immediately turned pale with fear, and then she looked at Charlie, crying and begging, "Mr. Wade, spare my life! I'll tell you! I'll tell you everything!"

Chapter 3485

Charlie saw that she was afraid, so he said to Orvel: "Don't kill her first, let her talk."

The girl hurriedly said, "Princess Olivia asked us to take Princess Helena to St. Petersburg, Russia"

Charlie frowned and asked, "Go to St. Petersburg to do what?"

The girl said truthfully: "Go to St. Petersburg and give Princess Helena to the local energy oligarch, Aman Ramovich"

Helena's expression became horrified when she heard this person's name.

"Amanramovich?" Charlie frowned and asked, "What does this dude do?"

Issac on the side spoke: "Young master, Amanramovich is not a buddy anymore, it should be a man This guy is over fifty years old, he is a Russian energy oligarch, worth almost twenty billion dollars or so."

Charlie nodded and asked the Chinese girl, "That Princess Olivia of yours, why would she give Helena to Aman Ramovich?"

The Chinese girl said somewhat nervously, "I don't know the specifics very well, but I presume should want to use Princess Helena to exchange benefits from Aman Ramovich"

Helena said with red eyes: "Amanramovich this person comes from a low background, even if he became an oligarch, but also because of poorer origins have been sarcastic digs by the upper class, especially in Britain he is very discriminated against by the mainstream media."

"And in aristocratic circles, and the overall environment in Russia is not too good, so his development focus has been in Western and Northern Europe, but because of discrimination in Western and Northern Europe,"

"He is bent on marrying a beautiful young European royalty, as a way to retaliate against those who look down on him....."

Said, Helena added: "A long time ago, he was making attempts in this regard, except that many European royal families, including our Nordic royal families, were not willing to meet this person, so he also had not been able to get what he wanted"

Charlie nodded and said indifferently, "It seems that that sister of yours, is now planning to do her best to squeeze the remaining value out of you."

"Yes" Helena choked: "Now my grandmother has reached her deathbed, she will soon inherit the throne and become the new Nordic Queen, at such a time, any decision she makes, there is no one in the royal family who can stop her"

Charlie looked at Helena and said, "If you don't want to be manipulated by the royal family, then you can get your free body back now,"

"I can guarantee that no one can force you to do anything in China, but you have to think clearly yourself, your mother is still in the hands of the royal family after all."

Helena nodded gently, her tears had completely broken the bank.

She sobbed, "I don't want to go to Russia, let alone become Aman Ramovich's plaything but but I really can't put my mother's life at risk"

Charlie asked her rhetorically, "Then what do you plan to do now? If you decide not to go to Russia, I'll have the two women locked up, but if you still decide to go, then go with them now and still make the plane."

Such a cruel multiple-choice question caused Helena to break down instantly.

She cried and said, "I don't know what to do"

Seeing this, that Chinese girl hurriedly spoke out to persuade her, "Princess Helena, I sincerely suggest that you go to Russia with us"

She said, afraid that her words would anger Helena, so she hurriedly explained: "You also know that Aman Ramovich has always hoped to marry a royal princess,"

"If you are willing to marry him, he will definitely treat you with favor in the future"

"After you have some say in Aman Ramovich, you can ask him to negotiate with the royal family and exchange your mother back for a certain price!"

"In that case, everything will be solved, you can also completely get free from the control of the royal family"

Hearing this, Helena's whole body broke down even more.

Chapter 3486

In her heart, she actually knew very well that marrying Aman Ramovich should be the best solution now.

Thinking of this, she looked at Charlie, gave a miserable laugh, and said, "Ever since my father died, ever since I was disinherited from the throne, I have lost everything to rely on the royal family."

"A member of the royal family without reliance, in the family, is reduced to a bargaining chip that the family can take anytime and anywhere in exchange for benefits"

"So, for me, to truly solve this situation of having no one to rely on and being at the mercy of others, I must first find a powerful object that I can rely on"

Speaking here, Helena suddenly closed her mouth.

The rest of the words, she was not good enough to say in front of Charlie as well as the Wade family.

Because, originally, the Wade family is considered a good object to rely on, but now the family calamity is coming, I'm afraid it is difficult to protect itself.

Therefore, if she wants to change her fate, the only way is to find a new reliance.

Only in this way, it is possible to get mom back from Olivia's hands.

Amaranovich, I'm afraid, is the best choice right now.

At this time, Charlie also saw what she was thinking inside, smiled playfully, and asked her, "You think that the current Wade family has no way for you to rely on, so you can only be forced to choose that Amanranovich, right?"

Helena looked at Charlie incomparably ashamed, and although her eyes kept dodging, but again every time after dodging, she looked at him again with those big red eyes.

A moment later, she choked, "I know, I made this decision, you will definitely look down on me but but I can not ignore my mother's life, she is my only family in this world"

Speaking of this, she could not help but lower her head and said in shame, "I'm afraid I'm afraid I can only choose to go to St. Petersburg this way"

Hearing this, that Chinese girl was relieved and hurriedly spoke, "Princess Helena, going to St. Petersburg is never a bad thing! I believe you will be able to excel and regain your life with the help of Aman Ramovich!"

Helena laughed miserably, then raised her head, looked at Charlie, and said with immense gratitude, "Charlie, thank you for your kindness to me, I will remember it for the rest of my life"

"Just I am sorry that my next choice may fill you with disappointment about my personality, I hope you can understand me"

After saying that, she bowed deeply to Charlie.

Then, she turned her head to look at the Chinese girl and spoke, "I will go with you!"

Charlie did not say anything, just eyes to see Helena turned that moment tears broke, the heart suddenly thought of something, spoke: "Stop."

Helena turned her back to Charlie and stopped her figure, then she dried her tears, turned her head to look at him, and asked respectfully, "Mr. Wade, do you have anything else to say to me?"

Charlie smiled lightly and asked her, "Helena, instead of going to St. Petersburg and marrying a man older than your father,"

"Why don't you try to return to Northern Europe and take back the throne inheritance that originally belonged to you?"

Chapter 3487

Charlie's words, were such, that everyone on the scene, including Helena, were shocked beyond addition!

People have guessed, what the hell are Charlie's words? Is this typical of the art of war on paper, daydreaming?

It's too bullsh!t, right?

This feeling is like, one person asked another person, said: finished, the chairman wants to fire me, what should I do now?

As a result, this person suddenly came to a sentence: you are afraid of a chicken hair, you directly replace him as chairman, and then fire him on the line?

At first glance it seems very reasonable, but actually, it is bullsh!t!

So Charlie this proposal, in the eyes of others, is simply: outrageous his mother to outrageous open the door, outrageous to home.

But Helena does not feel outrageous.

Her pair of blue eyes stared dead at Charlie, some nervous asked: "Wade Mr. Wade, do you do you have a way for me to go back to inherit the throne?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Of course I have a way, it depends on whether you want it or not, as well as whether I want to give it or not."

Helena blurted out almost without the slightest thought, "I want to! I dream of it!"

After saying that, she immediately took a few quick steps and returned to Charlie, kneeling on the ground with a poof and pleading,

"Mr. Wade, if you can help me take back the throne, I would sacrifice everything to repay your kindness, even if it means letting my royal family benefit!"

For Helena, she had now been forced to a desperate situation by Olivia.

In this situation, she herself was isolated and had only one choice, which was to give up all resistance and obey Olivia's arrangement.

As for fighting back, it was a luxury that she didn't even dare to think about.

But now, Charlie gave her a chance to fight back.

If she could really regain the right to inherit the throne, then all her and her mother's passivity and tribulations would dissipate.

That, for Helena, would be enough.

If she can sit on the throne and make Olivia pay the price, then it will be perfect.

As for the future royal interests, it is nothing to her.

If Charlie has a need, she is even willing to contribute all of the royal interests also at all costs.

Moreover, she is now full of hatred for Olivia, just for revenge, she is also willing to agree to all conditions!

Charlie saw that Helena was so on board, and nodded with a slightly satisfied expression.

He certainly can help her regain the throne, but he will not do such a good thing for anything.

Unless Helena, after retaking the throne, can properly cooperate with his future needs using the Nordic royal family.

Although the Nordic royal family does not have much money, but their noble status, in Europe is also hard currency.

After becoming the head of the Wade family, he will have to take the Wade family to the world, and Europe is naturally an indispensable piece of business territory.

Chapter 3488

If he could have the presence of this royal family behind him, it would be very beneficial to his future foray into Europe.

So, he looked at Helena and said lightly, "Remember what you said today, after you become the Nordic Queen in the future, don't forget your promise today, otherwise, if I can push you up, and I can pull you down."

Helena immediately nodded heavily, raised her right hand, and said solemnly, "I, Helena Iliad, swear to God that if Mr. Wade can help me take back the throne, I will obey Mr. Wade's command in this life and never break my oath!"

"Good." Charlie nodded in satisfaction and opened his mouth to ask: "How long does your grandmother have to live?"

Helena said, "My mom just told me that grandma can probably last a few days to a month."

Charlie smiled faintly, "Then there is no hurry, you should go back to the hotel to rest today,"

"Tomorrow you are invited to come along to visit the Wade family's Ancestral Ceremony, and after the Ancestral Ceremony is over, you will be sent back to Northern Europe."

Then, Charlie said to Zhongquan, "Grandpa, inform the Concorde to be ready to take off tomorrow afternoon, and take Helena back to Northern Europe after the Ancestral Ceremony is over."

Charlie's decision made Zhongquan, who was extremely protective of Charlie today and even authorized him to be in full charge of all the affairs of the Wade family for the time being, confused.

Sending Helena back to Northern Europe at this time? Isn't this asking for trouble?

He could not help but sigh in his heart: "What in the end does he want to do this family's affairs have not been settled, why is he still thinking about the northern European royal family to go?"

"Is he really thinking of going to Northern Europe to help Helena take back the throne succession?"

The other Wade family members are also confused.

What the hell

But they don't know whether they'll be dead or alive tomorrow, and he is not ashamed to say that they're going to take care of the Nordic affairs?

Zhongquan awkwardly coughed twice and asked Charlie: "Charlie, tomorrow Waderest's matter, still do not know whether it can be successfully resolved,"

"If again because of Helena's matter offend the Nordic royal family, is a bit more than worth the loss ah"

Charlie blandly said, "Do not worry, just do as I instructed."

Andrew also took off at this time: "Charlie! Do you think that by arranging a plane and sending Helena back, she will automatically get the right to inherit the throne?"

"If you send her back like this, it will only be a sheep into a tiger's mouth!"

Helena also said nervously, "Mr. Wade Olivia has clearly warned me that I am not allowed to go back to Northern Europe, if I go back rashly, she will definitely control me!"

Charlie said blandly: "All that is required is that you do your best to ensure that you can meet with your grandmother in private before being controlled by her, if you can't even do this, then I can't help you."

Helena said with some confusion, "Finding a way to see grandmother should not be a big problem, but seeing grandmother will solve everything?"

Charlie nodded: "That's right, as long as you can see her, the throne must be yours."

Helena felt incomprehensible, but seeing Charlie's words, her heart more or less believed a few points.

So, she gritted her teeth and said firmly, "Okay Mr. Wade! Everything at your command!"

Charlie looked at the time and said to Orvel and Issac, "These two women, you guys keep a close watch on them first."

Orvel said offhandedly, "Master Wade don't worry, I'll take care of everything!"

Charlie nodded and said to Leon, "Butler Leon, drive me back to my home, and send Helena back to the hotel by the way."

"Okay!" Leon nodded, he said, "Young master wait a moment, I'll go prepare the car."

Zhongquan saw that Charlie could no longer hold back, so he spoke, "All of you follow me to see Charlie out."

When the old man gave the word, the Wade family members dared not disobey and could only follow him, sending Charlie and Helena to the gate.

Leon parked the car at the gate, took the initiative to pull open the door, and said to Charlie, "Young master, please get in."

Charlie let Helena get into the car first, and then he was about to sit in himself when Zhongquan came forward.

He took Charlie's hand, and asked in a low voice: "Charlie you tell grandpa the truth, how sure are you about tomorrow's event?"

Charlie smiled faintly and said lightly, "Half."

"Half?" Zhongquan's expression was a little disappointed, but still smiled reluctantly and said, "Half is not bad!"

"Hmm." Charlie nodded and said, "If there's nothing else, I'll leave first."

"Okay." Zhongquan was busy saying, "Take your time on the road, I'll see you tomorrow morning at Waderest Mountain!"

"Okay, see you tomorrow."

Chapter 3489

Charlie got into the car, the expressions of the Wade family were all very disheveled, even Zhongquan also felt apprehensive.

But Charlie, who was sitting in the car, had an expression of bemusement.

He was not at all worried about tomorrow.

On the contrary, he had some vague excitement in his heart, and even a little impatience.

Because, he wanted to ascend to the top of the Wade family, only missing the last step, and this last step, is Joseph himself!

Leon drove out and dropped Helena off at Shangri-La Hotel first.

The car stopped at the entrance, and Charlie spoke, "Helena, go back and rest well, tomorrow morning at six o'clock, I will ask Butler Leon to arrange a car to pick you up."

"Okay!" Helena nodded gently and said, "Mr. Wade you also have a good rest today, after all, there are important matters tomorrow."

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "I know, call housekeeper Leon if you need anything."

"Okay, Mr. Wade." Helena nodded respectfully and said, "If you don't have anything else, I'll get off first."

"Okay."

Seeing Helena get off and enter the hotel, Charlie said to Leon, "Let's go."

"Okay Young Master."

Leon drove the car out of the hotel and asked him respectfully, "Young master, how sure are you about tomorrow?"

Charlie blandly said, "Fully sure."

Leon was slightly startled, slightly stunned, but quickly recovered as usual and asked in confusion, "Then why did you tell the master that you were only half sure?"

Charlie laughed: "I can't let him sleep too peacefully tonight, nor can I let the rest of the Wade family sleep too peacefully!"

Speaking of this, he gave a light hum and said, "I have to make them all restless and toss and turn, so that they can spend the longest, darkest as well as the most unforgettable night of their lives!"

"Only then, tomorrow, when I solve the Joseph, will they really know what it's like to live after a robbery!"

When Leon heard this, he first froze, then he couldn't help but smile slightly and said, "Then it seems that tonight, I will be able to sleep well!"

The corners of Charlie's mouth rose slightly and smiled: "Sleep solidly, just don't let other Wade family members know."

Chapter 3490

Leon couldn't help but ask again, "Young master, that matter of helping Helena reclaim the throne, are you serious?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said, "Helping her take back the throne is really too easy, at most, only half a rejuvenation pill is enough to make her grandmother willingly pass the throne to her!"

Saying that, Charlie lamented, "For an old woman who has almost died once, once she can come back to life, what Olivia, what Her Majesty, is all a floating cloud!"

"There's nothing that makes them more demented than being able to open their eyes again and see the world."

Leon knew a little more about Charlie than everyone in the Wade family.

He had heard of such things as the rejuvenation Pill.

Hearing Charlie's solution, he put his heart down, but he couldn't help but say, "Young master, the rejuvenation Pill is worth a lot of money, and you and Helena are not related, why do you take care of her so much?"

Charlie looked out the window and said indifferently, "The Wade family's business in the country, has almost reached the extreme, the next natural thing is to develop overseas,"

"And the ocean shipping group that I cooperate with Zhiyu, also need the resources and relations in Europe, if Helena inherits the throne, we will have a much easier time in Europe, in the future."

He said, "And you also know that there are more countries with constitutional monarchies in Europe and these royal families who have lost their power like to huddle for warmth and find a sense of existence.

Leon immediately nodded and said, "Young master is far-sighted, the future Wade family in your hands, will certainly be able to flourish."

Charlie smiled lightly and remembered something, so he asked him, "By the way, Butler Leon, father of Joseph, that Arthur, was also a member of the Anti-Wade Alliance back then, right?"

"More than just a member." Leon said, "Arthur was supported by Zynn, and he obeyed Zynn's words, so he was definitely the backbone of the Anti-Wade Alliance."

"So that's how it is." Charlie said with a smile, "Then in that case, that Joseph, should have a lot of respect for Zynn, right?"

Leon said, "Theoretically it should be like that, after all, Zynn was the benefactor of the Wan family back then, without his support, Arthur wouldn't even be a part in Eastcliff."

Charlie nodded, smacked his lips with a playful face, and said, "That's interesting, tomorrow after Joseph goes up to Waderest Mountain, if he sees Zynn in my hands, I wonder how he will feel."

Leon smiled faintly and said, "It seems that young master has already made up his mind!"

Charlie laughed lightly and said, "Butler Leon may not know that the top commander of the Cataclysmic Front in Syria is now also locked up with Zynn,"

"First thing tomorrow morning, I will bring him along with me to Waderest, so that Joseph will also know what fucking surprises I have for him!"

After saying that, he hurriedly instructed, "Housekeeper Leon, don't go to Gu's house first, you take me to another place!"

.....

Twenty minutes later, a farmhouse on the outskirts of Eastcliff.

Leon had just driven the car to the entrance when the iron door of the farmhouse was opened from inside.

Luther He, with two young men from the He family, ushered in quickly, and when he saw Charlie get out of the car, he said respectfully, "Mr. Wade!"

Charlie nodded slightly and asked him: "Those two people, what is their condition?"

Luther said, "Several people are observing them, and there are several people watching when they go to the toilet, so nothing will go wrong."

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "Come, take me to have a look."

Luther nodded, flashed his body, made an invitation gesture, and respectfully said, "Mr. Wade please!"

Charlie turned to Leon and said, "Housekeeper Leon, let's meet an old acquaintance together."

Leon busily said, "Yes young master!"

A late member of the He family walked quickly in front and led Charlie and Leon into the west room of the farmhouse.

In a room of less than 20 square meters, seven or eight members of the He family formed a circle, and inside the circle were two men who were tied to the seats and had their heads covered with black cloth bags.

Charlie saw this situation, thinking in his heart, a bundle of Zynn is just, Walter Chen is now more obedient than a dog, there is no need to go to such great lengths.

However, the He family is serious and responsible, they naturally can not say such things, so as not to discourage the He family's enthusiasm.

So, Charlie then directly on the hands, the two people's heads covered with black cloth bag ripped off.

At this point, then see Zynn and Walter's mouth, stuffed with towels.

Zynn looked up and saw Charlie, his eyes and expression immediately became a little nervous and fearful, Charlie saw him so nervous."

"So he took the towel off his mouth and said with a smile: "Hey Mr. Su, don't be so afraid, I just came to see you, by the way, there is good news to tell you."

Zynn heard this is even more nervous, can not help but ask: "You you have what good news"

Charlie smiled and asked him, "Mr. Su does not know if you have heard of the organization Cataclysmic Front?"

Zynn frowned, depressed, and said, "Of course I know the Cataclysmic Front you you let me stay in Syria for so long, there is a war day and night, is not Cataclysmic Front people fighting Hamid?"

"Right." Charlie nodded and laughed: "To say that you may not believe it, the head of this Front, is also your old acquaintance!"

Chapter 3491

"An old acquaintance?!"

Hearing this, Zynn said with an incredulous face, "But I don't know any Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front at all. How could he be my old acquaintance?"

Charlie laughed: "It may not be appropriate to say old acquaintance, I should say it is one of your juniors, and you still have a pretty deep connection."

"How can" Zynn felt very baffled, afraid that Charlie deliberately found a trumped-up charge to toss himself, so he hurriedly spoke:

"Mr. Wade... ...I really don't know any Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front Is there any misunderstanding here?"

Charlie shook his head and asked him, "Wasn't Arthur Wan one of your men back then?"

Zynn did not expect that Charlie would ask about Arthur, who had been dead for twenty years.

He subconsciously said, "Yes but Arthur has been dead for twenty years ah what does he have to do with the Cataclysmic Front?"

Charlie laughed: "This Cataclysmic Front's Supreme Commander, is Cataclysmic Front's son, his name is Joseph Wan, you should still remember, right?"

"What?!" Zynn was struck by lightning as he blurted out, "Joseph he he actually became the Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front?!"

"Yes." Charlie smiled and asked him, "How about it? Hearing this news, do you feel both surprised and excited? Doesn't it feel as if the gray life has all blossomed into a million lights in this instant?"

Zynn could not help but feel a little panic in his heart when he saw Charlie's eyes with a bit of playfulness.

Hearing that Joseph was the famous Cataclysmic Front Supreme Commander, he was indeed excited deep inside.

Because his first thought was that he now had the backing of the powerful Cataclysmic Front, and that his freedom would be restored just around the corner!

However, seeing Charlie's expression without any fear, he couldn't help but beat the drum in his heart.

In his heart, he thought: "Why is Charlie smiling so strangely? Is he not afraid of the Cataclysmic Front at all?"

Thinking of this, he suddenly looked at Walter beside him and immediately had an answer in his heart!

"How could Charlie be afraid of the Cataclysmic Front Cataclysmic Front just lost a commander in his hands, as well as more than 16,000 mercenaries,"

"Walter is so strong, but in front of Charlie also does not have the slightest power to fight, with this strength of Charlie, how else could he put the Cataclysmic Front in his eyes?"

A thought to this, Zynn instantly became quite disillusioned.

It seems that the light of hope just lit up, and then instantly extinguished.

Charlie continued at this time, "You and Joseph, you should not have seen each other for twenty years, right?"

"Yes....." Zynn nodded and spoke, "After his mother committed suicide that year, I wanted to bring him home for adoption, but to my surprise, he had been taken out of the country first, and then I never found him."

Charlie smiled faintly and said playfully, "Then tomorrow I'll let you two uncles and nephews meet after 20 years of separation and have a good catch-up!"

Once Zynn heard this, he asked nervously, "Joseph he he came to China?"

Charlie nodded and smiled, said: "More than coming to China, but also grew up! Today, he asked people to send more than a hundred coffins to the Wade family,"

"Saying that the Wade family tomorrow morning at eight o'clock must be standing in mourning, welcoming his parents' coffin moved into the Waderest Mountain, or he will have to destroy the Wade family."

While speaking Charlie remembered and said: "Oh yes, also asked for my parents' casket, half of the Wade family assets, you say he is not quite outstanding?"

Chapter 3492

After hearing this, Zynn only felt his brain buzzing.

He didn't know why, seeing Charlie's appearance at this moment, he had already decided in his heart that Joseph would definitely lose tomorrow!

So, he subconsciously said off the top of his head: "Mr. Wade Joseph Joseph he it must be because of his parents' death back then, so there is some pent-up resentment against the Wade family..."

"...Also please see that he is avenging his parents' death, don't be ordinary with him"

Charlie raised his eyebrows and asked with a smile, "What? You just don't think that much of him?"

Hearing Charlie's question, Zynn couldn't help but let out a bitter smile and said, "I know Mr. Wade's ability"

After saying that, he looked at Walter beside him and said with a bitter smile, "Isn't this one of the Four Great Battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front?"

"It is said to be the one whose strength is second only to Joseph, but in front of Mr. Wade, he may not last a single face, so it seems that Joseph in front of you is just a mantis"

Charlie smiled faintly, looked at Walter at the side, and asked him, "Walter, how is the strength of your Supreme Commander?"

Walter said respectfully, "The Supreme Commander is an eight-star martial artist, his strength is quite higher than mine."

Charlie nodded and asked again, "Then who do you think is a little stronger, the two of us?"

Walter said without thinking: "It must be you who is stronger My strength is not as strong as the Supreme Commander, but at least I can fight the Supreme Commander head-on for dozens of rounds, but I have no power to fight in front of you"

All this time, Walter's consciousness was sealed by Charlie, what he thought and said, most of the time, his words were true.

But this time, his own consciousness and his own body, surprisingly completely consistent.

Although he did not know exactly what divine ability Charlie used, he was able to directly seal his consciousness completely.

But he knew that Charlie's methods were more than one realm higher than the martial artist.

The gap was as insurmountable as the gap between a cold weapon and a hot weapon.

Charlie listened to what Walter said and nodded and smiled: "Eight-star martial artist, it's not easy, Joseph should not have suffered much in these past twenty years in order to reach this cultivation level, right?"

Walter nodded and said, "The Supreme Commander is a rare martial arts genius in the world, behind the elder master guidance, the starting point than most martial artists was much higher,"

"And the Supreme Commander was determined to avenge his parents, in order to this goal, he practiced three nines in winter, three volts in summer, daily practice eighteen hours, twenty years as a day, to have the strength as of today."

Charlie blandly laughed: "Endured twenty years of suffering, in the end only to carry the casket of his parents and came to die, so think about it, his fate is really quite tragic."

After saying that, he looked at Zynn and said with a smile, "Mr. Su, have a good rest tonight, you have to get up early tomorrow to meet with this nephew of yours, so I won't bother you much."

Zynn couldn't help but shiver.

Then, Charlie looked at Luther and instructed, "Mr. He, send them to Waderest Mountain by seven o'clock tomorrow morning, I will be waiting on Waderest Mountain at that time."

Luther immediately clasped his hands and said respectfully, "Mr. Wade, please don't worry, early tomorrow morning, I will personally take these two people to Waderest!"

Charlie nodded and smiled faintly, "Thank you all, after tomorrow, I will have a big gift to give!"

Zynn incomparable panic said: "Mr. Wade Joseph does not know the true face of you, but please look at him tomorrow just wants to avenge his parents, it is justifiable, let him live "

Charlie sneered: "Mr. Su, doing the wrong thing will have to bear the consequences, this fact, you have lived for fifty years, do not you still understand?"

He added: "If you had not led the formation of the Anti-Wade Alliance back then, you would have been with your wife and children now, instead of being locked up here by me!"

Zynn said nervously, "Mr. Wade, that's not what I mean I think that this child, Joseph, has not had an easy life he is also eager to avenge his parents, justifiable... ..."

Charlie said coldly: "His parents both died by suicide, what revenge does he have to avenge? Besides, if he wants to avenge his parents,"

"He has to strip my parents' graves, what kind of reason is that? Before I kill him tomorrow, I will step on his head and ask him who taught him that!"

Zynn was frightened and wanted to say something, but when the words came to his mouth, he hurriedly swallowed them back.

He knew that Joseph this time pissed off Charlie too thoroughly

This child even come to directly find the Wade family, face to face confrontation, or competition is also understandable,"

"But why he has let the word out, to pick the graves of the Changying couple?

This is not a call for death, what is it?

Charlie said indifferently: "Mr. Su, you'd better pray to heaven now and pray that your family is not involved in this matter!"

"Otherwise, no matter who is involved, I will never be soft!"

Chapter 3493

Zynn was frightened by Charlie's aura, full of murder.

At this moment, he has only one thought in his head, that is, the Su family must not be blind to get involved in this matter.

It is better for them to have nothing to do with this matter.

However, how could he know that his father, who was already excited, was waiting for tomorrow morning to go up to the Waderest Mountain with Joseph and witness the demise of the Wade family!

At this time, Chengfeng, while eating his dinner, used his chopsticks to order a few bowls and plates, and said to his housekeeper Anson, "Anson, there is no wine for this dinner, it's almost meaningful!"

Anson said with a smile, "Master, the doctor told you to drink less and not to drink as much as possible,"

"And you have to get up early tomorrow. I was afraid that you might miss something by drinking, so I didn't prepare."

Chengfeng said with his face, "I ask you, what day is it today?"

Anson said, "The fourth of April, why?"

Chengfeng cursed: "Bullsh!t, I can not know that today is the fourth day of April! I mean, what is the big day today?"

Anson's eyes twinkled and he quickly thought about it, then he said, "Master, today is the day that the Cataclysmic Front will kill the Wade family and make the Wade family lose face!"

"That's right!" Chengfeng laughed and said, "This day, even compared to the New Year, is no less than the New Year, right? If I don't have a drink on such a festive day,"

"Can I afford to ignore the one hundred coffins from the Joseph to Wade family? Can I turn my eyes to Changying, who will be thrown to the ground in the morning?

Anson nodded: "You're right, Master, I'll go get you some wine! Which kind do you want to drink?"

Only then did Chengfeng nodded in satisfaction and instructed with a smile, "Get the best Maotai, and bring me an extra glass, I have to toast to Changying! Hahahahaha!"

Anson hurriedly fetched the best Maotai wine, and also brought two Maotai wine glasses.

Chengfeng put down his chopsticks and laughed loudly, "Come on, fill them all up for me!"

Anson hurriedly opened the Maotai and poured two cups out.

Chengfeng picked up one of the glasses, tilted his head, and drank it all, smacking his lips while laughing: "Hey! Tsk tsk people are in good spirits, this wine has become even more mellow than usual!"

After that, he picked up another cup and said with a sneer, "Changying ah Changying, back then you called the thunder in Eastcliff, the scenery,"

"But have you ever thought that twenty years later, Wan's son will personally pick your grave and bruise you?"

Speaking of this, Chengfeng grunted, shook his wrist, poured a glass of wine on the ground, and laughed: "Come on, nephew, have a drink! After

tomorrow, you will be a ghost floating in the air, scattered and floating!
Hahahahaha!"

.....

Chapter 3494

On the other hand, after Charlie left the farmhouse, he asked Leon to send him back to the Gu family.

On the way back, Charlie explained to Leon: "Housekeeper Leon, go back tonight, have your people outside keep an eye on all the Wade family's movements, see who are quietly sneaking out to buy mourning clothes at night,"

"But whenever someone goes out, send someone to keep an eye on them, take some photos and keep them as evidence, and tomorrow, after settling that Joseph, I will settle a score with them too!"

Leon said without hesitation, "Yes, young master! I'll arrange it now!"

Charlie nodded and muttered, "These young and old men of the Wade family have lived a good life for too long, their bones have become too soft, after this time, it's time to teach them properly!"

Leon respectfully said, "Young master, after tomorrow, you are the god of the Wade family, with you around, these people definitely do not dare to act rudely!"

Said, Leon added: "Moreover, after tomorrow, you will also be an unreachable existence in the eyes of all the families in the country, like your father was back then!"

Charlie waved his hand and said seriously: "Tomorrow's matter, always remember to block the news, do not let my identity spread to the outside world, now is not the time to stand out."

Leon was full of confusion and said, "Young master, if you have even defeated the Cataclysmic Front,"

"Why not take advantage of this excellent opportunity to directly announce your identity and at the same time announce that you have become the head of the Wade family?"

Charlie said seriously: "The Cataclysmic Front, in addition to a large number of people, does not have real influence, look at the United States Wall Street, the top Jewish families, can influence the economy of half of the world,"

"Can easily use the laws of finance to destroy the economic construction of a country for twenty years, can use the Congress, mobilize hundreds of thousands of troops and aircraft carrier battle groups to launch an attack on a country Attack, this is the real strength."

Speaking of this, Charlie sighed and said, "The Rothschild family, which is pervasive in the Western world, is such a behemoth, so I want to hide in the shadows and feel their bottom first."

"Understood!" Leon immediately said, "Tomorrow I will bring people to blockade Waderest Mountain in advance, except for people from the Wade family and the Cataclysmic Front, no one else will enter."

Charlie asked him, "Butler Leon, how many people do you have available in Eastcliff now?"

Leon said, "Young master, I still have nearly a hundred reliable people under me, ready to be deployed!"

Charlie asked curiously, "How come there are so many? Did they not flee this time when the Cataclysmic Front put out a harsh word?"

"No." Leon said respectfully, "We, all of us, have received great favors from your father, we are all united together, our greatest wish is to avenge your father!"

"Even if we have to give our lives, we will not hesitate to do so. Now that someone is trying to disturb the peace above your father, we have long been prepared to fight to the end, so we will not run away from the battlefield!"

Leon further said: "Some of them, some of them you know, some or the group of people who lurked in the Aurous Hill orphanage, posing as orphanage staff,"

"After their orderly withdrawal from Aurous Hill, also returned to Eastcliff, many of them are like me, older, but there are some as young as you, or even younger than you."

Charlie asked in confusion, "Since they are all my father's old ministry, how can someone be younger than me?"

Leon explained, "Some are orphans your father sponsored to rescue, there are also children of your father's other old men, if not for your father, the vast majority of these people would have died, including me, our lives, all given by your father."

Speaking of this, Leon said with emotion: "Your father has been gone for so many years, the reason we did not leave the Wade family, is to wait for your return!"

Hearing this, Charlie's heart was not only full of emotion, but also full of admiration and respect for his father.

A person died nearly twenty years, there are still so many people willing to die for him, so it can be seen, when the father was alive, was definitely a positive and great person.

When sighing, Leon had already parked the car in front of the Gu family.

He stepped out of the car, pulled open the door for Charlie, and respectfully said, "Young master, you should rest and refresh yourself tonight, other trivial matters will be properly handled by me!"

"Good." Charlie nodded slightly: "Housekeeper Leon you have worked hard, go back and rest well too."

"Thank you for your concern, young master!"

Chapter 3495

After Charlie said goodbye to Leon, as soon as he entered the Gu family, Sara rushed out the door.

With red eyes, she ran to Charlie and hugged him, choking with pity, "Charlie, tomorrow I want to accompany you to Waderest Mountain!"

Charlie saw that her eyes were red from crying and couldn't help but ask, "What's wrong? Why crying like this?"

Sara choked and said, "Charlie, you left today for a short time, Dad heard that the Cataclysmic Front wants to trouble you, ran outside for a day, begging around, but no one is willing to help, Dad came back, angry blood pressure rose, he can not stand"

Today, after Philip heard about the Cataclysmic Front attacking the Wade family, he went out and begged everywhere.

He originally wanted to rely on brushing his old face and begging for more helpers for Charlie.

However, now all the members of the great families of Eastcliff had winded up about this matter.

The fame and strength of the Cataclysmic Front is too powerful, so much so that everyone in these great families of Eastcliff has concluded that the Wade family would definitely be wiped out this time.

Therefore, no one is willing to have any further involvement with the family at this time.

This is also the reason why Chengfeng began to get carried away so early.

Because in everyone's opinion, it is impossible for the Wade family to escape this time.

The Cataclysmic Front is like a swarming steel chariot, easily able to crush the Wade family's flesh and blood under the wheels!

Therefore, when these people heard that Philip wanted to go to Waderest to help, they were scared and refused repeatedly.

They didn't even dare to say a few more words to him, and sent him out of the house like a plague.

Philip ran outside for a day, purely for nothing, and also suffered a stomach full of anger.

The day's anger kept stacking up, causing his blood pressure to rise high when he returned, he almost fainted.

At this time, he is lying in the living room to infuse antihypertensive drugs, his wife Lenan in the side of the guard.

Charlie listened to Sara, hurriedly said, "quickly take me to see Uncle, he is a person who has eaten rejuvenation pills, how can he still be angry and run into high blood pressure, what kind of gas is this"

Saying that, Charlie pulled Sara and rushed into the villa with a step.

Once inside, he saw Philip lying on the sofa, while infusing liquid and cursing: "This bunch of snobs, usually surround me like dogs wagging their tails and begging for mercy,"

"Now I asked them to contribute some manpower, to support the personal scene, each one wants to beat me out of the house, really too ba5tard!"

Lenan could not help but persuade him, "Okay, okay, take it easy, don't let these people upset your body."

Philip said in a depressed voice: "I'm not angry, I'm anxious! I'm afraid that tomorrow Charlie can not fight that what the h3ll what that Front"

Seeing this scene, Charlie couldn't help but laugh: "Uncle don't worry, tomorrow no matter how powerful that Cataclysmic Front as well as that Joseph is, I can take it all."

When the couple heard Charlie's voice, they hurriedly looked over.

Philip struggled to sit up and said offhandedly, "Charlie back!"

Charlie nodded and quickly walked up to Philip as well as Lenan and said, "Uncle, Auntie, this little matter of the Cataclysmic Front is actually not enough to be feared at all, you don't need to worry about me at all."

Philip was surprised and asked, "Charlie, you have a way to deal with that Cataclysmic Front?"

Charlie laughed: "To this kind of small role, are not able to talk about what to deal with or not to deal with."

Saying that, he added: "I have actually been waiting for that Joseph to come to my door, as long as he dares to come, I will trample him under my feet, and then logically ascend to the seat of the Wade family head."

Speaking of this, he shrugged his shoulders and smiled, saying, "If he doesn't come, accepting this matter of the Wade family, I really don't know where to start, the old man is in his prime, I can't pull him down hard from the position of the family head."

Philip was immediately overjoyed and excited, saying, "Charlie! What you said is true?!"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Of course, how could I lie to you about such things? Didn't you want me to become the head of the Wade family, inherit my father's legacy, and then carry the Wade family forward?"

"As the saying goes, if it's not broken, it's not fixed! If the Wade family is not in crisis at all, how would they willingly let me sit as the head of the family?"

"Therefore, the best way is to break and then establish!"

"And this Joseph is the hammer that will help me break the Wade Family!"

Chapter 3496

After hearing Charlie's words, Philip froze for a few seconds, then subconsciously asked,

"Charlie, this Cataclysmic Front is actually very strong, with tens of thousands of people under its command, you can hardly beat four hands with two fists, let alone so many people!"

Charlie laughed: "Uncle do not need to worry, the Cataclysmic Front is indeed with a lot of manpower, but the vast majority of them are hired mercenaries at their expense,"

"Something happened above, these people immediately scatter, and their real core team is only about a hundred people, not enough to fear."

He further said: "Moreover, they do not dare to bring a lot of people into China with great fanfare, at most a bunch of backbone quietly mixed in."

Philip said: "I heard that those cadres, one of them, almost all martial arts experts, and some of them are also extremely top martial arts experts, can you handle it?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I was in the Middle East some time ago and dealt with the Cataclysmic Front, indirectly causing them to lose thousands of lives and more than 10,000 people were captured,"

"And among them, one of the four battle commanders, whose strength is second only to the Joseph, he is no different from a waste in front of me,"

"I have already captured him and had him brought to Eastcliff, tomorrow morning I will bring him out and will bring him to Waderest."

Philip said dumbfounded, "Charlie! Rumors out there say that this Cataclysmic Front suffered a huge defeat in the Middle East some time ago, this matter is related to you?"

Charlie nodded and smiled, "It can almost be said that most of that defeat they suffered was thanks to me."

Philip's jaw dropped as he listened, and after a long time, he couldn't help but look up to the sky and laugh!

Then, he laughed loudly, "Hahaha! That's great! That's great! In that case, the Cataclysmic Front is not an enemy at all, it is a friendly army that has crossed ten thousand miles to bring you a pillow!"

After saying that, he smoothly pulled out the infusion needle on his wrist and flung his hand at Lenan, "Wife! Quick! Prepare the food and wine! I want to have a few drinks with Charlie! I want to get drunk tonight!"

Lenan's heart was equally excited, but she didn't expect her husband to pull out the needle and prepare to drink after he had infused the antihypertensive medicine in the hand.

So she laughed helplessly and said, "You're having an infusion, how can you drink?"

Unexpectedly, Philip retorted, "Drink! We must drink! This is much more enjoyable than the New Year! It's better than the New Year!"

What Philip did not know was that Chengfeng was also thinking the same thing at this time.

.....

This night, Eastcliff suddenly rained lightly.

At this time of spring rain, there were many people who lost sleep and many people who got drunk on wine.

The first one to get drunk was the elderly Chengfeng.

No way, he was too happy tonight.

After the Su family suffered one huge blow after another and was torn apart, he finally had an exciting moment.

Because of the previous suppression for too long, he is now a bit overjoyed and forgetful.

Anson brought over a bottle of Maotai, he himself drank more than half of the bottle, the remaining small half of the bottle, he poured a cup on the ground, all to Changying.

He said he wanted to honor Changying of the Wade family, but in fact, it was just to satisfy his deepest pleasure.

At the end of the day, Chengfeng looked back and saw himself quietly rushing back to Eastcliff alone with Anson, without a single child or grandchild around, without a single relative, and his heart was incomparably despondent.

He drank a few more glasses and cried and laughed for a long time before he finally fell asleep and was sent back to his room by Anson.

And at the same time ,another person at this time was drunk..... Joseph Wan.

Tomorrow morning, he will take his parents' coffin out of the ancestral tomb and take it to Waderest Mountain, so he plans to spend the night in front of his parents' grave.

After twenty years of enduring humiliation, now finally to avenge the death of his parents, he was excited, in front of his parents' grave drank several pounds of high white wine.

Originally, with his strength, he was able to force all the alcohol out of his body through internal force, but he did not do so, because he really wanted to get drunk.

On the other hand, Philip was also drunk, so drunk that he was almost unconscious.

It was Charlie who helped him back to his bedroom.

He was too happy tonight.

After a long day of worry, fear, and frustration, he suddenly got good news from Charlie's mouth, and this kind of low and high mood made him excited.

Lenan took care of Philip and went to bed, Sara took Charlie's hand and was unwilling to let go of it for a long time in the living room.

Charlie persuaded her to go to sleep, but she refused to agree, and had to lean on Charlie's shoulder on the sofa.

She said that this way to always feel the presence of Charlie, because she was afraid that after waking up, he will have left home, alone to the Waderest.

Charlie knew that this girl cared about him, so he did not let her go.

So the two sat on the sofa and talked about the past until Sara could not stay up and fell into a deep sleep.

He just sat on the sofa and let her lean, did not move all night, and did not sleep.

He was not thinking about Joseph, but about how he should inherit his father's legacy and let the Wade family go to the top of the world.

Although he knew very little about the situation overseas, he always felt that a prosperous path had taken shape, just waiting for him to really set off!

And, the same as Joseph, he also hopes to avenge his dead parents one day!

Chapter 3497

The next morning at five o'clock.

It had been raining all night, and the humid climate unique to the Qingming season had put a faint mist over the morning in Eastcliff.

After spending the night in front of his parents' grave, Joseph forced out all the residual alcohol in his body and burned three incense sticks, and kowtowed three heads in front of his parents' grave.

Then, with a firm expression, he said, "Dad! Mom! I have to disturb you two long sleep!"

"I hope you two know in heaven and can forgive me! Today, I'm going to move you two into the Wanling Mountain, where it will be your new resting place!"

Saying that, his eyes filled with tears, he choked up and said, "Dad, Mom! I will definitely avenge you two today! I will bury the bones of that Changying in front of you two! I hope you two can see this in heaven!"

Then, Joseph stood up and said to his men, "Prepare the coffin!"

"Yes, Supreme Commander!"

The men around him were all dressed in white mourning clothes.

Today, they were the same as Joseph, the filial sons of the Wan family, and were going to escort the coffins of Joseph's parents all the way up to Waderest Mountain.

For today's scene, Joseph also hired a special opera troupe to do the white ceremony, and left with the team at seven o'clock.

At six o'clock, the coffins of his parents had been carefully carried out of the mud and cleaned by Joseph's own hands.

Then, the eight five-star warriors of Cataclysmic Front bundled the two coffins with thick hemp ropes, later, the two coffins will be carried by the eight of them, and hike up to Waderest Mountain.

Charlie, who had not slept all night, could not feel any fatigue at this time.

His body was filled with powerful spiritual energy, which made him confident deep inside.

At six o'clock, Sara's alarm rang in her head, relying on Charlie's shoulder after a night's sleep, she immediately woke up like a lightning bolt, then saw Charlie still beside him, which was a relief, and opened her mouth to ask: "Charlie when did you wake up?"

Charlie smiled faintly: "Just woke up."

Sara was busy standing up, moving her somewhat stiff torso, and asked him, "When are you leaving today?"

Charlie looked at the time and smiled, "Soon, housekeeper Leon will pick me up in twenty minutes, and I have to be at Waderest Mountain by seven o'clock."

"Okay!" Sara busily said, "Then I'll go wash up now!"

At this moment, Philip and his wife also walked out.

Although Philip was drunk last night, he woke up very early today and was in excellent spirits.

When he saw Charlie, Philip said smilingly, "Charlie, are you ready?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Always ready."

Philip nodded and said excitedly, "Then your Aunt and I will accompany you to Waderest!"

Sara looked at her dad and said offhandedly, "Dad! I want to go too!"

Philip laughed and said, "You have to ask Charlie about that, I can't say!"

Sara hastily hugged Charlie's arm and said petulantly, "Charlie, please just take me with you!"

Charlie nodded and said, "It's okay to go, but you must be obedient and must stay honestly by my side, remember?"

Sara said excitedly, "Remember, remember! Do not worry, I will be honestly by your side!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "All right, go wash up, the car will arrive in twenty minutes."

.....

At this moment.

Wade family.

Last night, everyone in the family did not sleep.

Charlie's "half" answer, let Zhongquan also tossed and turned all night without sleep.

Although Leon had been resting on his laurels, he was also excited and did not close his eyes all night.

Last night, Andrew and Changyun, and other people quietly discussed, they are afraid that Wade's will be hot-blooded in Waderest today, and then fight with Joseph.

Therefore, they sent Hawade out overnight to buy a batch of mourning clothes, which they intended to take with them to Waderest Mountain.

Their intention was that in case the old man really did not concede, everyone would change their mourning clothes on the spot, fall back on the spot, and at the same time agree to all the demands of the Cataclysmic Front.

In any case, life is most important.

Zhongquan also does not have any confidence in his heart, can only first gather everyone to go to Waderest Mountain, put all the hope on Charlie.

.....

Chapter 3498

At six twenty, Charlie got into Leon's car, and the three members of the Gu family were driven by Philip himself in another car, and together they went to Waderest.

After driving, Leon said to Charlie: "Young master, last night, young master Morgan and young master Hawade, as well as your fourth uncle and great aunt, all quietly slipped out,"

"My people followed all the way and found that they all bought varying amounts of mourning clothes from different places."

Charlie hummed and laughed and spoke, "Good, when I solve the Joseph, I will properly discipline and punish these unworthy sons and daughters in front of the ancestors of the Wade family!"

Leon added: "Young master, there is another thing, is that the sideline members of the Wade family over at Shangri-La, since yesterday afternoon, they have been fleeing one after another, by now they have basically all run away."

Charlie gently nodded, said without concern: "This is all expected, it's okay, when I take over the Wade family, I will settle this account with them."

Saying that, Charlie asked again, "Right, Butler Leon, these side branches, are they still related to the Wade family in the business?"

"Of course." Leon busily said, "Most of their business is related to the Wade Group, most of them are suppliers or distributors below us, and at least half of their profits come from the Wade Group."

Charlie nodded with satisfaction and said, "That's much better, nowadays, in this society, not many people still care about family honor, so we have to jam them in the interest to make them behave."

.....

Six forty-five minutes.

The early morning after the rain carried a few chills.

Charlie took Leon's car and drove into the gate of Waderest Mountain.

At this time, outside the gate, more than thirty middle-aged men whose hair was already a bit gray, uniformly wearing black suits, stood in three rows in the middle of the road.

These thirty people, the oldest seems to be more than sixty years old, the youngest is also more than forty years old.

They look solemn, but also with a few death-like faces.

Leon's car came to the front, these thirty people immediately flashed away to the sides, making way for a channel.

Charlie suddenly discovered that one of the thirty people outside was the director of the original Aurous Hill Welfare Institute!

This dean surnamed Zhang, is also one of Leon's men, Charlie just got himself into the orphanage not long, he was transferred to the orphanage as director, until some time ago only to leave, working in the post for nearly twenty years.

Recognizing the director, Charlie asked Leon: "Butler Leon, these are my father's men, right?"

Leon nodded: "That's right, they are all of them."

Charlie said, "Stop the car quickly."

Leon immediately stopped the car.

Before Leon came down to open the door for him, Charlie had already pushed open the car door and walked out.

A group of people outside, seeing that it was Charlie who had come, each one of them was immediately surprised and excited, and many of them were already in tears.

"Young master! You're back!"

"Young master! It's really you"

"Young master"

All the people were a little emotional for a while.

Unlike the orphanage's director Zhang, the others, hadn't seen Charlie again for so many years.

Although they knew that he had been living in Aurous Hill, they all had not seen him because of the principle of not venturing to disturb him.

But, after all, Charlie looked too much like his father.

Therefore, when he got off the car, everyone immediately recognized him.

Charlie saw all these elders with red eyes, and he felt a layer of mist clouding his eyes as well.

Then, he looked at the crowd, kneeled on one knee, clasped his hands, and said loudly incomparably serious: "Uncles, you've worked hard all these years! Please accept Charlie's obeisance!"

Chapter 3499

Seeing Charlie suddenly kneeling on one knee, these Changying's old, loyal men, have come forward to support, each one is already in tears.

Among them, one of the oldest old man said with tears: "Young master, please don't! We are all your subordinates, how can we accept such a big gift from you!"

Charlie said firmly, "All of you are my father's old men, and you are still here today, so you are all faithful to the Wade family."

The old man said, "Young master, this is what we should do! In fact, when Young Master Changying had an accident, we, the servants, were not able to do our best for him."

"For so many years, not a day goes by that we don't feel guilty. Now that you've finally returned, you've given us a chance to redeem ourselves!"

Charlie sighed: "You all have spoken too much!"

Then, he looked at the orphanage's director Zhang and said respectfully, "Director Zhang, how are you doing lately?"

Dean Zhang hurriedly took a step forward and bowed respectfully, "Thanks to the young master's concern, I am quite well lately, but for so many years, I had to conceal my identity from you because of special reasons, so please forgive me, young master."

Charlie arched his hand and said, "Dean Zhang, you have spoken too much, I know that you have been protecting me in secret, for so many years, you have worked hard."

After saying that, Charlie looked at the crowd again and said from the bottom of his heart, "All of you, uncles, have worked hard!"

The old man said: "Young master, this is all within our duty!"

President Zhang also said, "Yes, young master! This is all our part, almost all of our lives are given by Young Master Changying, in a moment Young Master, don't worry, if the people of the Cataclysmic Front attack us, they will have to step on our corpses!"

Charlie was busy saying, "Gentlemen, there is no need! Today's matter, I want to personally settle it face to face with Joseph of the Front, all of you uncles here, just guard the gate,"

"Don't let other idle people into the mountain, as for the people of the Cataclysmic Front, please also make sure to let them in, don't block them in any way."

"How can this be!" The old man said anxiously, "Young master, we are here today to fight to the death with the Cataclysmic Front!"

Leon hurriedly stepped forward and said, "Listen to me first, everyone! Young master has absolute certainty to deal with that Joseph, you all should not spoil the young master's good deed, so when the Front's people come, you just let them go up the mountain!"

The crowd was shocked.

Several people immediately went forward and repeatedly confirmed with Leon.

Leon spoke with great certainty each time, which forced the crowd to accept the order.

They didn't know if Charlie was really sure about dealing with Joseph or not, but since both Charlie and Leon were sure several times, they could only do as they were told.

Seeing that he had convinced them, Charlie once again arched his hand at the crowd and spoke, "It's hard for all of you to guard here, I'll go up the mountain first."

Saying that, he re-entered Leon's car and continued to move to the top of the mountain.

Charlie rode in the car all the way up the mountain with a lot of emotions in his heart.

This was the second time he came up to Mount Waderest, and it meant a lot to him.

At this moment on the top of the mountain, all the members of the direct line of the Wade family in Eastcliff had arrived.

In addition to that, Orvel, Issac, and Helena had also arrived.

However, the original seven hundred people from the Wade family's side branches had almost all run away last night.

The only one left behind was Zhongquan's younger brother, Jonathan.

The children and grandchildren of Jonathan had also fled Eastcliff and returned to North America in the early hours of last night.

As for the other hundreds of people, they all ran home under the stars.

They knew that this time, the Cataclysmic Front only targeted the Eastcliff Wade family, and they had nothing to do with these side branches.

Under such circumstances, how could they stay and share the hardships with the family?

Chapter 3500

Charlie got down from the car, seeing that there were only so few people at the scene, he asked in a cold voice: "Didn't you say yesterday that there would be more than seven hundred members of the Wade family from all over the world to attend this ancestral ceremony? Why are they all gone now?"

Zhongquan said awkwardly, "Charlie, as the saying goes, each of them will fly away when the disaster comes, they know that we will not escape this time, so naturally they cannot die with us, so it is only human nature to leave and escape the incoming calamity."

Charlie hummed and laughed and said indifferently, "Who has the big list from yesterday? Bring it to me."

Eldest uncle Andrew walked up somewhat depressed and handed a thick roster to Charlie's hand, saying resentfully, "Here! You can read it yourself."

Charlie directly threw the roster to Andrew and said coldly, "Immediately notify everyone on here who should come but didn't!"

"If they don't show up within an hour, they will have to come up from the foot of the mountain tomorrow, kowtowing three times and kneeling nine times to atone for their sins!"

Andrew, in a moment of anger, does not know what to say, aside of Morgan, at this time a decrepit face said: "Charlie, all right old pretend old pretend is no longer meaningful,"

"This after another hour Joseph Wan will come, we are dying, you still say these pretending words, what is the point?"

Charlie frowned at him, questioned: "What? Yesterday's slap wasn't enough, was it?"

Morgan took a few steps back in fear and said resentfully, "Okay, okay, I'll shut up, I'll shut up! Anyway, it's only an hour away, I'll wait here to see how you'll solve Joseph!"

Charlie didn't bother to pay attention to him, and turned to Andrew and said indifferently, "Call one by one immediately!"

Andrew had no choice but to take out his cell phone and dial one by one.

After making dozens of calls in a row, none of the calls got through.

Andrew helplessly spread out his hands and said, "There is no way, they are all turned off, until tomorrow, I believe they will not turn on the phone."

"Good." Charlie nodded expressionlessly and spoke, "Then wait to see these seven hundred people lining up and kowtowing to the mountain tomorrow."

At this time, Philip also drove the car up after catching up with Changying's old men at the bottom of the mountain.

Once the car stopped and Philip's family came out of the car, everyone in the Wade family was stunned.

Zhongquan was the most surprised, he asked Philip dumbfounded: "Philip you how did you come?"

Philip came forward and said respectfully, "Uncle Wade, Changying is my eldest brother and Charlie is my future son-in-law! For such a major event, how could I not come!"

Zhongquan's eyes were slightly red and he sighed: "Philip you have love and righteousness, uncle appreciates it! But this kind of thing is not in jest, I advise you to hurry up and take your wife and children back! No matter what, the Wade family can't drag you down!"

Philip said firmly, "Uncle Wade, what are you saying? I think you know how I am, Philip, and I will never leave Waderest until this matter is resolved today!"

Zhongquan wanted to say something, but hesitated for a moment and finally only turned into a sigh: "Philip! You are a good man! My son did not make a mistake about you!"

The Wade family members were all a bit resentful, Andrew was depressed in his heart, he and his son had been neglected by the old man since yesterday, now even Philip could get his praise, he was even more upset in his heart,"

"Looking at Philip, he couldn't help but complain: "Philip, you are at least the head of the Gu family worth hundreds of billions, if you really came to help, why didn't you even bring a helper with you? What can you do with just your family of three?"

Philip said seriously, "Brother, originally I wanted to bring all of the Gu family's subordinates up here, but that would add to trouble for Charlie, so I skipped it."

Andrew skimmed his mouth and said disdainfully, "Adding to the chaos? Now the most fearless is to add chaos! Cataclysmic Front will come up at eight o'clock, I really want to see how to deal with such a small number of people."

Zhongquan glared at him and was about to reprimand him when Leon received a report over the intercom and ran to Charlie and said, "Young Master, the people at the bottom of the mountain said that a few cars insisted on going up the mountain and said they were your people, surnamed He."

Charlie nodded and said, "They are indeed my people, let them come up."

"Okay!" Leon immediately picked up the intercom and spoke, "Let them come up!"

One by one, the Wade family was a little surprised, they didn't expect that Charlie had even found helpers.

At this moment, Hawade whispered to Changyun and the others around him, "I don't know what kind of helpers this Charlie can get!"

Morgan sneered with a black face, "What kind of reliable helper can he find? I think it's just like Orvel and Issac, just a couple of bumpkins from Aurous Hill!"

Chapter 3501

Soon, several SUVs with Aurous Hill license plates drove all the way up from the bottom of the mountain.

Seeing that these cars are all hung with Aurous Hill license plates, Morgan immediately sneered in front of several people around him: "You see I am right, expect this kind of small place from the hangers-on, can play the role, sending us on the path of death is not fcuking enough!"

The expressions of several people around are very agreeable, all feel that Charlie at this time, no matter where to bring help from, in front of the Cataclysmic Front, is a mantis.

Several SUVs stopped, the passenger seat of the first car, immediately jumped off a young woman wearing black practice clothes, long ponytail tied high behind her head.

When the Wade family saw this woman, their eyes immediately glared.

Not only because this woman is extremely beautiful and valiant, but also because this woman they have seen!

Because, this was the personal bodyguard who had been following Zynn, the son of the Su family, Ruoli!

Moreover, everyone knew what Ruoli had done in Japan some time ago.

Everyone even knew that she had been arrested in Japan and finally betrayed by Master Su, and her whereabouts were completely unknown.

In Eastcliff at that time, this matter could be said to be very sensational.

But how could they have imagined that she would appear on Waderest Mountain!

Morgan whole person dumbfounded said: "Su Ruoli is actually still alive?! In addition, how come? Could she be Charlie's helper?"

Charlie also did not expect that Ruoli would come over.

He originally thought that when the He family came, it should be Elder He and the other He family children, with Zynn as well as Walter.

But never thought that Ruoli would also come.

When Ruoli saw Charlie, she immediately took a few quick steps to him, clasped her hands, and said, "Mr. Wade, I am here at your service!"

Charlie sighed and said, "If you appear here today, it will bring a lot of trouble if word gets out."

Ruoli did not care and said, "Don't care about that! My life was saved by Mr. Wade, at a time like this, naturally, I have to come with liver and brain for Mr. Wade!"

Charlie nodded gently and said indifferently, "After the matter of the Cataclysmic Front is resolved, I will tell everyone who saw you today that whoever dares to leak your information, I, Charlie, will never spare him."

At this time, Roma and Luther and others, also came down from the car.

When the Wade family saw Luther, each of them was even more shocked.

"Elder He?!" Zhongquan exclaimed in shock and said, "How did you"

The He family was originally a martial arts family under the Su family, so Zhongquan naturally knew Luther.

A while ago everyone knew that the He family and the Su family, because of Ruoli's matter, had some conflicts, and then the He family broke up completely with the Su family.

Immediately after that, news also came from the martial arts field that Luther had officially broken through to become a four-star martial artist, which really did cause a lot of shock in the country at first.

Many people wanted to recruit the He family, but Luther left Desert City and his whereabouts were unknown.

Zhongquan also did not expect that Luther would appear here.

Luther clasped his fist to Elder Wade at this moment and spoke, "Good day, Elder Wade, I have come here, just like my granddaughter, to be at the disposal of Lord Wade!"

Chapter 3502

When the Wade family heard this, they were immediately overjoyed.

Although they knew that even Luther and the He family could not be the rivals of the Cataclysmic Front, at least the He family were all martial arts experts, which could more or less give them a certain sense of security.

In addition, the Wade family is also a bit puzzled in their hearts, this Luther, originally a Su family, how can be subdued by Charlie? Charlie and Su family, this is too far away, right?

At this time, Luther had already walked up to Charlie and said respectfully, "Mr. Wade, I have done everything you ordered without disgracing my mission!"

Charlie nodded slightly and asked him, "Where are those two people now?"

Luther immediately said, "In the back of the car! I have gagged them and also used a black cloth bag to cover their heads."

"Good." Charlie nodded and said, "Please ask Mr. He to arrange for someone to bring them out and escort them to my parents' tomb first, so that they can kneel down respectfully."

Saying that, Charlie also instructed, "In addition, don't uncover the black cloth bag on their heads first, I want to keep this suspense until the last moment!"

"As ordered!"

Luther answered respectfully, and then immediately arranged for several He family members to bring Zynn, as well as Walter, down from an SUV in the back.

As the Wade family watched the He family bring out two men with black cloth bags on their heads from the car, they were all amazed.

They did not know what the identity of these two men was, nor did they know why Charlie, at this time, brought two people who seemed to be captives to Waderest.

So, one by one, they looked at each other, do not know what these two people are, moreover, do not know Charlie gourd, at the end sold what medicine!

.....

At the same time, Warnia and Mr. Song, as well as the Song family's men brought, had already rendezvoused with Ito Yohiko, as well as Ito Nanako father and daughter.

Nearly a hundred people under the Song family, most of them are weak ordinary martial artists, and some of them are not even martial artists.

The Ito family's strength, on the other hand, was clearly not ordinary.

They brought more than a hundred people, all of them are the top of the four ninja families of Japan's experts.

Since the fall of the Takahashi family and Matsumoto family after the Tokyo chaos, all four ninja families have pledged their allegiance to the Ito family.

Only, this group of ninja until now do not know, today they have to face, exactly what.

Warnia asked Ito Nanako at this point: "Nanako, should we give Master Wade a call?"

Ito Nanako thought about it and seriously said, "No need, sister Warnia, I'm afraid that his character will refuse our help, so it's better to go directly to Waderest!"

Saying that, she asked Warnia, "Sister Warnia, when will the car arrive?"

Warnia said, "I made an appointment with them yesterday to arrive at six twenty, I don't know how it hasn't come yet, I'll make a phone call and ask."

After that, she hurriedly took out her cell phone and called, asking, "This is Ms. Song, who ordered eight buses, may I ask why your bus hasn't come yet?"

The other party said awkwardly on the phone, "I just heard about the matter between the Cataclysmic Front and the Wade family,"

"So I absolutely can't leave for Waderest today! I'm really sorry, the deposit you paid will be returned to you in an original way after the finance goes to work."

Warnia immediately became angry and said offhandedly, "How can you do business like this? Don't you have the basic spirit of contract?"

The other party was not angry and said with a smile, "It's not our fault, all the car rental companies in Eastcliff don't dare to rent a car to Waderest at this time."

Warnia said, "Then, you can send us to the distance of one kilometer away, right?"

The other party was not moved at all and said, "Sorry, we don't want to get into this kind of trouble, please forgive me."

Warnia was very angry, the Song family and the Ito family, more than two hundred people, now waiting for the departure, if you can not solve the problem of the car, walking past the yellow flowers are cold.

Helpless, Warnia immediately said: "so, I do not force you, you have the driver to send me the car, I will arrange my own driver to drive over, how much money to buy the car,"

"Or how much money to rent, your people also do not need to go to the Waderest mountain, and so after today, these cars are still yours!"

The other party exclaimed: "Eight cars nearly five million, you're not fooling me, right?"

Warnia blurted out, "I'm not that boring! As long as you promise, I will transfer 2 million to you now, and I will transfer the remaining 3 million to you when the cars arrive!"

"Fine, fine!" As soon as the other party heard this, he agreed to do it almost without thinking.

Anyway, these cars have been driven for several years, the residual value is not even half of the original price, the big deal when the batch of cars nobody wants, anyway, used cars sold at the price of new cars, it is money rain.

And even if the Cataclysmic Front comes to the door, they have a reasonable argument, after all, they just rented the car to the guests, the guests themselves drove to wherever, and he has nothing to do.

Twenty minutes later, eight tourist buses finally arrived late, so the two families in eight cars moved to the Waderest mountain!

Chapter 3503

Seven o'clock sharp.

Wan Family Ancestral Tomb.

Joseph and all the commanders of the Cataclysmic Front had all changed into white mourning clothes made of coarse linen.

This funeral procession of a hundred people was ready to depart.

Chengfeng, who was drunk last night, also got up early and hurriedly arrived at the ancestral grave of the Wan family.

According to the original plan, he was to follow the funeral procession of Joseph up Waderest Mountain.

Today's Chengfeng, deep inside, was already excited beyond endurance.

Just after arriving at the ancestral grave of the Wan family, he found Joseph, who was dressed in white mourning clothes, and sighed, "Joseph! What you did yesterday is not unknown among these great families in Eastcliff already!"

"No one expected that you would leave for twenty years and now you can stage a return of the king! If you trample the Wade family under your feet today, all the great families in Eastcliff will worship you in the future!"

Joseph said with an indifferent expression, "It's already time to leave, I've asked someone to prepare your mourning clothes, hurry up and change and follow the team to leave!"

Chengfeng slightly embarrassed smile: "Joseph, look at my age, I am older than your parents, wearing mourning clothes is not appropriate"

Joseph coldly said, "Asked you to wear it and you wear it! Today for my parents' funeral, everyone in my Cataclysmic Front wears mourning clothes, if you don't wear it, get as far away as you can!"

Chengfeng really didn't expect that this boy would speak to him without the slightest bit of politeness.

Although he was holding a fire in his heart, but at this time he definitely did not dare to brush his sleeves away.

Joseph solved the Wade family, for the Su family it is one less rival.

But in order for the Su family to go to the next level in the future, it is necessary to have a good relationship with him.

After all, with the powerful backstage of the Cataclysmic Front, one can rest easy.

Especially that mysterious expert hiding in Aurous Hill has always been a big problem for Chengfeng.

He knew that it was impossible to solve it by himself, and the only way was to put hope in Joseph.

So, he immediately said flatteringly, "You are right, after all, the deceased is the greatest, wearing mourning is also appropriate."

After saying these words, Chengfeng himself felt a dryness on his face.

He has never kneeled so much to anyone in his life, this is also a precedent.

Seeing that he had softened, Joseph nodded in satisfaction and said, "You have two minutes to change into your mourning clothes, we're leaving!"

"Okay!" Chengfeng took the mourning clothes handed to him by Joseph's men, and while putting them on himself, he said to Joseph:

"Joseph, after solving the Wade family, you must remember that you must find a way to find your uncle's whereabouts, after a long delay, I am afraid that he is in bad luck."

Joseph said with a solemn face: "Uncle is the great benefactor of my family, I will naturally do everything possible to for his safety, at the same time I will also find out the culprit behind the curtain, to help Uncle Su solve all future problems!"

After saying that, Joseph said, "After my parents are buried in Wanling Mountain today, I will go to the Middle East to solve the matter there,"

"But I will leave Harmen behind and let him take people to Aurous Hill to investigate first, after I finish solving the matter in the Middle East, I will immediately come back and personally look for Uncle Su's whereabouts!"

Chengfeng finally put his heart down and said joyfully, "Oh, that's really great!"

As he spoke, he had already put the mourning clothes on his body.

At this moment, the funeral procession of Joseph had already been assembled.

He carried the fire bowl for burning paper for his parents, came to the front of the procession, and stared at the direction of Waderest for a long time in silence.

Harmen came forward and whispered in his ear, "Supreme Commander, the auspicious time has arrived!"

Chapter 3504

"Good!" Joseph roared and said loudly, "All the commanders of the Cataclysmic Front listen to the order!"

More than a hundred people immediately shouted in unison, "Please give the order, Supreme Commander!"

Joseph shouted, "Today, you will follow me to avenge my parents, God will kill God, Buddha will kill Buddha!"

The crowd also shouted in unison, "God will kill God, Buddha will kill Buddha!"

Joseph then shouted, "All of you, let's go!!!"

After saying that, he put the fire pot in his hand and slammed it to the ground, and bang, black ash splashed everywhere.

Immediately afterward, eight five-star battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, clad in sackcloth and mourning, lifted two coffins.

And more than a hundred experts of the Cataclysmic Front, in the sound of the suona class blowing, looking solemn and mournful, marching in a neat pace towards the Waderest Mountain!

.....

At this moment, Waderest Mountain.

The Wade family members were staring at the hands on their respective watches.

The time left for them was already less than an hour.

Andrew became more and more restless, his eyes always secretly looking at the large pile of supplies prepared for the ancestral ceremony not far away.

Last night he asked his son to quietly sneak out to buy mourning clothes and are hidden in them, later if the situation is not right, they will go over to take out the clothes and put them on.

At this time, the old assistants of Changying at the bottom of Waderest Mountain sent another message, saying, "The Su family's first wife and first lady are here, asking to come up the mountain to see the young master!"

The Wade family couldn't help but be a little surprised.

They couldn't figure out why Liona and Zhiyu had come here.

Charlie also didn't expect that these two mothers and daughters were here, so he spoke, "Let them come up."

Yamashita received the order and immediately let them go.

Soon, Zhiyu drove the car and drove her mother all the way up the mountain.

After the car stopped, she immediately got out and came to Charlie and said respectfully, "Your Excellency!"

Charlie was surprised and asked, "Why are you here?"

Zhiyu said, "I heard that you were in trouble, so I rushed over with my mom to help."

Liona also walked up to Charlie and said respectfully, "Mr. Wade, I had some acquaintance with Arthur Wan and his wife and Joseph, so when he comes later, I should be able to say a few words, and I hope I can be of some help to you."

Liona's words made many Wade family members breathe a sigh of relief.

Because they all knew very well that back then, Arthur had relied on Zynn's help to climb up a little.

Therefore, the Wan family had always been very respectful of Zynn.

And Liona and Zynn have not yet officially divorced, she is still the first wife of the Su family.

When Joseph acts, if Liona came out to plead, then she thinks he will definitely give Liona some face.

Elder Wade could not help but sigh at this time: "Liona! It's hard for you to come all the way here for the Wade family!"

Liona said seriously, "Uncle, my life and Zhiyu's life were saved by Mr. Wade, so I naturally have to do my best to help at a time like this."

The other Wade family members were a bit puzzled, not expecting that Charlie had even saved Liona and Zhiyu.

But when thinking about it, it was in Aurous Hill that Liona and Zhiyu had an accident some time ago.

And Charlie has been in the development of Aurous Hill, is considered to be the head of Aurous Hill.

So, it makes sense to save the mother and daughter in Aurous Hill.

When the Wade family breathed a sigh of relief, Charlie shook his head helplessly and said to Liona,

"Auntie, I appreciate your kindness, but when Joseph comes later, I don't need you to plead for me, and you just don't plead for him in turn, I'll be very grateful!"

Chapter 3505

When the crowd heard Charlie's words, they all dropped their jaws in shock.

People came with good intentions to help him plead with Joseph, but Charlie still said wildly, this is not a self-defeating way?

Morgan almost hated Charlie, cursing in his heart: "This Charlie is really not pretending to die ah! Liona has come to help, and you are still pretending? What?"

"According to your meaning, later you want to beat the sh!t out of Joseph, huh? She came to help you plead for mercy, and you tell her not to plead for Joseph, you are really a fcuking mudslide in the world of pretending!"

Not to mention Morgan, even Zhongquan, the old man, felt that Charlie was pretending too much.

In his heart, he could not help but sigh: "The first wife of the Su family has personally come over and is ready to plead for you, why can't you give a positive response?"

"Not only do not thank her, but also here with the stand, this if people are angry to throw away, no tears to cry ah!"

Hawade is also about to collapse, whispering to his father Changyun said, "Dad! Charlie this guy, really is the old king of the forced The front is almost fcuking in the city, Liona is here to help, even if he said 'no' is enough to pretend,"

"But he can still say such words this world. . this world, for a second person, can not think of such a way to play hard to get, really fcuking god"

Changyun said with a black face, "God I can't believe, this is not a fcuking give face, do not know how to lift it?"

Behind Changyun, there is a young man of only 14 or 15 years old, he is Hawade's brother, named Herbert, he said at this time dumbfounded:

"This is clearly what we often say among classmates, 'King of the King, King of Kings ' ah, even if it is death, are going to pretend to finish as the god, really remarkable!"

Changyun directly gave him a slap on the head, cursing: "Every day go to school in a human-like manner, and still go to the best Eton, you learn this? What the fcuk is this stuff!"

Herbert covered his head, not daring to answer.

At this moment, the other Wade family members also felt that Charlie was a bit shameless, and they were even afraid that Liona would get angry and leave.

But when Liona heard this, instead of getting angry, she really put her heart down.

She and Zhiyu both knew that Charlie was very powerful, but neither of them knew whether he would be able to defeat Joseph and the Cataclysmic Front.

But now that they saw how confident Charlie was, they both believed that this was not Charlie's arrogance, but that Charlie did have complete certainty.

He did not intentionally reject Liona's good intentions, nor did he intentionally find discomfort for her.

He said this because he was really afraid that in a moment Liona would turn around and plead for Joseph.

After all, Joseph is the only bloodline of Zynn's old fellow, Arthur Wan and his wife are dead, if he really wants to kill Joseph here, who knows if Liona will feel sympathy and then plead for him?

If you really plead for mercy, the nature of this matter will completely change, originally came to help Charlie, but ended up coming to help Charlie's opponent, they will not it be very embarrassing then?

Therefore, Charlie felt that he had to say the words in front of her, as long as she did not plead for anyone later on.

When Liona heard this, she immediately understood in his heart that Charlie did not put Joseph in his eyes at all, while she had to come and plead for him, which was really a little bit looking down on him.

So, she hurriedly said, "Sorry Mr. Wade, it was my poor consideration."

Charlie said, "Auntie, I don't mean anything else, I just hope you can remain neutral."

Liona nodded: "Okay Mr. Wade, I'll write it down!"

Andrew hurriedly stepped forward and said, "Liona! He is young and vigorous, and he is not willing to bow down and give in at this time, but later on, if that Joseph really subdues us, you must say a few good words for us!"

Andrew's words were the common voice of the other Wade family members.

Liona only smiled lightly and said, "Brother, you should have more trust in Mr. Wade, since he said so, I believe he is absolutely sure."

Chapter 3506

Andrew stifled a sigh and said, "Hey! That's because he lacks understanding of the Cataclysmic Front, otherwise, it would be absolutely impossible for him to say such words!"

Charlie didn't say anything, but just looked at the mountain without turning his eyes.

At this time, the mists gradually dispersed, and the scenery around Waderest Mountain gradually emerged.

It must be said that this is indeed a rare feng shui treasure, if you look at the whole country, can achieve this kind of feng shui pattern, almost rare.

This, is the old Mr. Lai Qinghua spent several years of effort to create the water bureau Feng Shui formation, it is also this Feng Shui formation, for Charlie broke the dragon trapped in the shallows of the Bureau.

Now, he will be here, stepping on the next new height of his life.

Destroying the Cataclysmic Front and becoming the Wade family head.

Just at this moment, eight buses suddenly drove down the mountain.

The Wade family people also saw these eight cars and suddenly got nervous.

Morgan's voice trembled as he spoke, saying offhandedly, "The Cataclysmic Front is coming! The Cataclysmic Front is fcuking coming over!"

The other Wade family members also looked appalled.

Eight cars, signaling that at least two hundred people had come.

How could this be something that the Wade family could afford?

Zhongquan could not hide his nervousness at this time and asked Charlie: "Charlie Cataclysmic Front has come with so many people, are you really sure?"

Charlie could not help but frown at this time and spoke, "If it is really the people of the Cataclysmic Front, how come the coffins of Joseph's parents are not seen?"

"This" Zhongquan said awkwardly: "Now is not the time to care about these small details ah!"

Charlie shook his head: "This is not a small detail, this is very important to me, Joseph threatened to pick up my parents' graves, my parents will be thrown to the bone, just because of his words, I must also let him feel what is called digging his own grave!"

Zhongquan sweatdropped, listening to Charlie's meaning, Charlie instead wanted to bruise Joseph's parents?

Just when the Wade family was extremely dissatisfied with Charlie's attitude, The people below sent a message to Leon through the intercom, "Housekeeper Leon, the ones coming are not Wan Long Hall,"

"They said they are Young Master Charlie's friends and came here specifically to help Young Master, they are the Aurous Hill Song family, and the Japanese Ito family!"

Charlie instantly froze.

He really did not expect that the Song family and the Ito family would also rush over.

After all, his identity has never been made public in front of these people, how did they get wind of it?

Surprised, Charlie also knew that since they had come, his identity as a member of the Wade family could not be concealed anymore, so he instructed Leon, "Housekeeper Leon, these are indeed my friends, inform them to let them come up the mountain."

When the Wade family heard this, they exploded!

Andrew couldn't help but stare in disbelief, "What?! Those big carts of people down there are here to help?"

Changyun also wondered, "What is the Aurous Hill Song family doing? Also, how come there's the Ito family from Japan? Is it the Ito family? They are the number one family in Japan right now!"

Hawade also froze and said: "Ito family's current family head, is not that called Nanako Ito?

Herbert at this time a little excitedly said: "Brother! That Nanako, is our class of male students recognized as the number one beauty in Asia!"

Hawade gave him a white look and said, "Not only in your class, many people, including me, think so, right? Can you find a more beautiful woman than Nanako out in Asia?"

Herbert quietly pointed to Sara, Ruoli and Zhiyu, whispered, "Those three sisters are top beauty, although I can not say than Nanako beautiful, but I think also half a catty, not bad!"

"Grass" Hawade couldn't help but quietly look at the three stunning beauties around Charlie, his heart was to be more difficult to bear.

So, he subconsciously elbowed a handful at Morgan, whispered: "Brother, this is really fcuking bull5hit! How can a person like Charlie be so good with women? Wade family out of the matter, to help the surprisingly all big beautiful women, and also all fcuking running to him"

Morgan at this time is also measuring the three incomparable women, heard this, the inner jealousy to death, subconsciously said:

"I did not fcuking understand It seems that now in this society, money is no longer good, the more fcuking bragging people, the better the woman's edge!"

After saying that, Morgan just remembered that he was slapped by Hawade yesterday, and the two of them also tore a game, so he saw Hawade's face, his heart was angry, annoyed, and cursed: "Stinking idiot! Don't fcuking talk to me! Get out!"

Chapter 3507

Hawade didn't expect Morgan to suddenly open his mouth to insult him and said in anger: "Da*n are you sick? Like a mad dog, you bite whoever you catch!"

"I'm fcuking happy!" Morgan said in a cold voice: "Hawade, wait for me, if this thing can pass today, I can't fcuking spare you!"

"Don't forget, I'm the eldest son and grandson of the Wade family. Even if the Wade family kneels down and its assets shrink by half, I'm still the eldest son and grandson, you're still separated from me by Charlie.

Hawade wanted to retort, but after thinking about it, he felt that what Morgan said seemed reasonable, so he couldn't help but shrink his neck.

At this time, eight buses also drove to the mountain.

The good thing is that when Waderest was first built, a large open platform was made in the middle of the mountain, which is more than enough to park the eight buses.

After the buses stopped, the bus at the head of the row, from the first to come down was the Song family's, old man.

After that, it was a black dress Warnia.

Warnia's appearance once again stunned everyone.

Many of them knew Nanako, after all, she had fought and appeared on TV in China before, and was on fire out of the circle in Japan.

However, for Warnia, these Wade family members hardly had any knowledge.

No one expected that a woman from a small place in Aurous Hill could be so beautiful, with a remarkable and incomparable temperament.

Next to get off the car, several subordinates of the Ito family.

The first two subordinates each took a folding wheelchair and opened it immediately after getting off.

After that, several people helped Ito Yuhiko and Tanaka Koichi, who had lost their legs, to get off the car and put them carefully on the wheelchairs.

After they both sat down in the wheelchair, a silhouette came out of the car.

The woman was dressed in a black with white cherry blossom pattern kimono, long hair coiled on top of her head, not only her temperament is gentle and moving, her features are exquisite to impeccable.

Her appearance made everyone on the scene look a little lost.

She is the recognized Yamato Nadeshiko of all Japan, the current head of the Ito family, Nanako Ito!

Nanako's appearance instantly shocked everyone beyond measure.

Morgan's eyes were straightened.

He had seen photos of her on the news reports, but never dreamed that this woman would look so beautiful, much more beautiful than in the photos and videos!

This kind of beauty and temperament seen with his own eyes, simply like a fairy out of a painting, so that he felt a strong sense of unreality.

Hawade is also looking dumbfounded, deep inside the envy and jealousy, long ago could not be described in words.

At this time, from the back of these cars, one after another came down more than 200 people, many of them have a firm face, body shape, a look is a practitioner origin.

This makes the Wade family even more relieved.

It is said that the strength of str experts of the Front who came to the country is only about a hundred people, now, one after another to help Charlie, there are more than two hundred people, at least in the formation has a little support.

What's more, there is still Liona, the first wife of the Su family, when the time can also go from the level of human kindness to let the other side of the net.

So it seems that the chances of surviving this calamity are a bit greater.

At this time, the Song family grandfather and grandson, the Ito family father and daughter, came together in front of Charlie.

The oldest one, Elder Song, spoke first: "Master Wade! I have heard that you are in some trouble, so I have come with the Ito family to do my small part for you!"

Yuhiko also said, "Mr. Wade! All the top ninja of the four great families of Japan are here, no matter what the other party is, they will fight with all their might!"

Yuhiko did not dare to mention the words "Cataclysmic Front" because he was afraid that the ninja's morale would be affected after hearing that.

And once he said this, almost all of the Wade family members were shocked and excited!

Shocked, they did not expect that the Ito family Yuhiko's both legs are broken, but still run to China to help Charlie!

More importantly, he also brought the best ninja in Japan.

The strength of the ninja, they had heard of, was basically similar to the domestic martial artists.

Although they did not know, the real strength of these ninjas, probably can equal a few stars martial artists, but one thing is certain is that every one of these ninjas is considered a martial artist.

The strength of more than a hundred ninjas, even if it is not as strong as the Front, is certainly not to be underestimated, it may really be able to fight with them.

Besides, isn't there still the He family around?

Moreover, there is Ruoli, a long-lost expert, she was able to exterminate the Matsumoto family in Japan, the strength must also be not weak.

The strength of the Song family in Aurous Hill is also significant.

Chapter 3508

At this time, Nanako looked at Charlie, eyes deep, tone certain, even with a sense of the world as a return, spoke:

"Charlie Jun! Nanako is also ready to fight with all her might! No matter who wants to find trouble with you today, we will not agree!"

Morgan saw this is almost unbearable to die, cursing in his heart: "What the h3ll is this! Charlie at the end where the bully?"

"Where the h3ll is the bully!!! Even Japan's recognized Yamato Nadeshiko, Japan's national treasure the top beauty is full of love for him! How can people live?"

Hawade also collapsed, crying in his heart: "D*mn it! I've never seen so many top beauties at one time in my life, but so many of them look like they all like Charlie's fans! Why! Why can't there be one of me, Hawade, with so many beauties?"

The rest of the Wade family was also shocked by Nanako's attitude.

But what shocked them the most was actually Charlie's unbelievable connections.

Originally, they thought that Charlie had merely taken the Emgrand Group given by the old man as well as ten billion in cash.

In the end, in the hearts of most of them, he was just a hangman who couldn't make it to the stage.

But who would have thought that when the Wade family was suffering such a calamity, and even the side branches of the family had all run away, so many people would come to Waderest to help Charlie!

Among them, there were not only the local families in Aurous Hill, but also the very famous He family in the field of martial arts, the trillionaire Gu family, and even the first wife and first lady of the Su family came too.

Not only that, the most unbelievable thing is that even the Ito family from Japan came with so many people.

Then look at the Wade family, not only did all the relatives run out, but not even a single friend came.

In front of Charlie, this kind of trash network of the Wade family is not even a fart!

Zhongquan also really did not expect that Charlie would be able to manage such strong connections, and that so many people would be willing to risk their lives to help him.

This made Zhongquan not only shocked, but also a little ashamed.

He was ashamed that he had made friends for so many years, but he didn't expect that no one would come to his aid at the critical moment.

Compared to Charlie, he is simply poor to the extreme!

And at this moment, Charlie's heart, also very touched.

While being moved, he also said helplessly to Nanako, Warnia, and others, "Ladies and gentlemen, it's just a small matter, I didn't want to alarm you all, but I didn't expect that you would have to come all the way here, I'm really sorry."

Warnia hurriedly asked, "Master Wade, we usually receive a lot of favors from you, how can we stand by and do nothing in this situation"

Charlie couldn't help but ask: "How did you guys guess my identity? Whose credit is it?"

Warnia spat out her tongue and pointed to Nanako Ito and said, "Nanako guessed it, but originally it was just a guess, then after it was corroborated by other things, we rushed over."

Charlie suddenly came back to his senses and said offhandedly, "It was the phone call you made to me yesterday that helped you guys corroborate it, right? I think I told you on the phone that I was in Eastcliff reading feng shui for someone else."

Warnia said awkwardly, "Yes Master Wade you must not be angry, I also did not mean to test you, just too curious about your identity, so it"

Nanako on the side was full of shame, and hurriedly said delicately, "Master Charlie, please don't ever blame sister Warnia, it was all my idea, I asked her to do so"

Charlie smiled faintly and said seriously, "How could it be, all of you came this far for me, how could I have the intention of blaming."

Nanako breathed a sigh of relief and was busy asking, "Master, today's matter, are you sure about it?"

Charlie nodded and smiled, and spoke, "Of course, I never fight a battle that I am not sure of."

Saying that, he looked at the Japanese ninjas and the Song family's men standing in neat rows not far behind her, and said, "Nanako, let the ninjas you bring later not to make a move; Warnia, the same goes for your men over there! Just watch behind me silently."

Warnia couldn't help but say, "Master Wade you what are you doing"

Charlie laughed lightly: "If I even have to find helpers to deal with a mere Cataclysmic Front, then I still have such a face to be called Master Wade by you guys?"

At this time, the Wade family no longer knew what to say.

Morgan, Hawade, and the others, even the urge to sigh inwardly was gone.

What was the best thing to say? They felt that Charlie had already finished pretending in this world.

Still what a district Cataclysmic Front

That tone of voice, as if the Cataclysmic Front is not a top mercenary organization, but a three-year-old child.

Zhongquan is also feeling a numbness of the scalp, he was really afraid that Charlie found these helpers when one of them did not help, so a just relaxed heart, and again became incomparable apprehension

The time came to 7:40 in the morning.

At the foot of the mountain that can only lead to the road to the Waderest mountain, has been able to see a funeral procession.

This team of about a hundred people, each dressed in white mourning clothes, the eight people at the head of the team also carried two coffins, is fast running towards the mountain!

Charlie saw this scene, the corners of his mouth rose slightly.

"Joseph ah Joseph, you finally came

Chapter 3509

For this funeral procession of 100 people, the speed of marching is very fast.

Even if someone in front of the team carrying two coffins, the speed of the march is no different from the general march.

And this line of people is wearing the same tactical leather boots, walking quickly on the concrete, emitting a neat and uniform footsteps sound, resounding throughout the valley.

Among the team, there is an old man, at this time, who followed the team and kept walking fast, has long been tired and panting.

But the young people around him did not give him the opportunity to stop and catch his breath, but instead, he was constantly urged to continue to walk fast.

And even someone will push him when he is about to fall in line, or roughly pull his mourning clothes on the hemp rope, hood him to go forward.

This old man is Chengfeng.

At this time, the top of Waderest Mountain.

Charlie, as well as others, have seen the ever-approaching team.

In the early morning sunlight, everyone could see the two eye-catching black coffins, so everyone knew very well in their hearts that this group must be the Cataclysmic Front.

The Wade family was immediately like a great enemy, each of them fidgeted nervously.

Charlie, however, looked at the funeral procession at the foot of the mountain from afar, the corners of his mouth wiped over a cold smile.

At this moment, his heart secretly sighs: "Joseph, you finally came! Not only am I anxiously waiting for you, your commander Walter, and your Wan family's benefactor Zynn, have also been waiting for you for many days!"

Once he thought this, Charlie said to Leon, "Housekeeper Leon, pass on my order to have the uncles at the bottom of the mountain give way to the procession, no one must disobey!"

"Yes!" Leon immediately informed the people below the mountain and told them to make sure to clear the way.

Although these people were indignant in their hearts, because it was Charlie's order, all of them could only do as they were told.

So, they moved to both sides and gave way opening the road up the mountain.

The leader, Joseph, took a big step forward, and when he passed these people, he just glanced at them and saw that they didn't block them.

So he didn't look at them anymore and stepped towards the ancestral tomb of the Wade family halfway up the mountain!

The road up the mountain is part of the foundation project of the Wade family and has spent a lot of money to build the Waderest Mountain.

The whole road is wide and flat, even the lowest chassis supercar can easily drive up.

Therefore, for this line of people walking up the mountain is like walking on smooth ground.

Seven fifty-five o'clock.

Joseph led the Cataclysmic Front soldiers, aggressively after the last bend, directly to meet the Wade family ancestral tomb of the Chinese white jade pagoda!

This group of well-trained experts of the Front, each one is full of murderous aura, marching, like a ceremonial procession, each step is neat and powerful, the closer they get, the more shocking it is.

At this moment, he saw the Wade family two or three hundred people assembled here, but no one wearing mourning, immediately angry, the eyes have been full of killing intent.

Next to him, Harmen also saw that no one from the Wade family was wearing mourning and said in exasperation, "Supreme Commander, you left the Wade family a chance to live, but it seems they don't want it!"

Joseph sneered: "It doesn't matter, since they don't want it, then today we will first pick up the bones of Changying from the grave, and then my parents will be buried in a big way! After today, we will kill all the Wade family members one by one!"

Chengfeng at this time has almost run off his legs, panting, said: "Jos Joseph Wade family this this is rather rather die than give in ah"

Joseph said disdainfully, "In that case, then all of them go to death!"

After saying that, he took the lead and stepped towards the pagoda of the ancestral tomb of the Wade family, while Charlie also stepped below the pagoda at this time.

The Wade family, except for Zhongquan and Charlie's aunt Laila, did not dare to go too far, and all others tried to back up.

However, those who rushed to Charlie's aid, one by one, stood by Charlie's side, even a few girls, without a trace of fear.

Zhiyu recognized at a glance the other camp, the old man in mourning was none other than her own grandfather Chengfeng, and immediately asked in surprise: "Grandpa, you you are"

Chapter 3510

Chengfeng did not dream that his granddaughter was here!

And then look down at their own body wearing mourning clothes, he only felt a burst of old face hot, can not wait to open a crack into the ground.

When he was embarrassed, he suddenly saw Liona beside Zhiyu, and saw that she was also surprised, and at the same time with a few points of contempt, his face also got even hotter.

Chengfeng just wanted to avoid Liona's eyes, but then he found another figure in the crowd that shocked him!

It was his other granddaughter, Zynn's illegitimate daughter, Ruoli!

At this moment, Chengfeng's heart was in shock: "Ruoli is still alive"

"How come her mother is also here?"

"And Luther! D*mn, why did the He family come to help the Wade family?

Chengfeng's heart was on fire, but after thinking about it, he thought in his heart, "So what if the He family? They are no match for the Cataclysmic Front!"

When Zhongquan saw Chengfeng at this moment, he was also very annoyed in his heart and couldn't help but say, "Hey, so it's brother Su! You are so old, who are you wearing mourning for? Is it possible that you have a new godfather at your age?"

Chengfeng's face was hot and he said, "Zhongquan, you should care about yourself! After today, there is only one way for your family to die!"

"If you don't wear mourning and kneel down to beg for mercy, your family's ancestral grave will be ripped off!"

Zhongquan said sternly: "Chengfeng, you old dog! Buried up to the eyebrows and bones, but you still put on mourning! How shameless! I, Zhongquan, won't be like you, wagging my tail in front of outsiders for the sake of profit!"

Chengfeng was furious: "All of you surnamed Wade are good, since you are all so powerful, then you should seek your own luck!"

At this moment, Joseph stepped forward and came to a stop three meters in front of Charlie.

He looked at Charlie and the others in front of him and said in a cold voice with gritted teeth, "Wade, yesterday I already sent word to you that if you want to live, you should wear mourning and kneel to greet my parents' coffin today."

"But to my surprise, none of you did it! It seems that all of you are not afraid of death!"

Charlie smiled lightly at this time: "I don't know if others are afraid of death, I only know that I am not afraid!"

Most of the Wade family members were nervous as hell, Andrew even whispered to Morgan, "Quick! Quietly go and bring the mourning clothes over!"

Morgan nodded in a panic, backed up with his waist, took out two sets of linen mourning clothes from the pile of items for the ancestor worship ceremony, and then immediately tucked them into his arms like a thief.

What he didn't expect was that Hawade also took out several sets of mourning clothes from a tin box containing incense, and also tucked them into his arms, like a pregnant woman.

Two people looked at each other, can see the surprise in each other's eyes, also guessed each other's intentions, then two people ignored each other, and turned their heads, and slipped into the crowd.

Immediately after, Andrew and Changyun family have mourning clothes tucked in their arms, waiting for the wrong time, immediately put on the surrender.

In front of him, Charlie did not answer Joseph's words, but only looked him up and down to assess the overall strength of the man.

This was the first time he saw Joseph.

Have to say, this person is really full of murderous aura, in a look comes many years of practical combat practice out.

Moreover, his cultivation is very solid, and all eight channels had been opened.

In the field of martial arts, Joseph was indeed the strongest one Charlie had seen so far.

However, in Charlie's eyes, even an eight-star martial artist like Joseph was still dregs.

Without aura, relying only on internal force, even if all eight channels are opened, and all of them to the tenth perfect realm, so what?

It is still difficult to escape the category of mortal and mundane bones.

Chapter 3511

According to the "Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures", martial arts is actually only a small introduction to ancient Chinese martial arts.

The ancient martial arts is an extremely profound cultivation method, which contains many realms.

And even if all eight channels are complete, it still only belongs to the most elementary realm of ancient martial arts, the Ming realm.

Only by breaking through one more major realm can you enter the dark realm of ancient martial arts.

But after the dark realm, there is still the realm of transformation and the realm of patriarchs.

So, Joseph is just the one with the best academic performance in the kindergarten class.

But just go to the first grade to fish out a person, can crush him in all aspects.

Not to mention that there is middle school, high school, and even college.

At this time, Joseph found Charlie sizing him up, and could not help but sizing up Charlie as well.

He saw that Charlie was just a frail scholar and did not seem to have any cultivation, so he could not help but be a little surprised:

"I am not hiding the slightest bit of killing energy at the moment, even ordinary martial artists would not dare to look at me, this kid has no cultivation, how come he still has so much guts? Is this the newborn calf that is not afraid of the tiger?"

Then, he looked at these people around Charlie and found that there were quite a few martial artists among them, and many others who were six or seven points similar to martial artists, and at the same time three or four points different.

Then, the corner of his mouth wiped over a smile and said in a cold voice: "I said how the Wade family people are so bold, it turns out that they have found helpers, I did not expect that there is a four-star martial artist in here,"

"And there are two foreign martial artists with the same strength as a four-star martial artist, if I am not wrong, it should be Japanese ninjas, right?!"

When Joseph said this, Luther's face as well as Nanako's face changed slightly.

Luther did not expect that the other party could tell his cultivation level at a glance!

And Nanako didn't expect that Joseph could tell that the ones she brought were ninjas just using his eyes!

Moreover, he could see that there were two top ninjas among them.

This shows that Joseph's strength is not just a little bit stronger than theirs.

However, Joseph did not expect that Charlie would faintly smile at this time and blandly said, "Sorry, you guessed wrong, to deal with a trash like you, there is no need to invite any helpers, they are all spectators that I invited here, waiting to see how you are abused!"

Everyone at the scene did not expect that Charlie would not be afraid at all when he met Joseph.

The Wade family people with mourning clothes, almost at the same time in the heart cursed Charlie, why he is opening the mouths of hell for them at this time.

Joseph is intending to kill them, and still, he dare to say such pretentious words, this really fcuking light into the toilet, fcuking looking for death to come

Even Elder Wade was all scared, his liver tremble, afraid that Charlie annoyed Joseph, the other side directly looked red-eyed with anger, if acted on them, then everything is finished.

And Joseph is furious.

He really did not expect that there was someone in the Wade family who dared to talk to him like that!

So, he asked in a cold voice: "Kid! You're a bit too arrogant, if you don't know how to write the word death, I can teach you!"

Charlie laughed: "No need, I can write the word death, I can carve your head for free later."

After saying that, he asked in a loud voice, "Where is Orvel?"

Orvel immediately raised his hand and said in a loud voice: "Master Wade, I'm here!"

Charlie didn't turn around, smiled at Joseph, and asked Orvel: "Do you have your knife with you?"

"Yes!" Orvel said in a loud voice: "Master Wade, is it that you want me to carve his head later?"

"That's right!" Charlie nodded and laughed: "You're still the most on top of things!"

"That's for sure." Orvel said with a smile, "Master Wade, we high and low have also practiced this human calligraphy, we have experience!"

Joseph's face, already a burst of iron blue.

His fists were clenched, he could not wait to rush up and kill Charlie immediately.

Just when he was almost on the verge of losing control, Harmen, who was on the side, pointed at Charlie and cursed in a cold voice,

"Kid! It's you again! Yesterday, you were the most arrogant! Now you dare to shout at our Supreme Commander! You're really fucking tired of living!"

Saying that, he gritted his teeth and said, "I said yesterday, if I don't see you kneeling here in mourning today, I'll be the first to kill you! Take your life!"

As soon as Harmen's words fell, he was suddenly about to rush towards Charlie and turn on him.

However, at this time, Joseph suddenly pulled him, making him unable to move.

Immediately after that, he stared at Charlie and said expressionlessly, "Kid, I see you look familiar, which one of the Wade family are you? Who is your father?"

Charlie put away his smile and said in a cold voice, "My name is Charlie Wade! My father is Changying Wade!"

Chapter 3512

"Hiss, " Joseph gritted his teeth and took a long breath when he heard the two words Changying Wade!

Chengfeng on the side was also stunned!

Even in his wildest dreams, he never thought that changying's son would still be alive after so many years of disappearance and that he would return to the Wade family!

At this moment, Joseph looked at Charlie with a fierce smile on his face and said with a bit of excitement: "I said you look so familiar! It's true that you look like changying!"

After saying that, he suddenly looked up to the sky and laughed long, with a bit of madness, and said, "Hahaha! The sky is really not to blame! I've been thinking, I've been thinking, changying has been dead for so many years,"

"How in the end I should take revenge on him! The best means I could think of was to dig out his coffin and bury him in his bones! But to my surprise, his son is still alive!"

Immediately after that, Joseph put away his smile and stared at Charlie like a dead man, coldly saying,

"Today, I'll chop off your head in front of changying's grave! I will let his soul in the eighteenth level of hell never rest and never be reborn!"

Charlie was angered by his words, but did not immediately show it, said indifferently: "Remember, villains usually die from talking too much!"

Harmen couldn't stand it and said, "Charlie, you really don't see the coffin and don't shed a tear! To deal with trash like you, we don't need our master to take action, I'll kill you!"

Joseph sternly shouted, "You shut up! He is the son of my father's enemy, I have to kill him with my own hands to relieve my hatred!"

Harmen said in a panic, "Supreme Commander, I am talking too much, please punish me!"

Joseph ignored him, but looked at Charlie and coldly said, "Don't say I won't give you a chance, in front of your parents and my parents, the two of us will have a good fight to see who is stronger than who!"

At this moment, Joseph was eager to kill Charlie on the spot in front of his parents' coffin, in front of Charlie's parents' mausoleum!

Because, only this is the best and most perfect way to take revenge!

Only in this way, could he tell his parents that their son was stronger than Changying's son!

Only in this way could his parents' spirits in heaven understand that they did not win against Changying back then, but their son won against Changying's son!

This also means that his father finally won Changying!

At the same time, it will also let Changying's spirit in heaven see clearly that his win twenty years ago is nothing, twenty years later, he will get it all back with interest!

Faced with the provocation of Joseph, Charlie snorted, pointed at Harmen, and said indifferently: "Let him come, I have a deal with him first, because he said yesterday that he would be the first to kill me today, and I also said, a deal is a deal!"

Joseph said in a cold voice, "What? Do you want to die under someone else's hands? Let me tell you, I won't let you get what you want!"

Charlie said contemptuously, "Don't be so fucking sentimental, I just don't want to come up and bully you first, so pick a softer persimmon and pinch it first, you can watch from the side, when I'm done with him, then I'll come back and clean you up!"

"Fcuk!" Joseph was simply furious!

He pointed at Charlie and cursed through gritted teeth, "You're really fucking eloquent! I've killed countless people over the years, and none of them have had a more cheap mouth than yours!"

The other commanders of the Cataclysmic Front were also going crazy with anger.

They had followed Supreme Commander Joseph for so many years, which outside world did not kneel down and beg for mercy when they heard the name, Joseph Wan?

This kid was the only one who cursed the Supreme Commander, this is a big fucking shame!

So, one person in the Front immediately stood out and arched his hand towards Joseph and said in a loud voice: "Supreme Commander! Please allow me to fight on your behalf and tear this ba5tard's mouth apart!"

Without waiting for Joseph to speak, Charlie looked at him and cursed, "What are you? Get the hell out of here! I said that I have to honor my promise with this fool first!"

As he spoke, Charlie's hand was already pointing at the white-clothed Tiger King Harmen.

Harmen knew that the stupid ba5tard in Charlie's mouth was about him.

At this moment he was really going to be angry and blind.

He looked at Joseph and said eagerly, "Supreme Commander! Let me go, I'll tear him up!"

Joseph at this moment had a gloomy expression as he glanced at Charlie, then said to Harmen, "You can only tear his mouth, his life will be left to me!"

Hearing these words, Harmen immediately nodded and said, "Your subordinate follows orders!"

After saying that, he looked at Charlie and said with gritted teeth, "Kid! Come on! See how I'll tear your mouth, up to behind your ears!"

Charlie looked at him disdainfully, then looked at Joseph and said in a cold voice:

"Wan, since it's in front of the spirits of your parents and mine, let's both set a rule, what do you think?"

Joseph looked at him and asked in a cold voice, "What rules do you want to set?"

Charlie laughed: "The rules are very simple, I will fight with this fool, no matter what I beat him into, you and your people can not help, let alone run!"

Joseph snorted, "Charlie ah Charlie, you are really interesting! Harmen is one of the four battle commanders under my command, his strength is a six-star martial artist, just by you, you still want to win him?"

Hearing this, Charlie just smiled lightly and said, "Four great battle commanders, six-star martial artist, it sounds quite bluffing."

Saying that, Charlie asked with a playful smile, "But I heard that the most powerful of the four battle commanders under your command is called Walter Chen, you came to China this time, how come you didn't bring him along with you?"

Chapter 3513

Hearing Charlie suddenly mentioning Walter, Joseph's expression instantly became very ugly.

Walter was the second strongest in the Cataclysmic Front after Joseph, and had always been one of Joseph's most valued commanders.

But such a number two person under one person and above ten thousand people unexpectedly suffered the most painful defeat in the Middle East since the establishment of the Cataclysmic Front.

Thousands of people were killed in action and more than 10,000 people were captured, which simply made the Cataclysmic Front lose face in the international arena.

Moreover, since then, Walter's whereabouts have been unknown and untraceable.

No one knows whether he was captured, defected, or is dead.

And Joseph knew very well that since Charlie could say Walter's name, it proved that he knew very well about the failure of the Cataclysmic Front in the Middle East before.

At this time, he deliberately mentioned it, naturally to make fun of him.

The annoyed Joseph said coldly, "Kid, don't try to play fast and loose with your words here, not to mention Walter, even Harmen, you can't possibly defeat him!"

After saying that, he looked at Harmen and said in a stern voice, "Harmen, tear his mouth apart!"

Harmen nodded and stepped forward and said coldly, "Kid, come on, let me see how capable you are to say such crazy words!"

After saying that, his fists shook violently, and the powerful internal force gathered on the fist surface, actually hit two deafening explosions out of thin air!

Not only that!

The fine rain scattered around his fists, and even emitted the sound of water droplets vaporizing at high temperatures as if a red-hot iron was thrown into the water!

The powerful internal force was like a highly radioactive magnetic field, causing the surrounding martial artists and ninjas to be shocked.

Although Harmen had not yet struck, the wind from his powerful internal force had already made the surrounding martial artists realize that the strength of this man was so high that it has far exceeded their imagination!

Luther looked dumbfounded and exclaimed in a low voice: "This man's inner strength has become a miracle, he can form the astral wind between his hands and feet, and his inner strength is extremely pure! This is the terrifying strength of a six-star martial artist!"

Ruoli was also shocked and said offhandedly, "Grandfather! This person is so young, why can he reach the level of a six-star martial artist? If you look at the whole country, there is not even a six-star martial artist!"

Luther sighed: "Ruoli has no idea, the country is peaceful and prosperous, the culture of martial arts practice is getting weaker and weaker, the domestic martial arts masters have gone overseas decades ago."

After saying that, Luther looked at Ruoli and said seriously, "Ruoli, you are so young to break through the three-star martial artist with the help of Mr. Wade,

I think your future achievement must be above me! Reaching six stars may not be a dream!"

Ruoli said softly, "Six-star martial artist I dare not think about it"

Luther gave her a look and said seriously, "I might not have dared to think about it before, but you have the creation given by Mr. Wade, and with Mr. Wade's help, six stars may not be impossible"

After saying that, he looked at Ruoli and said in a serious tone, "Ruoli, after today, the He family will be led by you, seeing that the strength of the young people nowadays are as strong as this, this old bone of mine, I also need to close down and cultivate properly"

Ruoli did not expect that grandfather would suddenly hand over the leadership of the He family to her at such a time.

But what she didn't know was that Luther had actually made up his mind to let her lead the He family the moment he saw her last night, learned that she was still alive, and learned of all the experiences during this period of time.

Because he clearly realized that Charlie is a person that the He family will not see in the next hundred years.

In the entire He family, Ruoli is the most benefited by Charlie.

As long as she does her best to follow Charlie's side in the future, Charlie will never treat her poorly.

As for today's crisis in the Cataclysmic Front, he believed that it was not a problem for Charlie at all.

Chapter 3514

At the same time.

Harmen, who was already prepared and intended to fight Charlie with all his might, saw that Charlie was unprepared and said with a cold smile, "Kid, why aren't you mobilizing your internal force? Are you not going to resist?"

The most powerful point of a martial artist was having internal force, and with the enhancement of internal force, their body strength, agility, and striking strength would all increase geometrically.

It was because internal force was the martial artist's origin power, so every martial artist had to transport internal force to their hands and feet before attacking in order to exert the strongest combat power.

However, Harmen did not know that Charlie did not need the so-called internal force at all.

At this moment, his body was filled with spiritual energy, and this kind of energy was an existence that martial artists could not even touch.

So, he yawned and said to Harmen, "You are really too inquisitive, if you want to fight, just fight, what are you yakking about in one sentence?"

"Grass!" Harmen was humiliated by Charlie in public, he was already extremely angry and said through clenched teeth,

"I'm fcuking kind enough to let you make the first move, but you still don't fcuking appreciate it, since that's the case, don't blame me for not being merciful!"

As soon as the words left his mouth, Harmen immediately attacked Charlie!

The strength of a six-star martial artist is not a cover, Harmen suddenly struck, his body was so fast that everyone on Charlie's side could not even see it clearly.

Very fast speed with very strong strength, this punch even made a sound of breaking air, at first glance is fierce!

This is the power of the six-star martial artist, Luther, a four-star martial artist who only needs to look, from the depths of the heart can not help but be filled with despair.

The ninjas of the four great families, at this moment also completely frozen, just one action of Harmen, the strength displayed has exceeded them by more than one level!

Everyone immediately looked at Charlie, they wanted to know what kind of method Charlie was planning to use to deal with such a fierce attack.

However, beyond everyone's expectations, Charlie did not move at all.

Even though he saw Harmen's right fist, fiercely attacked Charlie's chest.

The breaking sound of the heavy fist was like a whistling cannonball, causing everyone's expression to tighten.

Seeing him exerting all his strength, Joseph was afraid that he would kill Charlie with one punch, so he subconsciously shouted, "Harmen, leave him a"

Joseph wanted to say leave him a life, but before he could say the word life, he was immediately stunned by the sight before him!

Only to see Harmen's right fist had by now struck a full-force blow, and suddenly stopped at a position less than twenty centimeters from Charlie's chest.

Neither the people behind Harmen nor the people behind Charlie saw Harmen's right fist, which had been tightly grasped by Charlie with one hand!

And at that moment, Harmen's expression was already appalled!

On his fierce face, a three-year-old child-like astonishment and trepidation appeared.

He couldn't understand why his full-strength strike would be so easily grabbed by Charlie.

And what was even more outrageous was that the moment he was grabbed, the force of thousands of pounds gathered on his arm disappeared out of thin air.

This feeling is like a person jumping from a height of 10,000 meters, as the acceleration of gravity becomes stronger and stronger, the speed and strength also become greater and greater.

However, just when the speed and strength reached the extreme, the whole person suddenly fell into weightlessness similar to that in space, the big difference between before and after is simply subverting common sense!

Everyone, including Joseph, were also shocked beyond addition!

Anyone can see that just now Harmen's punch was a thousand pounds strong!

Joseph was even afraid that his punch would shatter all of Charlie's internal organs!

However, this is comparable to the attack of Mars hitting the earth, but was silently dissipated by Charlie with a single lift of his hand, this this is simply unimaginable!

Everyone there still does not understand, why?!

Charlie's contemptuous smile, to Harmen, he coldly shouted: "Waste! I see that you are also a big man, why are you still as weak as a snail? Hurry up and use all your mother's strength for me! Come again!"

Chapter 3515

Who would have thought that such a change would happen on the spot?

Who would have thought that the full force of a six-star martial artist's strike, in Charlie's eyes, could only end up with such an unbelievable evaluation as "as weak as a woman"!

Harmen couldn't even care about his anger.

He just stared dumbly at his own fist and muttered, "This is impossible this is never possible."

Joseph was also confused.

Although he couldn't figure out how exactly Charlie had done it, he had realized that this Charlie was in no way simple!

And at this time, the Wade family, as well as the people who had come to help Charlie, were equally shocked, but deep inside, they had already started to cheer!

A six-star martial artist, who couldn't even do anything to Charlie, this proved that Charlie did have the strength!

Morgan at this time also does not care about his usual dissatisfaction with Charlie, whispered to Andrew, his father: "Charlie he he really knows martial arts? I see that this person can not touch him at all!"

Andrew nodded repeatedly, his expression had been much more relaxed, and spoke, "So it seems that this boy Charlie has some real skills!"

Saying that, Andrew hurriedly instructed in a low voice: "Observe again, if Charlie can really handle the Cataclysmic Front, hurry up and hide the mourning clothes, do not be discovered!"

Zhongquan was also very excited at this time, he looked at Charlie's side face, his mind recalled Changying's vigorous, cross-armed appearance back then, unconsciously, his eyes were already filled with tears.

He could not help but feel: "Back then, the Wade family did not dare to follow the Changying together, who was trying to fight a big, so he angrily left, and finally died in another country"

"This! For this nearly twenty years, my heart has been very remorseful"

"Now, seeing the way his son stood in front of the Wade family and the Wade family's ancestral tomb, standing on his sword, made me see the shadow of Changying again"

"Perhaps, this also means that this old bone of mine will give way to him when the time comes"

At this moment, the other people of the Cataclysmic Front were also unable to understand the scene in front of them.

One of them, a black-skinned man, asked Joseph in a low voice: "Supreme Commander, the strength of the white-clothed Tiger King is still above me, and that strike he just made was indeed very impressive, how exactly did that guy across us defuse it?"

Joseph's expression was grave.

How did he resolve it?

He did not know.

He only knew that Harmen this time was in danger!

And he had promised in front of his own parents, as well as the heavenly spirits of Charlie's parents, that no one from the Cataclysmic Front could ever come forward to help.

This also meant that Harmen had to face Charlie alone.

So, he immediately yelled at Harmen, "Harmen! Make sure to go all out!"

Harmen's expression almost twisted as he murmured in his heart, "I I just gave my all am I really allowed to fight him to the death?"

Charlie saw that Harmen had been dumbfounded and could not help but frown.

Immediately after, he suddenly raised his hand and slapped Harmen on the face, saying in a cold voice: "What the fcuk are you dumbfounded for? I told you to come again, didn't you hear me?"

Harmen was dumbfounded by this slap.

Charlie didn't use much strength, but the insult was extremely strong.

Chapter 3516

Harmen did not react at all and just let this slap come up, naturally, he was humiliated and indignant.

So, he took two steps back and roared in anger and shame, "I'll kill you!!!"

After saying that, suddenly his body sank, his bones made crisp sounds one after another, and his internal strength suddenly boiled like a boiling pot, quickly running to both arms.

Seeing this situation, Joseph's expression was immediately astonished.

He knew very well that Harmen was really desperate.

Because, what he was using now was the strongest move in his martial arts technique, the Divine Tiger Fist, the Divine Tiger Out of the Mountain.

The reason why Harmen was called the White Tiger King was because of the practice of the Divine Tiger Fist.

Among the Divine Tiger Fist, the most powerful attack was this Divine Tiger Out of the Mountain.

Its greatest feature was its ability to quickly raise one's internal strength by at least fifty percent.

However, this technique was not something that could be used casually.

This is because this kind of drastic overdraft will bring strong repercussions to the user.

Lightly, the body would need many days to slowly repair, and during this repair process, the user could only exert half of their own strength.

In the heavy case, it will cause the user's cultivation to drop, and it may even take a year or two to catch up with this part of cultivation.

Therefore, this move, the divine tiger out of the mountain, is Harmen's life-saving technique, unless it is life-threatening, must go all out to fight, otherwise will never easily use it.

At this time Harmen even directly used this move, it is clear that he has decided to fight with Charlie to the death!

Moreover, Joseph knew very well that the strength of Harmen's move was so strong that even he did not dare to take it head-on, otherwise he would most likely be seriously injured.

If Harmen still couldn't take Charlie with this move, then it was basically certain that Charlie's strength was even higher than his own.

Then today, even if they kicked the real iron plate.

At this time Harmen is also regardless.

Charlie's humiliation of him, has far exceeded his mental capacity.

Insulting him is just, and even directly slapped him, and in front of all the core members of the Cataclysmic Front, this face, he had to die to get back!

Charlie also felt the changes in his body within a short period of time, and found that the internal force in his body had increased tremendously in an instant.

However, Charlie remained unmoved.

Because, even if a mole is strong, it is still a mole.

At this moment, Harmen's body bones were powerful internal force commitment suddenly soared, as if the whole person instantly swelled a body shape, even the body of mourning clothes were propped up countless mouths.

When everyone was dumbfounded, Harmen suddenly bowed his body, like a fierce tiger descending a mountain, and rushed towards Charlie!

Speed, strength, then the punch just now, much stronger!

The people behind Charlie, before they can regain their senses, they feel a strong wind wrapped in sand and soil blowing towards them.

The people have subconsciously closed their eyes, but even so, the tiny grains of sand hit the face, like a pain.

In the crowd to wait for the gust of wind to pass, ready to open their eyes to see what happened, they found that the repeat of the same scene just now.

Charlie once again grabbed the fist of Harmen.

And, this time, Charlie used only one hand to grab both of Harmen's fists!

All these people behind Charlie did not see his action just now and did not know how exactly he did it.

But all of this, Joseph, as well as the commanders of Cataclysmic Front behind him, saw everything clearly.

Just now, Harmen's fists came out like a fierce tiger and pounced on Charlie.

But to his surprise, his original thundering fists, in front of Charlie, were as powerless as a three-year-old child's tender fists.

Charlie just easily fished, then grabbed both of his fists to a halt.

A second ago, Harmen was a fierce tiger hunting with all his might.

And a second later, he went from a predatory tiger to a pet cat whose master had a death grip on both front paws and could not move at all!

Charlie raised his eyes at this time and sneered: "I heard that you are called the White Tiger King, I thought you were really a tiger, never thought! You're even worse than Hello Kitty, you're really a waste of a waste!"

Chapter 3517

Hearing Charlie's mockery made Harmen ashamed and indignant.

Seeing Charlie's playful eyes, deep inside his heart, a strong sense of fear surged up again.

He subconsciously said, "This is impossible! Even an eight-star martial artist could not have defused my Fierce Tiger's Mountain Strike so easily! How on earth did you do that?!"

Harmen's words also asked the heartfelt words of everyone in the Cataclysmic Front, including Joseph.

Each and every one of them did not expect that Harmen's full force strike would remain weak to the point of dregs in front of Charlie.

Their long-held worldview of martial arts was completely turned upside down, never dreaming that there would be such a powerful expert in this world.

At this time, Joseph has also sobered up and realized that his revenge plan, which he had carefully prepared for twenty years, might have been declared a failure before he had really struck.

In the face of Harmen's move "fierce tiger out of the mountain", Charlie's performance, completely unable to see his true strength, in what height!

This is like weightlifting, when an athlete lifts the maximum weight he can bear, even a layman can see through his body state, his expression state, that he has tried his best.

If your opponent exceeds you in weight, also seems to have done his best, or has been very hard, close to the limit, then you can probably judge his actual height.

However, if your opponent only used one hand, he can easily lift your limit weight without changing his face.

Then you do not know where his limit really is, he may still be able to lift twice the weight with one hand, perhaps two hands can also lift four times, eight times, or even eighteen times the weight.

But because Harmen, as the reference standard, is too far behind him, so no one knows, how strong Charlie really is.

Charlie at this time sneered and said indifferently: "Weak as such a dog, still have the nerve to call the fierce tiger out of the mountain? It's better to change the name and call it cockroach out of the hole!"

Joseph looked at Charlie with shock and horror, and had only one feeling in his heart, that he could not see the bottom.

Even Joseph's benefactor, the ancestor of the entire Cataclysmic Front, had not reached such strength.

Because his benefactor, stagnated in the Ming realm Great Perfection realm for thirty years, had not been able to breakthrough.

For ordinary martial artists, breakthroughs in small realms are as difficult as the sky, not to mention such large realms.

To open the two veins, which in itself blocked the vast majority of martial artists, and to open four meridians or even five or six, is very few, eight-star martial artists are even rare.

And to leap from eight-star martial artist to become a Dark Realm expert, it is even more difficult.

However, to reach the strength shown by Charlie, it is at least possible to become a legendary Dark Realm expert.

Therefore, Joseph realized that Charlie's strength, must have crossed into the Dark Realm, even if his own benefactor was here, he might not be his opponent.

What's more, in order to find a breakthrough, his benefactor began to travel the world five years ago, and now where he is, even he is not sure.

At this moment, although Harmen has been violently struggling to break free, but his fists are totally immobilized.

He looked at Charlie with a pair of terrified to the extreme eyes and asked with incomparable nervousness and apprehension, "What the h3ll are you you?!"

Charlie raised his eyes and blandly said, "I said, my name is Charlie, Charlie Wade."

Chapter 3518

After saying that, Charlie smiled and asked him, "Harmen, haven't you been yelling about killing me since yesterday? What, is this all your strength?"

Harmen was even more terrified, he was afraid that Charlie would immediately kill him, and subconsciously pleaded, "Mr. Wade! It's because I'm not aware of Mount Tai! Please spare me once"

"Spare your life?" Charlie's eyelids raised, coldly asked: "Those people you killed in the past, did you spare their lives? And you, who have you spared?"

Harmen's expression suddenly froze.

He had killed countless people over the years.

With his strength, he had fought overseas for so many years and had hardly met any opponents who could compete with each other, so every time he went on an expedition, he was able to win with a crushing advantage.

And every time he won, the defeated party would also be as he is now, bitterly begging, but he never had a soft hand.

Now, the wind and water turn, it's finally his turn to beg others to spare his life!

And Charlie, obviously not ready to let him go!

He looked at Harmen, the corners of his mouth suddenly rose a few points, revealing a playful and cruel smile.

Charlie's sudden and strange smile made Harmen's heart instantly seem to fall into an ice cave.

Although he didn't know what Charlie wanted to do to him, he could realize that he was going to be finished!

Just then, Charlie's right hand that grabbed Harmen's fist suddenly reversed his wrist!

Immediately afterward, Harmen felt as if both of his arms were sent into a meat grinder with powerful horsepower.

Then, the two arms were twisted together like a twist!

The pain started from the wrists of both hands and spread all the way to the arms!

He could even feel his wrists break first, followed by his small arms, elbows, and shoulder joints

The pain that penetrated deep into the marrow of the soul was not terrible, what was even more terrible was that the pain seemed to carry a virus, which rapidly invaded his body and made all his inner strength disappear in this instant.

At this moment, Harmen's heart surged with deep fear!

So, he could no longer hold back, his legs bent, he involuntarily kneeled on the ground, and shouted in despair: "Ah my hand my arm.... ...so painful ah!"

Charlie used facts to prove that the so-called experts, although strong, may really be afraid of pain.

Harmen has been practicing martial arts for so many years, but he has never experienced this kind of pain, having both arms twisted into twists alive.

In addition to the disappearance of internal force all over the body, the psychological and physical defenses are collapsing in an instant.

Therefore, he could only follow the direction of Charlie twisting his arms, subconsciously kneeling on the ground.

And the other people on the scene, seeing this scene, each and every one of them is like being struck by lightning!

Who would dare to believe that a strong six-star martial artist, not only was his full strength strike silently dissolved by Charlie, but even more outrageous, his arm was directly twisted into a twist by Charlie!

The fractured bone scraps pierced through the flesh in several locations, and blood gushed out along the wounds, which was shocking to the eyes!

Harmen's pain was several times to faint, but the progression is again awakened by the intense pain, the mouth had to let out a pig-like howl, in an attempt to relieve the pain brought about by the violent impact.

At that moment, Charlie said in a cold voice: "In vain you have practiced martial arts for many years, but in the end, this is the basis for many evil deeds, today, I will do justice to heaven and abolish all your cultivation!"

As soon as the words left his mouth, Harmen felt that the six meridians in his body that had been opened were suddenly rushed in by an extremely powerful force!

This feeling was as if the magma in the earth's crust was about to burst out of the crater, so powerful that it was simply unbearable!

In just an instant, he felt that all six of his meridians had been broken!

Years of hard training to become a six-star martial artist, but in this instant, ashes, and dust!

"My meridians my meridians are just gone! It's all gone just like that!"

Harmen muttered under his breath and suddenly let out a loud cry!

All his psychological support completely collapsed in this instant!

Chapter 3519

Who would have thought that Charlie would break all of Harmen's meridians at the same time as he broke his arms!

To be able to easily break all of Harmen's meridians and destroy all of his cultivation without making a sound, was simply a crushing difference between a human and a mole.

At this moment, everyone in the Cataclysmic Front was in despair.

The people around Charlie, on the other hand, could not wait to cheer.

As for Chengfeng, who was draped in mourning, his whole body had collapsed, and his hands and feet were involuntarily shivering.

He really did not expect that the Wade family had such a powerful existence.

The Cataclysmic Front that he relied on, the Cataclysmic Front that he thought could absolutely crush Charlie completely, was not a match for him at all!

He suddenly thought that his two granddaughters, as well as his eldest daughter-in-law, had run to help Charlie, and his heart thumped: "Could it be could it be that this Charlie is the top expert who has been secretly targeting me?!"

Thinking of this, Chengfeng's heart, more desperate to the extreme.

And at this time, Charlie looked at Harmen, who had completely collapsed, and asked with a smile, "What? The titled White Tiger King, how come you've conceded so quickly?"

In order to live, Harmen lost all his expert demeanor, he took the initiative to kneel on the ground and begged bitterly with tears in his voice:

"Mr. Wade, my arms are completely ruined, my meridians are also broken, now I'm a complete invalid, please please give me a hand, leave me a dog's life!"

Harmen, who had broken down to the point of kneeling down and begging for mercy, made Joseph's heart turn to ashes, and also made the other members of the Front shocked beyond belief.

Although Harmen was indignant beyond measure, he still wanted to live in his bones, and even if there was only a glimmer of hope for life, he was unwilling to give up.

Because, he knew Charlie's strength, if he really wanted to kill him, it was as simple as moving his finger.

Harmen howled, his arms were twisted into a wretched mess, he could only use the strength of his waist and back to bow and kowtow, while kowtowing, while crying and begging: "Mr. Wade I was wrong I shouldn't have spoken out against you much less provoked your majesty"

"But but I don't want to die I really don't want to die"

"Please, please, for the sake of I have become this useless, please be merciful, spare my life"

Charlie looked at him coldly, his voice steeply raised a few points, sternly questioned: "You just dared to be reckless in front of my parents' spirit, do you really think I can spare your dog's life if you kneel on the ground and kowtow to beg for mercy?"

Harmen cried out: "I know I'm wrong I really know I'm wrong"

Charlie gave a fierce slap over, coldly said: "Now you know you are wrong? When you attacked the Wade family yesterday with a cigar in your mouth, weren't you very arrogant? Didn't you say you would be the first to kill me?"

Saying that, Charlie's eyes flashed and said coldly, "Right, don't you love smoking cigars? Then I'll come and make you a cigar, so you can smoke it properly!"

After saying that, Charlie looked at Orvel and said offhandedly, "Orvel! Go get some yellow paper for the graves! Get some more!"

"Yes, Master Wade!" Orvel hurriedly took out several bundles of yellow paper to be burned at the grave from the pile of ancestor worship materials prepared by the Wade family.

Chapter 3520

Charlie brought a thick bundle, forcefully rolled it into the shape of a paper roll as thick as a mineral water bottle, and then directly stuffed one of them into Harmen's mouth and said to Orvel:

"Come, Orvel! Serve this white-clothed tiger king to smoke a big cigar that I personally made for him!"

Orvel smiled heatedly and immediately took out a lighter and lit the other end of the paper roll, while lighting it, he sneered,

"Mr. Tiger King, you are really fcuking lucky to be able to smoke a cigar made by Master himself, I guess you are the only one in the world."

When he saw that the paper roll was thicker, he couldn't light it, so he slapped Harmen in the face and said, "Damn it, why don't you smoke it? If you don't smoke, how the fcuk can I light it?"

Harmen's mouth was stuffed with this paper roll, his heart was filled with shame and anger, but he could only obey and desperately smoke.

But the smoke produced by the burning of this yellow paper could not be compared with the flavorful Cuban cigar, and after the first puff, Harmen was choked by the smoke and coughed, and tears and snot gushed out at the same time.

Charlie glared at him and sneered, "Why did you lose your style of holding a cigar, spouting clouds, and talking in front of me yesterday?"

Harmen thought of his arrogant appearance yesterday and couldn't help but shiver.

Charlie looked at his frightened look and continued, "Don't forget, you also killed one of my family's guards with cigar smoke! Even if it's just one life for one life, I'll kill you today!"

Speaking of this, Charlie gave a slight beating and continued, "Don't you want to live? First finish smoking this big cigar, after that, I'll consider whether to spare your life, but if you can't finish, sorry, you're the first one to die today!"

Hearing this, Harmen was desperate and wanted to do everything possible to survive.

So, he could only desperately try, hard to smoke the thick roll of yellow paper, the whole person was choked by the smoke almost collapsed.

However, he did not dare to slow down, and could only do his best to inhale the smoke into his body.

They all knew that Harmen loved Cuban cigars, but who would have thought that he would end up in this situation today?

When he finally finished the roll of yellow paper, his whole body was about to collapse and die.

And when it burned to the end, the yellow paper with fire, directly to his lips and around the mouth, burning a bunch of prairie blisters.

Finally survived Harmen, coyly looked at Charlie, softly asked: "Wade Mr. Wade I have all finished smoking, can spare my life?"

Charlie sneered: "Of course not! You want to live, definitely not so simple! Everything depends on my mood!"

Harmen completely collapsed, so he turned his head, like a child with tears streaming down his face, looking at Joseph, choking and begging, "Supreme Commander save me save me Supreme Commander"

Joseph's heart at this time, also full of despair.

Never dreamed that today on the Waderest Mountain, will be such a situation.

He looked at Harmen's painful and desperate appearance, and then associated with Charlie's incomparably powerful strength, his heart was already dead ash.

He knew that his revenge was completely hopeless.

So, he swallowed and spoke with a respectful tone and a hoarse voice: "Charlie please let him go! If you let him go, we, the Cataclysmic Front, will immediately withdraw, and in this life and in this world, will no longer oppose the Wade family!"

As if he had heard a big joke, Charlie laughed: "Joseph Wan! Do you think that my Wade Family's ancestral tomb is a place where you can come and go whenever you want?"

Joseph gritted his teeth and asked him, "Then what do you want?"

Charlie sneered, "What I want is to treat others the way they want to be treated!"

Joseph asked nervously, "What do you you mean?"

Charlie looked at the two coffins behind him and laughed: "Didn't you threaten to bruise my parents to death? It just so happens that your parents' coffins are right here, so work hard to experience your good idea!"

Chapter 3521

Charlie's words caused Joseph's expression to instantly flinch!

Immediately afterwards, he clenched his teeth and said in a cold voice: "Charlie! Who gave you the guts! How dare you disrespect the spirits of my parents in heaven!"

Charlie sneered, "I didn't expect that the so-called Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front was nothing more than a double-labeled dog!"

After saying that, Charlie said, "You are the one who has been yelling and wanting to bury my parents' bones, allowing you to disrespect my parents' spirit in heaven, but not allowing me to return the favor by doing the same to others?"

"Why? Are you fucking tougher than me? Or are you better than me?"

Joseph was at a loss as to how to reply.

He knew that he had brought up the matter of bruising the bones first.

But at that time, he really did not expect that the Wade Family would have such top experts.

He also thought that he was in a complete crushing position against the Wade family.

Now, this situation could only be described as lifting a stone and smashing his own feet.

Seeing that he didn't know how to reply for a while, Charlie sneered, then kicked Harmen, who was kneeling on the ground, and said indifferently, "Come, you come to judge, if I raise the ashes of your Supreme Commander's parents, is he to blame?"

Harmen did not dare to disobey Charlie, but also felt that his fate today is all thanks to Joseph, so he did not think twice and said: "He is to blame! If he did not have to cause these things, I would not have ended up in such a situation"

Charlie looked at Joseph and asked him, "Did you hear that? Even your men are saying that you are to blame!"

Joseph said with a black face and gritted teeth, "Charlie! If you insult my parents again, I will fight you to the death today! Although you are very strong, but I am not a vegetarian either!"

Charlie coldly snorted disdainfully and said, "Joseph, you are not qualified to fight me to the death! Don't blame me for not giving you a chance, leave your parents' coffins and I will let you all go, otherwise, one of you will have to die today!"

Joseph only felt the blood surge up, gritted his teeth and roared, "A man can be killed but not humiliated! Even if I die, I will never let you humiliate my parents!!!"

Charlie nodded and said indifferently: "Then I can wait until you die before I insult you, anyway, the result is the same, by the way, I tell you, I am the most vindictive person, how others want to treat me, I will pay back, even double!"

"If I'm in a bad mood, after I kill you, I'll bury you and your parents together!"

At these words, a blond white man next to him said, "Supreme Commander! I've put up with him for a long time! Let's go together and kill him first! If not, let's fight with him!"

At this moment, it was the Golden Hair Lion King, one of the four commanders of the Cataclysmic Front.

As soon as his words came out, many of the members of the Front who had been repressing immediately spoke out in agreement.

Many of them had received favors from Joseph, and were even Joseph's disciples. Seeing Charlie humiliate him like this, they naturally could not accept it.

Charlie's face was indifferent at this time, his toes casually kicked lightly on the ground, a stone was wrapped with powerful aura and quickly flew out at an extremely fast speed!

The next thing you know, the stone directly smashed the forehead of the golden-haired lion king, making a bloody hole through front and back!

In just an instant, the Golden-furred Lion King, one of the four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, died on the spot!

Chapter 3522

Who would have thought that Charlie would suddenly strike with a deadly blow!

No one could have imagined that!

The Golden Lion King, who was a six-star martial artist like Harmen, was struck through the brain by a stone kicked by his opponent!

With this, those soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front who wanted to swarm and fight against Charlie subconsciously took a few steps back.

At the same time, the impulse to fight with Charlie in their hearts was also stunned in an instant by Charlie's hand just now!

The gang was horrified in their hearts, they knew that since Charlie could kill the Golden Hair Lion King with a flip of his hand, then he could also kill any of them with the same method!

Joseph also completely froze!

At this moment, he finally realized what was the gap between himself and Charlie.

He knew that if Charlie made a move, he would probably not be able to survive a single move in his hands!

At this moment, Charlie, who had just killed one of them, looked at Harmen with a chagrined face and sighed,

"Hey, impulsive impulsive, I just said that I would be the first to kill you first today, but I didn't expect that I wouldn't be able to hold back for a while and let someone else steal your first position, you won't blame me, right?"

Harmen was frightened out of his mind and said offhandedly, "No no absolutely no"

Charlie nodded, turned to look at the gang of Cataclysmic Front, each member of which was full of horror, said indifferently:

"Anyone who is not afraid of death, can take the initiative to come forward, I have long been ready to kill in front of my parents' spirit today, even if you all kill, I Charlie will never blink!"

The killing intent in Charlie's tone made the hearts of the gang of Cataclysmic Front, subconsciously surge in a panic.

At this time, Charlie toe hit the ground and a pebble bounced up, he grabbed the pebble, while playing with it in his hand, and while looking at the nearly a hundred Dragon Hall soldiers, he said indifferently:

"Today is my personal grudge with the Joseph, and you people have nothing to do with it, so, all of you must now step back, if not going back, death is your destiny!"

These people immediately panicked, the crowd looked at each other, for a time do not know whether to stand still, or take a step back.

After all, if they really took a step back at this time, it would also signify that they were completely clear of the camp with Joseph.

But among these people, many of them have deep feelings with Joseph, really let them stand in line at this time, they also can not bear it.

So, some of them immediately took a step back, but still nearly half of them chose to stand still.

And this group of people who stood still also had a fluke in mind.

Charlie only had a stone in his hand, and those who stood still, there were dozens of people, could he kill everyone with a stone?

Charlie saw this and smiled faintly.

In this regard, he was not surprised.

Then, he looked at a black man among these people and opened his mouth to ask him, "I heard that there is still a black-faced panther king in the Cataclysmic Front, if I guessed correctly, it should be you, right?"

That black man panicked a little at once and subconsciously said, "Yes it's me"

Charlie nodded and said blandly: "Among the four battle commanders of your Cataclysmic Front, now you are the only one left intact, and you are still standing still, it seems that you also want to be my enemy?"

The black-faced Panther King was in a panic, and when he thought of the Golden Hair Lion King being pierced through the brain by a stone by Charlie just now.

He subconsciously took a step back and waved his hands repeatedly, "Mr. Wade, you misunderstood I don't want to oppose you I'll take a step back"

Charlie shook his head and said indifferently, "It's late!"

Chapter 3523

This late sentence from Charlie, made the black-faced panther king's soul scared!

He almost subconsciously took several steps backward one after another, then suddenly turned around and desperately tried to run down the mountain.

He had just seen the means of Charlie when he killed the Golden Hair Lion King.

A single stone could kill a six-star martial artist.

If he didn't run, he was afraid that he would repeat the mistake of the Golden Hair Lion King.

However, he had just turned around and had not even taken two steps when he felt an instant pain in the back of his head, followed by the loss of all consciousness.

The black-faced panther king died a very crisp death, almost in a flash of lightning, so he did not suffer much pain.

However, in the eyes of the other soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, the death of the black-faced leopard king was too miserable!

Charlie had used a pebble to directly pierce his brain.

What was even more tragic was that the pebble shot through the back of his head and blasted out of his front face, blasting a fist-sized bloody hole right in the middle of his entire head!

His nose was gone, and his eyeballs were squeezed out of his eyesocket by the tremendous force of the pebbles!

In this instant, everyone in the Cataclysmic Front was completely shocked to death!

The four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front had already broken one in the Middle East, and now one had been destroyed and two had died!

At this point, all four battle commanders of the Front had fallen.

Among the remaining people, apart from Joseph, the strongest one was only a five-star commander, so how could they be Charlie's opponent?

Charlie then looked at the group of panicked to the extreme members of the Cataclysmic Front, coldly said:

"Each of you has trained hard for many years to achieve today's cultivation, if you do not want so many years of hard work to be ruined, then all of you give me a step back!"

As soon as Charlie's words fell, nearly a hundred people backed up almost without hesitation.

The only one who didn't move was Joseph.

At this time, Joseph did not expect that the core layer of the Cataclysmic Front, which he had formed and built with his own hands, would fall apart like this.

At this time, Charlie looked at the eight commanders of the Cataclysmic Front who were carrying the coffin and said in a cold voice: "You guys, put the coffin down and take another step back!"

These eight men heard the words and immediately put the coffins of Joseph's parents on the ground and honestly retreated backward.

In front of the formation of the Cataclysmic Front, at this time, only Joseph was left alone.

Charlie raised his eyes, looked at him, and asked him, "When you came to Waderest today with gongs and drums, did you ever think that things would turn into this?"

Joseph was disheveled and let out a miserable laugh: "The skill is inferior to others, there is nothing to say."

Charlie sneered: "You may not know, in fact, I have been waiting for you for a long time."

Joseph raised his head, looked at Charlie, and asked in confusion, "What do you mean by that?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I had someone bring two people to Eastcliff the night before last, these two people, you know, next, let you meet one by one."

Chapter 3524

Just when Joseph didn't know what exactly Charlie meant by these words, Charlie turned his head to look at Luther and spoke, "Mr. He, the younger guy kneeling in front of my parents' grave, you can bring him here."

"Okay, Mr. Wade!" Luther knew that the younger one Charlie was talking about was Walter Chen, who Charlie had brought back from the Middle East.

So, he walked to Charlie's parents' spirit, pulled Walter, who was wearing a black cloth bag on his head, to Charlie's side, and said respectfully, "Mr. Wade, the person is here."

Charlie nodded, looked at Joseph, and asked him with a smile, "Supreme Commander Wan, do you know who this is?"

Joseph looked bewildered.

How would he know who this person with a black hood on his head really was?

He didn't have a translucent eye either.

What's more, Walter's consciousness had long been sealed in it by Charlie, and Joseph couldn't even feel the slightest ability to cultivate.

So, he looked at Charlie and opened his mouth to ask: "Who exactly is this person?"

Charlie sneered: "What? You can't recognize your own right-hand man with his face masked?"

Joseph was even more confused.

Although Charlie had hinted that it was his right-hand man, he could not think of Walter at all.

Because, in the personal perception of all the commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, Walter was bound to be in the Middle East, and could not be in China.

When Charlie saw his face surprised, he sneered and ripped off the black cloth bag on Walter's head.

When Joseph, as well as the other commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, saw Walter's face, everyone's expression immediately became appalled.

No one could believe that Walter, who had been missing for many days, would be in Charlie's hands.

Joseph subconsciously asked, "Walter you how did you get here?!"

Walter at this time expression silent standing in place, like a fool pestle, eyes also in a state of the unfocused zone, as if he did not hear the voice of Joseph.

Joseph did not know what had happened to Walter, but seeing him so dazed, he also realized that things were probably a bit beyond his imagination, so he hurriedly asked again: "Walter! Don't you recognize me?"

Walter still did not give any response.

Charlie smiled faintly at this time: "I forgot to tell you, Walter's consciousness has been sealed inside his body by me, the current him is no longer the one you are familiar with, the current him is just a puppet of mine."

Joseph and the other commanders of the Front were dumbfounded.

Sealing a person's consciousness inside his body, such a thing was unheard of to them!

Joseph also did not believe that Charlie could have such a divine ability, such a tactic was simply unthinkable.

Seeing that they could not understand, Charlie pointed at Harmen who was kneeling on the ground, and said to Walter, "Smoke him for me!"

Without thinking, Walter rushed up, grabbed Harmen's collar, and slapped him several times, causing Harmen to scream in agony.

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said, "All right, stop."

Only then did Walter stop moving and reentered Charlie's side.

Joseph looked dumbfounded, completely confused as to what method Charlie had used to make Walter become like this now.

Seeing his puzzled face, Charlie gently patted Walter's shoulder and laughed: "Come, for the time being, give you the freedom to speak for a minute, say whatever you want to say out loud!"

Although Walter's consciousness has been blocked, but he can still use all the senses of his body.

Everything that happened around him during this period of time he knew exactly, Joseph to lead the brothers to kill up the Waderest, this thing he also knew very well.

Even just now, he kneeled in front of Charlie's parents' spirit, not being able to see with his own eyes this scene that just happened, but he also guessed what just happened roughly through the sound.

However, his reception of external information is one-way, except for receiving external information from his physical senses, he could not control his body to make any reaction, even just blinking his eyelids.

At the moment when Charlie just tapped his shoulder, his consciousness finally became one with his body again, this long-lost feeling, like a vegetative person who had been sleeping for years, finally woke up, instantly brought him to tears.

Immediately afterward, he looked at Joseph, his emotions instantly collapsed, bawling and begging: "Supreme Commander please find a way to save me, or or kill me immediately..."

"This feeling of consciousness being imprisoned inside the body is even more terrifying and desperate than the eighteen levels of hell!!!"

"It's really terrible! No! As! Death! Ah!!!"

Chapter 3525

The second expert of the Cataclysmic Front, the Greenwood Wolf King Walter Chen, in such a broken state and crying miserable appearance seemed to have hammered a heavy punch on the heart of everyone in the Cataclysmic Front!

Although they did not know what it was like to have their consciousness imprisoned in their bodies.

But seeing Walter's current appearance caused their hearts to be terrified to the core of their being of this unknown taste.

No one dares to imagine, if such a thing happens to them, what kind of feeling they would be helpless and worse than death.

That really is to call the day not to answer, not to call the ground

It was also at this moment that deep inside their hearts, they were completely filled with hellish fear of Charlie.

Originally thought that three of the four war kings were destroyed in Charlie's hands, and another one was destroyed in the Middle East.

But who would have thought that these four, it turns out, were destroyed in Charlie's hands!

Joseph also panicked, he subconsciously asked Charlie: "The matter of Syria was done by you?!"

Charlie nodded his head and said very frankly: "Yes, I did it! The reason why Hamid was able to annihilate several thousand soldiers of you was all thanks to my guidance;"

"The reason why the government forces were able to capture more than ten thousand soldiers of you, was also all thanks to my help!"

At this moment, Joseph's psychological defense line completely collapsed.

He finally understood that the revenge he had been preparing for twenty years was just a farce of hitting a stone with an egg.

Charlie's power had far exceeded his perception!

Not to mention that he was not Charlie's opponent, the entire Cataclysmic Front combined might not be Charlie's opponent.

Joseph looked at Walter again, and seeing his tearful, desperate and fearful appearance, his heart was like passing through the time of his mother's death.

Then, he looked at Charlie, holding back his inner humiliation, clasped his fist and begged, "Charlie! It's me, Joseph, who is ignorant of Mount Tai! Please let Harmen and Walter go."

"Let me take my parents' coffins and leave, and from today onwards, Cataclysmic Front will leave China immediately and will never come back again!"

Charlie laughed coldly, "You want to negotiate with me even though you're dying? What do you think you are?"

"Outside, you are the head of the Cataclysmic Frontal, but here, you are just a fucking evil dog that is looking for death!"

Joseph's expression was austere as he asked him, "Then what do you want to be satisfied with?"

Charlie smiled and blandly said, "Don't rush, it's not time for me to say the conditions, let me introduce you to another old acquaintance!"

Then, Charlie gave Luther another look.

Luther understood and went back to the spirit of Charlie's parents and pulled Zynn Su, who was kneeling there, over as well.

Joseph did not know who this person was again, but he could be sure that this person must have a close relationship with himself!

After Zynn was brought to Charlie, Charlie looked at Joseph and asked him with a smile, "Joseph, before unlocking this old acquaintance of yours, I have something that I have not shared with you properly since you came to the mountain until now."

"So we might as well run through this matter first."

Joseph cautiously asked, "What is it?"

Chapter 3526

Charlie lightly said: "I heard that your father was a core member of the 'Anti-Wade Alliance' back then, bent on following the Su family's side, with them against my father, but my father never did anything against your father, this point, you can admit?"

Joseph said in a loud voice: "Back then again the futures market, it was your father who made a game to lure my father into a trap!"

"My father lost his entire family fortune! Because of this, he chose to commit suicide by jumping off a building! And because of his suicide, my mother took the medicine and killed herself! This is all thanks to your father!"

Charlie's expression grew cold and he said, "You're fcuking bull5hitting!"

"In the business world, everything changes rapidly! Your father was not capable, limited, and did not know himself!"

"Who the h3ll is to blame if he thought he was going to enter the futures market and try to compete with my father, only to have my father beat him legitimately and lose all his assets?"

"It's his own inability and limited level, what did it have to do with my father?"

Speaking of which, Charlie gave a slight beating and continued, "If your father just couldn't do it, so be it, the big deal is to go back to sleep and rise again."

"But he had not even enough psychological strength, he had to run to the roof and jump down, this can also be blamed on my father?"

"And your mother! Your father committed suicide, but she left you behind and took the poison herself to die, does this have anything to do with my father?"

Joseph was not convinced and angrily blurted out, "This was all your father's conspiracy!"

Charlie stared at him and asked coldly: "According to you, you are as self-righteous, narrow-minded, weak, limited, and unaware as your father was back then!"

"You even took the initiative to come to Waderest Mountain and shamelessly say that you wanted to raze my parents' graves! And now you are at the disadvantage and lose your life! Is this all a conspiracy by me?"

Joseph's expression instantly froze, Charlie's words hit his soul, making it impossible for him to refute!

Charlie looked at him and said coldly, "Joseph! You are the same today as your father was back then! All of them are to blame! Even if you die ten thousand times, you are still to blame!!!"

Joseph was already in tears at this point.

He knew that what Charlie said was right.

The current self, like his father back then, had taken the initiative to provoke a character he could not afford to provoke at all, and subsequently suffered a complete defeat.

And the so-called parental hatred was just a blind hatred that had been pent up deep inside his heart for many years as he had voiced his own injustice for his parents.

Just as his inner faith began to collapse, Charlie pointed at Zynn beside him and said in a cold voice, "Come, let you meet the great benefactor of your Wan family back then!"

Saying that, Charlie ripped off the black cloth bag that was covering Zynn's head.

In this instant, Joseph's whole body was struck by lightning!

He naturally recognized Zynn.

Although so many years had passed, but Zynn as an adult, appearance has not changed much, only a little older than before, so Joseph almost the first time he recognized him.

He subconsciously blurted out, "Su Uncle Su?!"

Chengfeng, the old man of the Su family, at this time is also completely confused, the eldest son missing for so long without any news, did not expect to be in the hands of Charlie!

Zynn at this time to see his father as well as Joseph, is also wide-eyed, want to say something, but the mouth is still plugged with a towel, so a word can not be sent out.

Charlie pulled the towel off his mouth, Zynn hurriedly said to Joseph: "Joseph, you're confused!"

Joseph was already in tears at this point and choked, "Uncle Su, it's really you For so many years, I have never forgotten your great kindness to the Wan family, but for so many years I did not get in touch with you for various reasons, so please forgive me"

Zynn was also red-eyed and choked, "What a time to say this"

Charlie then opened his mouth and said to Zynn: "Mr. Su, Arthur Wan was your man at the beginning, and no one knows more about the Anti-Wade Alliance than you."

"So you say in front of Joseph what really happened back then, and who was actually responsible for the whole thing."

Saying that, Charlie instructed another sentence: "You must start from objective facts! Do not deliberately cater to me, not to deliberately avoid your own responsibility, as long as what you say is indeed the objective truth, you say anything I will not pursue!"

"But if you dare to say half a word of falsehood, I will kill you in front of my parents' spirit wit

Chapter 3527

At this moment, Zynn let out a long sigh and said very seriously to Joseph:

"Joseph Charlie was right just now your parents' death, indeed, had nothing to do with his father"

Joseph tearfully questioned, "Uncle Su, my father went against Changying Wade back then to defend you, and today his and my mother's coffins are here, aren't you afraid that they will be cold-hearted when you say that?"

Zynn helplessly lamented, "Even if I die today and go over there to see your parents, I would still say that."

Words to this, Zynn with a slight beating, he added, "the year of the Anti-Wade Alliance, itself is an immoral existence,"

"Changying had always been decent, and this person was not only decent, the ability was extremely strong."

"So much so that so many of our families have long been shrouded in his shadow"

"So, those of us who were not as good as him, in order to contain him, we set up the Anti-Wade Alliance, so from this point of view, we have been at fault in the first place"

"Moreover, back then, your father, in order to cater to me, was extremely attached to the matter of the Anti-Wade Alliance, always trying to find an opportunity to prove his ability by striking at Changying"

"It just so happens that those years foreign trade, as well as the entire international futures market fluctuations, were very large, food, crude oil, as well as a variety of precious metals were very turbulent, many people got overnight rich."

"But also many people overnight went bankruptcy, your father thought he understood the international situation."

"So he took the initiative to join the futures market, ready to snipe Changying, but the results was... he was simply not Changying's opponent"

"Your father's loss was up to eighty percent, Changying also called him to advise him to stop, but your father felt that he was deliberately forcing him to leave the field."

"So in order to win, he even loaned a lot of money outside at high interest rates, and wanted to fight Changying to the death"

"The final result was that your father lost all his assets, while also owing billions in debt outside, he could not afford such a major defeat, so he chose to commit suicide"

Speaking of this, Zynn sighed lightly, and said, "As for your mother, the reason why she took poison to commit suicide on the day of your father's first seven days."

"Because at that time the debt collectors in order to force your mother to pay back the money, had chased her to your father's grave, billions of debts."

"To be honest I could not do anything about it, and finally your mother was desperate before she chose to....."

Zynn paused slightly for a moment, looking at Joseph, sighing with emotion: "Joseph, I as a witness, can say absolutely fair words, the death of your parents, really has nothing to do with Changying!"

"I blame your father for being too greedy and adventurous, even I am not Changying's opponent, but he misjudged the situation and thought he could defeat Changying,"

"To say the least, he was just like you who think you can defeat Charlie today"

Speaking of this, Zynn said with an extremely painful and regretful expression, "Joseph, you could mix in overseas to be the Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front,"

"This has been quite remarkable, why not properly continue to create your own career overseas?"

"Why should you be blinded by the so-called hatred and run back to your country to continue to fight with the Wade family, if you did not come back, how would you suffer this calamity"

Joseph had completely collapsed by now.

He kneeled on the ground with a poof.

Chapter 3528

Joseph cried out, "Every day for the past twenty years I have tried my best, the driving force that supports me is to come back to avenge my parents"

"But whoever thought that my father was defeated by Changying back then, and I am defeated by Changying's son today"

"What's even more ridiculous is that, according to what you just said, not only was Changying not my father's enemy, but he also tried to persuade my father to return to the right path."

"And it was my father who lost all of his strength and gambled, and even indirectly dragged my mother to her death"

The first time I saw this, I was in the middle of a fight. I really couldn't understand! I've been overseas for twenty years to try my luck for what exactly"

"These twenty years, I dare not return home, dare not go to my parents' graves to pay respects, every Qingming or their anniversary, I could only burn some paper money abroad, cry a bit as a tribute"

"The reason why I did not dare to come back for so many years was that I want to wait for myself to have the strength to win, for their blood revenge, a clean slate"

"But now, everything is surprisingly this situation again"

Joseph said this, raised his head, with red eyes as well as desperate eyes looking at Zynn, broke down and cried:

"I can not understand I really can not understand ah Uncle Su this feeling, as if I have lived all these twenty years in vain"

Zynn inwardly sad, also can't help but tear up.

He could understand the multiple pains of Joseph.

The hatred back then, the failure now, and the misunderstanding behind this, were all tormenting him madly, making his life worse than death.

So, Zynn said comfortingly, "Joseph think about it, your parents' death has long been a foregone conclusion, and your efforts in the past twenty years are not in vain."

"I have also heard about the reputation of Cataclysmic Front, you have done very well, as long as you can clear up the misunderstanding with Mr. Wade, with the Wade family, and seek Mr. Wade's forgiveness, your future is still unlimited!"

At this point, Zynn looked at Charlie and begged, "Mr. Wade, please forgive him for his shortsightedness and for all the suffering he has endured in the past 20 years!"

Charlie sneered: "If he is only here to seek justice for his parents, then after the matter is said, he can admit his wrongdoing and apologize to my parents, I can also let him go."

Speaking of which, Charlie turned his words and said in a harsh and incomparable tone in a cold voice:

"But! He thinks he is the master of the Cataclysmic Front, thinks he has achieved something extraordinary."

"His strength is unparalleled, he dares to say that he wants to bury my parents to the ground! I can never forgive him for this! I can only blame him for being too crazy!"

Upon hearing this, Joseph hurriedly asked him, "Mr. Wade, what exactly do you want to be satisfied with to let this matter go?"

Charlie said indifferently, "I said it! I want to return the favor of others with the way of others! It just so happens that he took the initiative to bring his parents' coffin, so this is his own humiliation!"

Saying that, Charlie stared at Joseph with stern eyes and said word by word:

"And I can put my words here now, no matter what I, Charlie, want to do, you, Joseph, can't stop me!"

"If you are not convinced, you can compete with me first! If you lose, I won't kill you, I'll waste you and let you see with your own eyes how your parents were battered to death as you said before!"

Joseph's body subconsciously shivered as he turned his head to look at his parents' coffin, and then to Charlie, his heart was deadly gray.

A moment later, he suddenly clenched both fists and fiercely mobilized all the internal force in his body.

Just when the others thought that he was going to rush up and fight for his life with Charlie, Joseph shook off all eight of his meridians in a flash!

Immediately afterward, he spat out a large mouthful of blood and looked at Charlie, saying weakly,

"Mr. Wade, I have already cut all my meridians, from today onwards, I can only be a useless person with no power.

Chapter 3529

At this moment, the expressions of everyone at the scene were shocked and appalled.

No one had expected that Joseph, as an eight-star martial artist, would completely admit defeat by cutting his own meridians without even fighting Charlie!

Even Charlie himself was slightly amazed.

He had expected Joseph to fight to the death, but to his surprise, he had directly cut his own meridians.

At this moment, Joseph once again knocked his head hard on the ground and said in a loud voice: "A thousand mistakes, it is my fault alone, I beg Mr. Wade to arrange for my parents to be reburied,"

"And I also beg Mr. Wade to spare these men who have followed me in the battle for many years, as for myself, as long as you say a word, I would like to kowtow to death in front of you!"

To Joseph, he had long realized that he could not possibly be Charlie's opponent, and these men of his could not possibly be Charlie's opponent either.

Those helpers behind Charlie hadn't even made a move yet, and his side had lost three Battle commanders, not to mention that his men were now scared out of their wits by this man.

And even if they still dared to fight Charlie to the death, they couldn't possibly have any chance of winning.

The biggest possibility is that the whole army will be wiped out.

At that time, he and his men would not be spared, and his parents' coffin would also fall into Charlie's hands.

Therefore, Joseph decided to break his own meridians and kowtow to Charlie, just to save his parents' coffins and also to leave the other members of Front stay alive.

As for his own life, he had already put it aside.

As long as he could satisfy Charlie and make him spare his parents and his other men, he would have no complaints if he died here.

Chengfeng almost fainted at this moment.

He still expected Joseph to become his solid backing in the future, but now, Joseph had already destroyed his own meridians and become a ruined man.

On Charlie's side, many people felt that this scene was very exciting, but Liona's expression was filled with a bit of intolerance.

She saw Joseph growing up, and seeing him now so miserable, her heart could not help but sympathize, and even hoped that Charlie would be able to let this go and not pursue the matter any further.

However, when she thought of Charlie before Joseph came up to Waderest Mountain, she told herself that she should not plead for him, so she didn't know how to speak at once.

At this moment, Charlie expressionlessly looked at Joseph and said in a cold voice: "The reason you cut your own meridians is because you are too weak and want to ask for my forgiveness."

"It seems to be quite courageous, but in fact, it is only a broken wrist strategy! All you did was to save your parents' corpse and coffin! I won't buy your account!"

Upon hearing these words, Joseph's whole body collapsed, and he bowed violently, knocking his head to the ground!

At this time, his forehead was already full of blood, and several large gouges were bleeding continuously, but even so, he still stood up and begged loudly, "Mr. Wade, please spare my parents!"

Charlie was still unmoved.

When he raised his head, blood was already flowing all over his face, and he continued to beg loudly, "Mr. Wade! Please, please give me a hand! Let my parents go!!!"

Charlie looked normal, not looking at the bloodied Joseph in the slightest.

After all, Joseph had previously threatened to bruise his parents, so even if he really died here, Charlie would not have the slightest sympathy.

Seeing this, Joseph once again made a fiercely knocked down, this time smashed full of blood almost gushing out, the mouth weak to the extreme said,

"Mr. Wade please beg you please raise your hand spare spare my spare my parents"

Chapter 3530

Charlie's expression is still as cold as ice, opened his mouth and asked, "Joseph, you still do not understand the situation, what makes you ask me to raise my hand? What makes me want to raise my hand to you?"

Joseph saw Charlie was not moved in the slightest, his heart was ashen, suddenly turned his head and looked at his parents' coffin and bawled: "Dad mom son unfilial son sorry to you two, let you two go for so many years and still be implicated by your son sorry really sorry"

At this time, Liona's nose was sour, really some of them can not see it anymore, immediately out of the crowd, looking at Charlie, pleading: "Charlie, for the sake of Joseph sincerely know the wrong, just forgive him this time"

When Joseph saw Liona, he immediately recognized her and was dumbfounded: "Du Auntie Du How come you are also here"

Liona looked at him with a sympathetic face and sighed: "Charlie saved me and Zhiyu before, we heard that you were coming up Waderest, worried that Charlie was in danger so we rushed over here overnight."

"Originally wanted to come out of our way to beg you for a higher hand, but did not expect hey"

Joseph's tears completely can not stop, said tragically: "Sorry Auntie for giving you trouble I do not ask Mr. Wade can let me go, only that he can let my parents go, a thousand mistakes."

"It is my fault, I didn't see right and wrong, and out of self-importance, I spoke wild words, will Mr. Wade spare my parents bones"

Speaking of this, Joseph lowered his head, choked to the point of some trembling said: "I also know, Mr. Wade how to treat me, I deserve it even if he wants to return the way of others, but also I am to blame for"

"But but I am really ashamed for my parents"

"So many years so many years I have not been able to come back to give them a kowtow and burn incense"

"Now I've finally come back, and I've disturbed their spirits, moved them out of the tomb, and now I've dragged them down to their bones after death"

"I I really can't forgive myself even if I die, I can't forgive myself"

Zynn is in tears, turned around, and kneeled in front of Charlie, begging, "Mr. Wade, Joseph has already paid the price for his arrogance, just please lift up your hand and spare him this time!"

Zhiyu, who could not bear to look at this moment, said, "Dad! Mom! Today's matter is a personal grudge between Grace and Joseph! And it was Joseph who provoked him in the first place, so don't morally kidnap him here!"

Zhiyu has always been clear about right and wrong.

Right is right!

Wrong, is wrong!!!

If you do something wrong, you have to bear all the consequences!

You want to kowtow and beg for forgiveness after losing, why should others forgive you if you kowtow?

When Zhiyu said so, the expression on Liona's face is even more confused, she lightly sighed, said: "Zhiyu, Joseph certainly has a fault, but he has already paid the price for his mistake"

Zhiyu nodded and said seriously, "It is true that the price has been paid, but whether the price paid is enough is not up to you and Dad, it is up to the Grace!"

Joseph also choked with despair at this point: "Uncle, Auntie, you two do not plead for me, everything I have today, is self-inflicted, can not blame anyone"

Charlie, who had not said anything, saw that Joseph had completely despaired, and then suddenly spoke faintly: "Joseph, whether to kill you and your men, or whether to bruise your parents, everything is in my thoughts!"

"I can reject you ironically and ruthlessly, or I can let you off with a net, but why should I do that?"

Joseph was still kneeling on the ground, his head was already broken and bleeding, and the coarse mourning clothes on his body were soaked with blood, which was unbearable, but he still endured the pain and blurted out,

"If Mr. Wade can give me and my parents a higher hand, I, Joseph, swear to heaven and to the spirits of my parents in heaven! I will follow Mr. Wade in my life and work for him as a cow and a horse!"

"I will follow Mr. Wade all my life! Even if Mr. Wade asks me to jump off of Waderest Mountain, I will not complain!"

Those who had been scared out of their wits, seeing Joseph in such a miserable state, all of them were heartbroken.

One of them suddenly knelt on the ground, kowtowed to Charlie, raised his head, full of tears, and shouted: "I beg Mr. Wade to be kind to the parents of

the Supreme Master, I, would like to be a cow and a horse for Mr. Wade in this life, to repay Mr. Wade's great kindness!"

Immediately after that, another person knelt down and kowtowed, then shouted, "I am also willing!"

"I am also willing!"

There was even a female warrior of the Front who also knelt down and kowtowed and choked, "I am also willing!"

With these few people at the beginning, almost all of the other soldiers knelt down, and the sound of clear and vigorous kowtowing resounded throughout the entire Waderest Mountain!

Chapter 3531

These members of the Cataclysmic Front, although they were all very afraid of Charlie's strength, but at this moment, they could not bear to see such a miserable and desperate appearance of Joseph.

After all, almost all of them had received favors from him, and could not sit back and do nothing with peace of mind.

What's more, if Charlie hadn't let go, not only would Joseph have no chance of escaping death, it would be difficult for his men to survive as well.

Therefore, one after another, they all knelt on the ground, hoping to do more for Joseph, and came together to plead for Charlie's forgiveness.

Seeing so many experts of the Cataclysmic Front all kneeling on the ground in front of Charlie and kowtowing to him, Zhongquan's heart was incomparably excited.

From this scene, he saw the hope of the rise of the Wade family, and, this rise, say not just at the domestic level, this can make the Wade family number one in the whole world.

On the opposite side of him, Chengfeng, who was standing alone in the place, had panicked to the extreme deep inside.

All the people of the Cataclysmic Front had all knelt down, and now, on this side of the camp, he was the only one still standing.

He didn't know whether he should continue to stand here or hurry up and kneel down along with the people of the Cataclysmic Front.

It was certainly inappropriate for a person to stand alone.

However, asking him to kneel down for Charlie, this seemed even more inappropriate.

After all, he was the family head of the Su Family, and originally it was already humiliating to wear mourning for Joseph's parents, now if he were to kneel down for Charlie again, wouldn't that be even more humiliating?

Just when he didn't know what to do, a member of the Cataclysmic Front beside him directly dragged him down to the ground.

Chengfeng fell headfirst and was just about to get up when he was slapped in the face by the man, cursing in a low voice:

"You old ba5tard! We all kneeled down to plead for the Lord of the Front, why don't you kneel? Hurry up and kneel down for me!"

With this slap, Chengfeng's face immediately swelled up, and the pain was excruciating.

Although he was 10,000 times angry in his heart, he didn't dare to show anything.

After all, in this situation, he didn't have any right to say anything at all, and he could only take it when others smacked him.

At this moment, all the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front were staring at Charlie with eyes filled with tears, they were all waiting for his final response.

Charlie looked at Joseph's miserable appearance and said indifferently, "So many people pleaded for you, I can see that they all sincerely support you,"

"But you brought them to Waderest Mountain to send them to their deaths because of your own selfish interests, don't you, the so-called Supreme Commander, feel ashamed in your heart?"

Joseph choked with pain and said, "Ashamed I am now very ashamed, not only of in front of the brothers of the Cataclysmic Front, ashamed in front of my parents, but also of you, Mr. Wade, and your parents "

Said, he looked up to Zynn as well as Liona, choked: "Uncle, Aunt, I let you two plead for me, I also feel very ashamed"

Zynn let out a long sigh and did not speak.

At this moment, he did not know what to say in response to Joseph.

Chapter 3532

Joseph immediately looked at Charlie, said seriously: "Mr. Wade, if you despise me, also do not need me to waste your time, then I can die to repent for the sin,"

"If I die here today, can make you satisfied, can make you calm down, then I am willing to die immediately, not to live even for a second!"

"And I am willing to die in the wilderness, let the insects and beasts gnaw, I only ask you, Mr. Wade, to give me a favorable hand, let my parents go back into the ground in peace!

Charlie frowned slightly, then looked at Luther and asked, "Mr. He, did you bring a knife when you went out today?"

Luther said respectfully, "Back to Mr. Wade, with one!"

After saying that, he took out a short, sharp blade from his waist and handed it to Charlie.

Charlie took the short blade, then threw it in front of Joseph, and said indifferently:

"Since you are a filial son, for sake of that, I promise you! After your death, I will not bury you or your parents' remains or expose them to the wilderness,"

"Instead, I will repay your grievances with virtue and bury you and your parents together, so you can go on your way in peace!"

Hearing these words, a relaxed smile finally appeared on Joseph's face, while he looked at Charlie, his expression also carried full gratitude.

Afterwards, he once again bent down and gave him a heavy kowtow.

This time, he bent down for a long time before pushing up his upper body and said with immense gratitude, "Thank you Mr. Wade for your great kindness and repaying your grievances with virtue."

"This kindness of Mr. Wade, I, Joseph, cannot repay in this life, I would like to be a cow and a horse in my next life to repay Mr. Wade's kindness!"

After saying that, he reached out and took the short blade in his hand.

Just as he was about to point the tip of the blade at his heart, intending to stab it hard, a group of men from Cataclysmic Front almost collapsed, and a large group of people cried out, "Supreme Commander! Don't do it!"

Joseph looked back at his most loyal men and said with a smile, "Brothers and sisters, I am the one who has implicated you today, so please forgive me!"

"In addition, you remember, after my death, the Cataclysmic Front is automatically disbanded, all of you must not be enemies with Mr. Wade, or with the Wade family,"

"If you are still engaged in the mercenary industry, you must not enter China again in this life, can you remember?"

Hearing these words, all the people had already cried.

They knew that Joseph was ready to die, and this instruction was his final farewell!

Someone choked up and said, "Supreme Commander we can agree to everything else, but why don't you let us enter China again? If we can't enter China again, we won't even have a chance to pay our respects to your grave!"

Joseph smiled lightly and said, "It is enough for the brothers to have this heart, whether they pay respects or not, it doesn't matter."

Mr. Wade is kind enough to let us reunite down there, so I can finally spend some time with my parents and make up for my regrets in the past 20 years. You don't have to come all the way to see me."

At this point in Joseph's speech, nearly a hundred members of the Cataclysmic Front had already cried.

These top mercenaries, who normally kill without blinking, were all as fragile as a child of three or five years old.

They know that now the momentum of the Front has gone, the big picture has been decided, Joseph is already sure to die.

Joseph has even given Charlie's order to kill himself as a great grace, which shows how completely the Cataclysmic Front has lost this time.

Now, no one can save Joseph's life, because everyone's life is in Charlie's hands.

And Charlie, it looks like he is not prepared to let Joseph live at all.

Joseph smiled faintly and said to his men: "Ladies and gentlemen, our worlds are dividing after a long time. For a long time, you have worked hard with me, for many years! Today I am done with you all, so let's say goodbye!"

After saying that, Joseph raised his short blade and thrust it at his heart.

Chapter 3533

Although Joseph's meridians were destroyed, wielding a knife to kill himself was still more than enough for him.

He used all his strength in this slash, and it was fierce because he only wanted to use this slash to end his life simply and quickly.

The reason why he wanted to be crisp is because he didn't want so many people to watch him twitch in place for a long time before he died a miserable death.

At this moment, he has long been ready to die.

And many soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, also understand that all this has become a foregone conclusion, no one is able to return to the past.

But at the moment when the short blade in the hands of Joseph pierced his mourning clothes, cutting the skin of his chest and almost pierced his heart, Charlie's toe kicked lightly, and an aura surged into the short blade from the tip of his foot.

Immediately after, just as Joseph actually stabbed the short blade towards his heart, the short blade suddenly turned into pieces in front of his chest, instantly cracked and dissipated in the air!

At this moment, everyone was dumbfounded, and Joseph himself could not believe it!

He found that the short blade in his hand disappeared, and when he looked down, all that was left was some fine dust-like powder in the palm of his hands!

His entire brain did not react, why did the blade turn into powder with Charlie's touch, secondly he doesn't understand why Charlie at this time suddenly saved him.

He subconsciously raised his head, looking at a bemused Charlie, subconsciously asked: "Wade Mr. Wade you this is"

Charlie said indifferently: "Yesterday when Harmen came to the door, my grandfather had told him about a past event."

Saying that, Charlie looked at Joseph and spoke, "Do you know what my father said back then when he heard that your father had jumped to his death?"

Joseph shook his head gently with a blank expression and said in a low voice: "I don't know please Mr. Wade elaborate!"

Charlie turned to look in the direction of his parents' tomb in the distance and said softly: "My father said that he did not kill Arthur, but Arthur died because of his own actions."

"Even though he won over your father justly, but after hearing about your father's death, he still felt guilty about it, the so-called compassionate people, said should be his kind of person."

Joseph ashamed incomparable said: "Your father he indeed had the love and righteousness back then I was young, but also heard many rumors about him, many people mentioned him are very admired"

"Yes!" Charlie nodded, and then said lightly: "Joseph, you are considered very filial, but in my eyes, only a half filial son, do you know why?"

Joseph shook his head and said, "I would like to hear more about it"

Charlie said seriously: "Filial obedience, if only to understand the word to avenge their parents, or for their parents to die, is not a little one-sided, because you ignore the more important heritage!"

"We have a five-thousand-year-old history, if you have to condense it down, it is actually nothing more than the word heritage!"

"Inheritance, broken down to see, is the inheritance and transmission, in the end, each person should do to carry on, not letting everything you have now to nobody after yourself."

"People say that they should inherit the philosophy and wisdom of the old ancestors for the past sage;"

"Ordinary people may not be able to reach the height of learning of the saints, at least to learn to have a teacher, to pass on the knowledge you learned from your teachers, your parents, and elders, and give it to your descendants;"

"Even if you can't even learn to be a teacher, at the very least, you should continue to pass on the bloodline passed down to you by your parents, instead of breaking your own family's descendants."

Speaking of this, Charlie saw Joseph once again in tears, so then a slight beat, continued: "Think about it, you flow, not just your parents' bloodline, but your parents two families, thousands of years all the way down the bloodline!"

"These bloodlines have survived countless wars and disasters, and now, they are going to be broken in your body. Do you think your parents will forgive you if you go to see them and accompany them like this?"

Hearing this, Joseph already sobbed, so ashamed that he did not even dare to look up.

Chapter 3534

Charlie noticed the change in his eyes and continued, "You have no children, if you die, what can you do even if you have these brothers?"

"When they are alive, because you have benefited them, they may still come to sweep at the graves of you and your parents, and when they die, their children have not even seen you before they will come a long way to sweep the graves of your family to pay tribute."

"In this way, after a number of years, the grave of your family, becomes no different from a mass grave."

"If there is land acquisition and development, natural and man-made disasters, your family's ashes are not collected."

"In that case, what's the difference between that and bones being thrown to the ground?"

Hearing this, Joseph deeply lowered his head, his whole body trembled violently, and tears kept rolling and dripping on the ground.

He also wanted to live very much.

However, he was afraid that Charlie would not let him live, nor would he let his brothers live, plus to keep his parents' decency and peace, he could only choose to die.

However, a thought suddenly surged in his heart, "Charlie just suddenly turned the short blade in my hand into pieces, could it be, could it be that he intended to spare my life?!"

However, soon, Joseph sighed in his heart, "I'm afraid I'm overthinking it, I've been so disrespectful to his parents, how could he spare my life? If I were in his place, then I would have killed myself long ago"

Charlie then went on to say, "Joseph, you should know that people inherently die, but try to be remembered after death in order to prove that they once existed in this world."

"Those sages and martyrs, thousands of years after their death, are still remembered, this is the highest level of meaning for people to live one life;"

"Even if ordinary people cannot become sages and martyrs, they can at least leave their names on their family tree, so that their children and grandchildren can remember them,"

"Just like my Wade family, the family tree has been passed down for hundreds of years, and every ancestor has a name on the family tree, this is proof that they existed, and as long as my Wade family is prosperous, their names will never be forgotten!"

Speaking of this, Charlie looked at Joseph and said indifferently, "However, if you die today, your parents' names, will also be buried in the earth with you!"

"Perhaps you, as the Lord of the Cataclysmic Front, will still be remembered for decades after your death, but who will remember your parents? They are just thrown into the long river of history, never to be remembered again, how sad is that?"

Joseph was extremely ashamed at this moment!

Originally, he was ready to die generously, but now he suddenly felt that if he died like this, he would not have the face to meet his parents and the ancestors of the Wan family after his death!

Charlie's words, to him, is simply to kill the heart!

It made him suffer 10,000 times more than death!

Originally, he still felt that death was a kind of relief, a kind of self-redemption.

But now he realizes that death is not a relief, not redemption, but a shame to his parents and ancestors!

Because his death would make his parents, as well as his ancestors, completely disappear in the river of history!

It will also make the family, which has been through thousands of years of suffering, completely dissipate!

The entire family would have no evidence or meaning of existence left!

Thinking of this, his heart was worse than death.

So he raised his head and looked at Charlie with his extremely red and swollen eyes, looking at him with great devotion, and loudly begged respectfully, "Mr. Wade! I am willing to give everything!"

"I only beg you to be generous and give me a chance to do my filial duty! I swear by my parents and the ancestors of the Wan family that I will do my utmost to serve Mr. Wade in this life, and I will not stop until I die!!!"

Charlie knew that if he was going to kill Joseph, he had to kill him cleanly, but if he didn't kill him and wanted to take him as his own, he had to let him break and stand afterward!

After all, this person is the head of the Cataclysmic Front, a person in the overseas twenty years, can fight down such a size of the foundation, is definitely not an insignificant existence among the people.

If he just relies on strong pressure and coercion to subdue him, then the pride and disobedience in his bones must still be there, and after a number of years of lying in wait, he will definitely release his inner color and stand against him again.

Therefore, the best way is to break this person's confidence to zilch!

Don't you think you are very powerful? Then my strength can force you to break your own meridians without a fight!

Don't you think that it doesn't matter if you fail, that a single death can solve a thousand sorrows?

Then I'll show you that death is the most painful, most remorseful, most defeated, most cowardly choice in this world!

When you are blocked with no way out, all your pride and self-confidence will be dissipated.

As the saying goes, a hundred refinements become steel! Repeatedly quenched, repeatedly hammered, repeatedly destroyed and rebuilt, before it can be made into a sharp blade!

So, Charlie waved his hand at Joseph and said indifferently: "It's just that! I have just taken over the affairs of the Wade family, the future is really short of manpower,"

"Since you have such a heart, I can spare your life, give you a chance to fulfill your filial piety, but you and all of your Cataclysmic Front must be loyal to me! In this life and in this world, you must not disobey any of my orders!"

After saying that, Charlie looked at Joseph and the soldiers behind him and asked in a stern voice, "Are you willing?"

Chapter 3535

Hearing that Charlie was willing to let him go, Joseph's emotions, excited to the point of almost collapsing.

But he still resisted the urge to cry out in pain and shouted without hesitation, "Mr. Wade, I am willing!"

A group of soldiers from the Cataclysmic Front reacted and shouted excitedly at the same time, "We are also willing!"

In a flash, the response sounded like a mountainous roar!

Everyone else on the scene looked dumbfounded!

No one expected that Charlie would spare Joseph's life and at the same time take the entire Cataclysmic Front under his command!

Many people didn't understand why Charlie didn't relent until the last moment when he had cut his veins and was ready to commit suicide.

And, before letting go, he also slammed Joseph's decision to die a generous death.

In fact, what Charlie played was a typical psychological tactic.

The same bowl of rice, given when the opponent is hungry, and the opponent is dying of hunger, the effect is very different.

Moreover, the reason why Charlie slammed his decision to chose death was to destroy his last piece of confidence and dignity.

Because, at the moment of deciding to commit suicide, Joseph's heart, was relieved, and even deep inside his heart, there must still be a sense of sadness of generosity to death.

If this sense of sadness is not completely knocked out of him, then he will still consider going to die as a kind of glory in the future.

In some respects, Joseph is very much like a Japanese samurai, a samurai who truly believes in the spirit of Bushido, and Don Giovanni has a similarity, regardless of his strength, the bones are proud and not afraid of death.

If a person is not afraid of death, you can easily defeat him, it is not so simple to convince him.

Because at any time he will think, although the strength of the old man can not accept a defeat, the big deal is taking a knife to cut open the belly, after the cut he can also fall from a celebrated reputation.

So, in this case, it is necessary to make him understand a core truth: do you think you are a great hero after cutting open the abdomen?

No, even if you disemboweled, you're still a big douche!

Once he knows that even death can not solve the problem at hand, all his pride will completely collapse.

This is the fundamental reason why Charlie wanted to push him to the extreme.

Judging from the immediate effect, Charlie had already achieved his goal.

From now on, Joseph and his Cataclysmic Front would definitely be loyal and obedient to Charlie's orders.

Charlie's men and friends, each one of them had been excited to the extreme.

Today was really the most unforgettable day for them in their lives.

This is no longer as simple as setting the ground to death, this is the ground to become a Buddha, the ground to become a saint, the ground to become a dragon!

Philip was so excited that he burst into tears. He looked at Changying's tomb and murmured, "Brother Wade, your son has become a dragon today, and not only has he conquered the Cataclysmic Front, but he has also become the head of the Wade family in a short time.

Leon's feelings were the same as Philip's.

He was a loyal servant of Changying and had lived until now for this day, so his eyes were already full of tears without realizing it.

The Wade family, on the other hand, has mixed feelings at this time.

The joy is that a great crisis completely dissipated.

The worry is, Charlie just seems to be with a casual sentence, elated himself to the throne of Wade family?

Especially Andrew and others, they immediately smacked out a slightly different flavor from what Charlie had just said to Joseph.

The company's main goal is to provide the best possible service to its customers. Could be he wants to sit directly on the position of the Wade family head today?

But but the old man clearly let him take over the Wade family affairs, for the time being, when this crisis is passed, he has to return the power to the old man obediently ah! This son of a b!tch is ready to push the boat directly to the top?

Chapter 3536

The other Wade family members, also penetrated this layer of meaning, for a time, except for Laila, everyone's heart was depressed to the extreme.

To Andrew, he would rather have Waderest be trampled by the Cataclysmic Front.

If the old man would rather die than give in, he would also rather have Joseph directly kill the old man, and then he himself, as the first in line heir of the Wade family, immediately announce his acceptance of all of Joseph's conditions.

In this way, he could become the head of the shrunken by half Wade family.

But even if the Wade family shrinks by half, it is still in the top three in the country.

With the Wade family shrunken and himself on top, the deal felt worth it.

Because he thought the same as Charlie, the Wade family has been peaceful for so many years, the old man has been sitting at the head of the family for so many years.

If there is not a strong external force to break the structure of the family, it is difficult for others to influence the position of the old man.

However, the last thing he wants to see is this current situation.

Joseph cooled off, and as a result, Charlie came up.

And Charlie means so strong, he became the Wade family head, including Andrew other people, will instantly lose all the right to speak.

In the future, they will only be able to beg for food under the hands of Charlie!

Elder Wade's heart was also a bit hard to bear at this time.

He was a human being, so how could he not know what Charlie meant by his words just now.

Now, Charlie returned to the Wade family, and defeated the Cataclysmic Front on the Waderest Mountain with his own strength.

At this time, Charlie wanted to take charge of the Wade family's affairs and become the family head, no one dared to say a word, including him.

However, in just one sentence, he was directly pulled down, Zhongquan's heart was naturally more or less depressed.

He thought sadly in his heart: "When Song Taizu Zhao Kuangyin released his military power, he at least invited everyone to a meal and gave them a toast."

"How come I am robbed of my position with a conversation with someone else? At least say hello to me directly also can....."

Zhongquan feels like he is at home to entertain his grandson who has been away from home for many years, told him to treat this place as his own home and not be polite.

But his grandson, in the blink of an eye, found a maid, said: "This is my own home from now on, the home is too big for me to manage, you stay and help me"

This feeling, indeed, is difficult for him to accept.

Although he has made up his mind to pass the Wade family to Charlie in the future, but he would prefer it to be in a gradual way.

He gradually reuses Charlie, gradually cultivates him, while himself releasing a little bit of power to him at the same time, and then a little bit to help him on the horse.

In this way, the transition of power is smooth and he can continue to sit steadily in the position of the Wade family head for a few more years.

However, Zhongquan also knows, Charlie, with such strength, simply does not need him to support the horse.

Sighing and lamenting as well as depressed and unhappy, but Zhongquan also gradually thought out of the box.

He knew that only Charlie could bring the Wade family to the top of the world.

In front of this goal, even if he continues to dominate the position of the family head, what is the point of it?

Rather, it is better to simply, let Charlie take over as soon as possible!

In this way, they can also win more goodwill from him!

After all, those ancient emperors who lived to abdicate, life was not so dashing, if he can make Charlie more favorable, in the future even if he can not take charge of the Wade family power, that high and low must also be a mascot like the existence of the number two person!

Thinking of this, Zhongquan's heart finally comfortable a lot.

However, before his expression relaxed along with his mood, Andrew who had been quietly observing his father's face, found that his father seemed a bit depressed and immediately knew that the old man must have an opinion about Charlie in his heart.

So, he immediately stepped forward and said in a low voice: "Dad! Charlie is trying to usurp the throne! When did he take over the big and small affairs of our Wade family? Isn't this a clear attempt to take away your power?"

Zhongquan turned his face and stared at him with eyes wide open, slapping him directly!

The slap directly made Andrew's eyes black!

At that moment, he only heard the old man's righteous anger roar: "Ba5tard! How dare you provoke my relationship with Charlie! What the hell is your intention?"

"I'll put my words here today! All of you Wade family descendants listen to me clearly: from today onwards, the position of Wade family head belongs to Charlie Wade!"

Chapter 3537

No one expected that the aged old man Wade would suddenly say something like this like a thunderbolt.

This is the first time that the old man has spoken such words, everyone knows that just now, this guy Andrew must be back to the old man to complain.

Wanted to say some bad things about Charlie to sow discord, did not expect the old man righteous slap in response.

What's even more shocking is that Elder Wade suddenly announced that he would officially pass the Wade family to Charlie!

In this instant, Charlie's men and friends, each and every one of them was incomparably excited and even on the verge of cheering out.

The vast majority of the Wade family members, on the other hand, were all crying and mourning, much more ugly than the moment when Harmen brought a coffin to the door.

The old man reigned, each of them can get a lot of oil and water in the business of the Wade family, plus the huge annual dividends and bonuses, everyone lived a very comfortable life.

However, everyone knows that once Charlie became the head of the family, it is basically over.

With Charlie's iron-blooded character, how could they make money? He seems to have a strong financial focus, he will not give them any extra space.

Andrew is even more in grief and anger, he choked in his heart:

"What kind of fucking thing is this? I came to remind the old man of the loss of power, but the old man gave me a slap in the face, and gave the family headship to Charlie.

Zhongquan looked at Andrew at this time, what he thought in his heart was: "Originally it was snatched away from me, the family head position by Charlie without a sound, and I didn't even earn the chance of giving up the position on my own initiative."

"I am worried about finding an opportunity to promote the relationship with him, and you came to my door."

"Even if you are my own son, so what? Do you think I don't know what you have in mind? You asked Morgan to buy mourning clothes overnight, I knew about it last night!"

"Ba5tard, you want me to beg for forgiveness after my old bones are slaughtered by the Cataclysmic Front, right? In the future, when Charlie is in charge of the Wade family, you'll have a good time!"

Andrew did not know what was in the old man's mind, he only knew one thing, he was afraid that he would be finished in the future.

At this time, Charlie heard that the old man wants to pass the family head title directly to him, his heart is also slightly surprised.

But after careful thought, he probably figured out what the old man had in mind.

The reason why he just said so to Joseph is to directly name himself, he will be responsible for the Wade family's big and small affairs, which is equal to directly become the actual power holder.

The old man must know that there is no way to return to heaven, now take the initiative to give way to show goodwill, but also to earn a favor.

In the end, they are all human beings.

As for Andrew, must be the old man as a stepping stone.

This time, he stepped on Joseph to the top, the old man stepped on Andrew to step down, it must be said that there are similarities and differences.

So, Charlie said, "In the future, with me, the Wade family will be able to continue to develop and create glory again!"

Zhongquan stepped forward, grabbed Charlie's hand, and said excitedly, "Charlie, from now on, you alone will be in charge of all the affairs of the Wade family,"

"I believe that in your hands, the Wade family will be able to stand at the top of the world!"

Charlie nodded heavily and said seriously, "I will do my best!"

Chapter 3538

After saying that, he looked at the Wade family's uncles and brothers and said lightly, "Moreover, the Wade family has lived in peace for so many years,"

"Many people's bones have gone soft, I have to take this opportunity of the ancestral festival to give them a good calcium supplement!"

Subsequently, Charlie said to Luther: "Mr. He, please keep an eye on everyone in the Wade family, whoever dares to quietly throw things out of their bodies, especially mourning clothes and other things, tie them up for me on the spot!"

The vast majority of the Wade family heard these words and were immediately scared to death.

Because they were still carrying mourning clothes in their clothes, just now Charlie's process of subjugating the Cataclysmic Front was so shocking that these people completely forgot about the mourning clothes.

Only when Charlie said so did they remember that they still had a bomb tugged on them.

The gang immediately panicked, not knowing what Charlie planned to do to them next.

At this time, Charlie did not pay attention to the Wade family, but looked at the crowd of Front soldiers kneeling in front of him.

In the middle of them, there was a shivering old man, who was also kneeling on the ground, but kept looking left and right, seemingly looking for an opportunity to bolt.

This person, is the Su family head, Chengfeng.

At this time his intestines are almost regretted, heart lamented: "Had I known that this Joseph in front of Charlie was such a waste, invited me to Waderest, I would never fcuking come ah"

"The result is good, my own fcuking wearing mourning followed so far, the result to this unexpectedly jumped into the fire pit"

"Now I do not know how to end, I do not know if I can find an opportunity to quietly bail out"

Just when Chengfeng inwardly depressed, Charlie pointed to the crowd also wearing mourning kneeling there, indiscriminately, he said indifferently:

"Chengfeng, you old dog also do not think of slipping away, honestly kneel well, I still have to settle accounts with you slowly!"

Chengfeng heard this, scared, and pleaded: "Mr. Wade Mr. Wade this here is nothing to do with me ah, I I just came to pay my respects to Mr. and Mrs. Wan, I don't mean anything else!"

Charlie frowned: "Come, you explain to me, you worship Wan couple, why come to my Wade family ancestral tomb?"

"I I" Chengfeng immediately did not know how to explain, panicked trembling, as if instantly got Parkinson's.

Charlie questioned him: "What? Dare to come to my Wade family ancestral tomb in mourning, do not have the guts to admit that you came to see the show?"

Chengfeng cried, forcibly defended: "Mr. Wade, you really misunderstood me, I did not mean it"

Charlie sneered, "You came expecting to see a big show, but the stage collapsed, right? I ask you, now regret it?"

Chengfeng's expression is worse than a dead father, stammered and said, "Mr. Wade I I really did not come to see the show I my son Zynn and Wan couple were very close,"

"So I came to pay my respects, but also out of love, just did not expect to happen so many things this is all a misunderstanding, misunderstanding ah"

"Misunderstanding?" Charlie coldly questioned: "At this time, you still think of strong words, I think you the Su family head's intelligence is not high!"

Chengfeng about to die, in the heart, lamented: "This is not the problem of my IQ, is that I really have no good reason ah"

Seeing his uncomfortable expression, Charlie pointed at the soldier of the Front beside Chengfeng and said coldly, "You, slap his mouth for me fiercely!"

"Your subordinate follows orders!" After that man finished, he grabbed Chengfeng's collar and slapped him several times on his face.

Chengfeng was not used to this and cried out, "I am the head of the Su family! I am a global business elite! I am a global business elite! How can you treat me with such impunity!"

Charlie sneered and said indifferently, "The Su family head? Sorry, you used to be, but now you're not!"

Chapter 3539

Charlie's words scared Chengfeng.

The more frightened he was, the louder he roared: "On what grounds?! I've been the Su family head for so many years, why should I not be if you say I'm not anymore?!"

"What qualifications do you have to ask about the affairs of my Su family? I am the master of the Su Family, and I have to be the one to decide all the affairs of the Family!"

Charlie said disdainfully, "Of course I am not qualified to meddle in the affairs of your Su Family, but you are now in Waderest, I can't control the Su Family, but I can control you!"

Chengfeng said stiffly, "You can't control me either! I'm free to come and go, who are you to control me?"

Charlie said in a cold voice: "Just because you came to the Waderest Mountain of the Wade family today in mourning! If you didn't come, I won't make it difficult for you,"

"And if the Su family still has any discontent in the future, we have plenty of opportunities to have a real competition in various fields, but your fault is that you took the initiative to come to the door since you are here, everything is up to me!"

He said, he sternly shouted, he pointed his finger towards Zhiyu and said to him: "Chengfeng! I now give you two choices, first, the family headship legally passed to Zhiyu, then you go to the Maldives to find an island to retire, when you die, you are put in a coffin and brought back!"

Speaking of this, Charlie's voice suddenly raised a few points, sneering: "The second choice, is that I immediately send you and your eldest son Zynn together to Syria,"

"But I have to remind you that the quality of life in that place, and the Maldives is not comparable, and you can rest assured that with my contacts there,"

"Once you go there, it is impossible to come back alive, even if you die, it is impossible to get your body back! Like you are never ever coming back."

Chengfeng's heart stuttered, subconsciously said: "You you are kidnapping! Do you know that I am a big name in the world of elite people? You dare to kidnap me?"

Charlie laughed: "I don't care to kidnap you, a bad old man."

After saying that, he looked at Joseph and spoke, "Go back and arrange for someone to send him to Hamid's place, and I will also say hello to the government forces at that time, so that they can release the captured men of the Cataclysmic Front."

Joseph immediately said respectfully, "My subordinate follows orders!"

Charlie then looked at Chengfeng and spoke, "As you can see, I, Charlie, have always been law-abiding, how could I kidnap a bad old man like you? But if the Cataclysmic Front strikes, then you'll have to fend for yourself."

"I" Chengfeng was scared and trembled all at once, and said offhandedly, "Charlie you.... ...you are simply shameless! You are not as bright and open as your father Changying was back then!"

"If your father were here today, he would certainly not make things difficult for an old man like me!"

Charlie said in a stern voice with a cold expression, "My father was too open and honest back then, that's why he was targeted by your bunch of trash."

After saying that, Charlie said with some impatience, "Since you have so much fcuking nonsense, then I'll assume that you choose the second one."

Then, he said to a few of the Cataclysmic Front soldiers: "A few of you give him to me, tied up, wait until Syria, hand him over to Hamid, tell Hamid also do not untie him,"

"Take him directly to the top of the mountain to set up a pillar, strip him nak3d, and put him at the top. He will eat, drink, sleep and do all things there!"

Chapter 3540

Several soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front immediately said respectfully, "Your subordinates follow orders!"

When Chengfeng heard this, he couldn't help but shiver and said, "I'm not going to Syria! I won't go!"

Charlie said impatiently, "Gag him first, and then tie him to the white jade pillar of the pagoda! Tomorrow, send him away with Zynn!"

When Zynn heard this, he was terrified and hurriedly said, "Dad! You can't go to Syria, that place is a poor mountain nest, and every day there is a constant battle, it is 10,000 times more painful than prison!"

For Zynn, he did not want to go back for the millionth time.

However, he also knew in his heart that even if he begged Charlie, Charlie could not change his mind.

The only way to save him from going back to Syria was to hurry up and let his daughter Zhiyu become the head of the Su family.

Because Charlie had once said that if Zhiyu could become the head of the family, Zynn could come back.

Just now, when he heard that Charlie wanted the old man to step aside, the first possibility that came to his mind, and the only one, was that Charlie wanted his daughter Zhiyu to sit as the Su family head.

But just when he felt that his time was coming, he did not expect that the old man would dare to disobey Charlie's wishes.

Chengfeng was also in disarray at this time.

He previously thought that he was at least the head of the top domestic family, Charlie words are nothing and he cannot get him abroad, or if this spreads, the Wade family will certainly become a target.

However, Charlie is not a fool, he himself certainly can not openly kidnap Chengfeng, so simply let the Cataclysmic Front to take action.

This is a kind of mercenary organization that even dares to fight in civil wars in other countries, let alone a mere Chengfeng.

So, at this time, Chengfeng's heart was already panicked to the extreme.

Zynn was afraid that Chengfeng would annoy Charlie and end up in a wooden boat, so he shouted out loud: "Dad! You must not think that Charlie is joking with you! I have been sent to Syria by him for a long time!"

"Look at me now, I'm so fucking skinny! And not only did he kidnap me, but Shoude is also held in a dog pound for several months, and has not yet had the chance to be released!"

"If you do not give in, Charlie will definitely send you to Syria, on your body now, if really sent to Syria, can live for a year and a half is a high incense!"

Chengfeng listened to these, only to feel the liver tremble.

Only then did he finally understand that Charlie was able to subdue even the Cataclysmic Front and dare to kidnap even his own two sons, so he couldn't just be scaring him.

If really sent to Syria, then really have a great ability also can not escape back, that Hamid's ability he heard, and even the Cataclysmic Front can not attack him, if he was really sent there, with the Su family's ability to protect the courtyard, it is impossible to save himself.

In that case, the only thing that awaits him is death!

At this moment, those several soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front had grabbed him by the arms, and one of them took out a towel that he didn't know what it was for, and directly tried to stuff it into his mouth.

At this moment, Chengfeng's face was white with fear, his eyes were wide open, and he said in despair: "Don't tie me up! I choose the first one! I'll choose the first one!"

After saying that, he looked at Charlie and choked, "Mr. Wade, I am willing to give up the family headship to Zhiyu, so please give me a chance! I'll sign all the paperwork and move to the Maldives!"

"And the Maldives" Charlie said in a cold voice: "Long ago I let you choose you did not choose, and now the conditions have changed! The Maldives is not a choice anymore, so do not think about it, there is a country in Africa called Madagascar, do you want to know in advance?!"

Chapter 3541

For Charlie, the opportunity is not left for Chengfeng, but since he can not grasp it, it is not a good thing that they do not show any mercy.

Although the Maldives is also economically underdeveloped, but at least it is a global vacation destination, as for Madagascar, one of the world's least developed countries in Africa, the conditions are naturally a million times tougher than the Maldives.

Chengfeng heard this, suddenly also anxious, off the record: "You you how can say change so many people listen to you just clearly said the Maldives, how now it suddenly become Madagascar again? You you just can't return on your words?"

Charlie said faintly: "Do you not understand what is a floating price? Just like speculation, the Maldives was the price just now, the current price is Madagascar, I suggest you better hurry up and say yes, otherwise it may become Congo or Somalia in the future."

Chengfeng wants to cry: "Even the stock is not so down, right, from the stop to stop, at most twenty percent of the float, you are shrinking 99.99 percent!"

Charlie ignored him and looked at Zynn, asking him, "Is your father usually like this?"

Zynn was embarrassed and said, "Mr. Wade, my father he is not usually like this, today must be too stimulated"

After saying that, he hurriedly said to Chengfeng, "Dad! You just quickly do not ink, if you do not agree, I'm afraid really have to go to Zimbabwe!"

Chengfeng's heart at this time is showing a million reluctance, but once he thought of the Cataclysmic Front, he immediately goaded down in his heart.

Charlie just said, this kind of thing does not need his personal efforts, to find the Cataclysmic Front will be done properly, then even if someone wants to help him, once the other side has the Cataclysmic Front's support, certainly he can not continue to advance.

Moreover, with the help of this organization, he can be sent to any place on the face of the earth.

Therefore, he is also clear that the current Charlie is certainly not talking just to scare him, right now he is in the Waderest mountain, he made the choice of coming here to witness the fall. Now he has no choice but to fall in line and agree to whatever they say.

Thinking of this, in tears, he spoke: "Okay I accept"

Charlie nodded and said, "You accept then it's good, tomorrow I'll let the people of the Cataclysmic Front take you to Madagascar, then leave a few people to protect your safety closely,"

"That kind of place is economically underdeveloped, and the security is not too good, you understand."

Chengfeng choked up and asked, "What about my food, clothing, and shelter?"

"This is good to do." Charlie lightly said: "You honestly, pass the family headship to Zhiyu, let her invest some money, buy you a larger piece of land in Madagascar, and build you a manor, and hire for you dozens of family guards, then you will be there as the landlord."

"Although you can not come back, but your family can come there to see you. If you have a more competent housekeeper or subordinate, you can also take them along, so at least you can ensure that your quality of life in Madagascar will not have too much degradation."

Saying, Charlie very seriously reminded: "You have to remember, this is based on your full cooperation, if you do not cooperate, then sorry, then build you a thatched hut on the plains of Madagascar, you will be there with the monkey companionship."

Once Chengfeng heard this, he said offhand almost without hesitation, "I'll cooperate! I'll cooperate! I absolutely cooperate!"

Chapter 3542

Charlie's words gave Chengfeng a ray of hope.

Originally, he thought that Charlie would let him go to Madagascar to live a miserable life, but unexpectedly, he was allowed to be a landlord there.

If that were true, it would be like a village in the dark.

In his heart, he thought: "Even if Africa is poor, as long as there is more money, you can still live a very comfortable life, the big deal is to buy everything you need from abroad!"

"With the Su family's financial strength, not to say to buy Madagascar are so arrogant words, but really say in Madagascar to get a few hundred hectares of the manor,"

"It is just a matter of sprinkling water? As long as I don't suffer, let me enjoy my old age, I'm satisfied!"

When Charlie saw that Chengfeng had finally given in, he looked at Zhiyu and said, "Miss Su, come here for a moment."

Zhiyu looked at Charlie somewhat nervously and was at a loss for words.

When Charlie directly proposed to Chengfeng that he should pass the family headship to her, she was inwardly very apprehensive.

For one thing, she didn't know why Charlie wanted to help her so much, and for another, she didn't know whether she had the ability to run such a family as big as the Su family well or not.

However, seeing that Charlie now called her over, Zhiyu, although nervous, still obediently walked out.

She stepped in front of him and respectfully asked, "Your Grace you what are your orders"

Charlie said indifferently: "Your grandfather is going to pass the family headship to you, from now on you are the Su family head, still don't quickly say thank you to him."

Zhiyu froze, she was very clear that all this is Charlie from the hands of grandfather, directly snatched for her, so busy said: "Benefactor I thank you for your favor but but I really do not have the certainty to manage such a large empire of Su family"

Charlie spoke at this time: "You do not need to doubt yourself, the Su family's people I contact are not few. The character and ability are very passable, only you are the one among them."

Speaking of this, Charlie looked at Ruoli, and said, "Even Ruoli, when the Su family was blinded and killed innocent people in the past for them, although that was instructed by your father and your grandfather, but she herself is not absolutely absolved of responsibility for those acts."

When Ruoli heard this, she lowered her head slightly in shame.

In the past, she had indeed done many unspeakable things for the Su family, including killing Matsumoto's entire family in Japan, and not even sparing the children.

Therefore, Charlie said she was not absolutely free of responsibility, and she agreed 100% in her heart.

At this point, Charlie also said to Zhiyu: "Su family has your father and your grandfather such old foxes, so many years really did too much evil,"

"I do not intend to continue to rehash old debts here, but if we want to look backward, if one can lead the Su family on the right path, it is only you."

The reason why he changed his mind now is because he believes in her character and her ability to bring the Su family to the right path, and only when the Su family is on the right path will he be able to give the Su family a wide berth.

At this point, Charlie looked at Chengfeng and said coldly: "So Chengfeng Su, you should not feel that Zhiyu is robbing you of your family business, in fact, she saved your life!"

"Otherwise, based on your behavior of wearing mourning on Waderest today to see a good show, I will not let you leave Waderest alive!"

Chengfeng couldn't help but shiver at this point.

When he saw that Charlie did not speak at all like he was joking, he was so scared that he immediately sweatdropped.

He originally thought that Charlie was intentionally screwing him and taking revenge on him, and now, he realized that Charlie was a

Chapter 3543

Charlie also did not mean to scare Chengfeng.

Before today, he originally wanted to kill Joseph and Chengfeng together.

Only, he changed his mind after Joseph went up Waderest Mountain.

He knew that Joseph was too arrogant, but at least he still had a filial heart for his parents and righteousness for his comrades.

He changed his mind and wanted to take Joseph and the entire Cataclysmic Front for himself, thinking that he was bound to go to Europe and America in the future and had to have a strong enough team.

Since Joseph has become part of his team, killing Chengfeng, the old man, is not very meaningful, so it is better to force him to give way to Zhiyu, from now on to completely solve the Su family's big problem.

Charlie believes in Zhiyu's character, and also believes in her ability, he can let her sit in the position of the family head, she will be able to take care of things inside and outside the family.

At that time, the Su family will no longer be the Wade family's enemy, but Charlie's ally.

Chengfeng also penetrated Charlie's thoughts, his mind completely calmed down, looked at Zhiyu and said seriously: "Zhiyu, Mr. Wade is right, there is really no one in the entire Su family more suitable than you to sit in this position,"

"I will finish all the formalities as soon as possible, and put the affairs of Su family into your hands completely, the fate of the Su family will depend on you to lead!"

Zhiyu hesitated for a moment and spoke, "Grandpa I understand."

After saying that, she looked at Charlie and said reverently and firmly, "Please rest assured, my benefactor, I will do my best!"

Charlie nodded slightly and said, "In that case, then let's wait until the formalities are signed later today."

After saying that, Charlie also looked at Zynn and spoke, "And you, as I said before, this time at Qingming I'll let you back, in addition to kowtowing in front of my parents and pass the confession,"

"You will also complete all the divorce procedures with Aunt Du, later today I will also let people prepare the relevant documents to take to you to sign."

Zynn has long known that this marriage between himself and Liona, it is impossible to undo.

And with Charlie here to exert pressure, it was impossible to drag it out.

So, he nodded decadently and blurted out: "Okay I'll sign"

After saying that, he asked Charlie with an expectant face, "Mr. Wade, you said at first, as long as Zhiyu sits in the Su family head position within three years, let me come back, now she will soon inherit the Su family, it is time to let me come back, right?"

Charlie nodded and said, "I did say that at first, it's fine if you want to come back, but in order to avoid any interference with Zhiyu's next decision, even if you come back, you have to be monitored by me and the location has to be decided by me."

Zynn cried and said, "Mr. Wade, you you this is a bit inappropriate you clearly said before, as long as Zhiyu became the head of the family, then let me go free"

Charlie said in a cold voice: "You do not forget who made this matter of Zhiyu becoming the head of the family possible."

Chapter 3544

After saying that, he added: "Since you want to bite the bullet with me, it doesn't matter."

Charlie then looked at Chengfeng and said lightly, "When Elder Su signs the relevant documents this time, he will change the overall system of the Su family by the way, in the future Zhiyu is not the head of Su family, but the chairman of the Su Group."

How dare Chengfeng disobeys Charlie, he hurriedly said, "No problem! No problem! Anyway, from the legal level, the title of the family head does not stand up, what really stands up is the chairmanship and the amount of voting power in the board of directors."

Charlie nodded, looked at Zynn, and said, "Then I'm sorry, your daughter is the chairman of the Su Group this time, not the head of any Su family,"

"So it will be hard for you to go back to Syria for a few more years, but don't worry, I will say hello to Hamid and ask him to take more special care of you."

Zynn trembled with fear and said, "Mr. Wade, I'm wrong! I am willing to be under residential surveillance! Even putting me under house arrest is fine with me, but don't ever let me go back to Syria again, I'm really fed up with that place"

Charlie had expected him to give in and said indifferently, "Since you are willing to accept, then after the ancestral ceremony is over, you will come back to Aurous Hill with me and I will arrange things for you properly."

When Zynn heard this, he immediately kneeled on the ground, crying and begging, "Mr. Wade, please don't send me to the dog farm"

Charlie did not speak, but casually glanced at Roma, who was standing with Ruoli, with her afterglow.

Seeing that Roma's expression was very tense at this time, Charlie knew that she must still be concerned about Zynn.

After all, she sacrificed an arm for him and give birth to a daughter for him, her heart must be filled with a true love for him.

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed lightly and said to Zynn, "All right, I won't send you to the dog farm."

After saying that, he looked at Luther and spoke, "Mr. He, after Zynn goes to Aurous Hill, let the He family arrange for someone to keep a watchful eye on him."

Luther did not expect that Charlie had given Zynn to him, and hurriedly asked him, "Mr. Wade, I wonder what all your requirements are?"

Charlie said indifferently, "He is after all the biological father of Zhiyu and Ruoli, and seeing as he has a good attitude in admitting his mistakes, I won't deliberately torture him or send him to the dog farm."

When Zynn heard Charlie say this, the whole person let out a long breath, and his eyes were almost tense with tears.

Charlie then continued: "Just put him in the villa where you live! Just vacate a room on the ground floor for him, and his food and clothing will be taken care of by your He family, but I have a few red lines that absolutely cannot be touched."

Luther hurriedly arched his hand and said, "Mr. Wade, just give me an order, I will absolutely comply!"

Charlie said, "First, he must not be allowed to leave the villa; second, he must not have any contact with the outside world other than the He family, including Zhiyu and Ruoli."

Luther immediately said respectfully, "Please rest assured, Mr. Wade, I guarantee on my head that I will never let him leave the villa, nor let him have any contact with the outside world!"

Zynn was also completely relieved at this time.

His relationship with the He family had actually been quite good all along.

Roma, needless to say, when the affair with her started, it was her initiative, so Zynn also can not talk about the negative-hearted man.

His relationship with the He family is actually quite good, as he is Ruoli's father and has taken care of the He family in the past.

Charlie gave him to the He family, not simply want to give Zynn a little sweet.

The main thing is that he feels in his heart that this person, Roma, is indeed pitiful and has given a lot for Zynn in her life.

His main goal is to provide a good solution to the problem.

Therefore, Charlie has the intention to create an opportunity for her.

In the future, Zynn can only be supervised by the He family, then Roma will definitely take good care of him.

If Zynn is really a man of the way, after divorcing Liona and going to Aurous Hill under house arrest, he should treat Roma well.

If he figured it out one day and decided to marry Roma, two people will live a good life, then he will definitely let him go free.

Of course, these words Charlie will never say out, otherwise, Zynn in order to get freedom may immediately agree to bow down to Roma with his heart in his hand.

This matter, let him slowly understand.

Only when he has understood, will he be free!

Chapter 3545

Zynn naturally still can't figure out now, Charlie's innermost intentions.

He only knows now that he can basically be relieved.

Even if he was being watched by the He family living in Aurous Hill, it was definitely 18,000 times better than Syria.

Therefore, now he was ecstatic and could not hurry to Aurous Hill.

Zhiyu was incomparably grateful to Charlie deep inside at this time.

In her heart, she sighed: "I really didn't expect that the benefactor, today, could repay his grievances with virtue and give the Su family a good result that far exceeded my expectations"

"Grandpa can leave Waderest safely, dad can also return to the country to live out his old age in secret, and I, too, can officially take over the Su family, become the Su family head"

"Just when Grace snapped his fingers and killed the two battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front, I was thinking that today grandfather would die here"

"But I didn't expect that Grace would leave him alive! This is indeed an example of repaying grievances with virtue"

But Zhiyu also knew very well that Charlie's leaving grandfather alive should be for her own good. That is to take over the Su family.

After all, most of the Su family's equity is in the old man, and all the voting rights are also in him, he is the head of the Su family, but also the actual controller of all the Su family's industries.

If he dies today, then the Su family is bound to next distribute the inheritance according to the order of succession.

Although the father is the eldest son, but also by Charlie restricted freedom, the second uncle right now is in the same situation.

In this case, the Su family without a backbone will certainly be divided.

Once the family is divided, it will be difficult for anyone to bring the Su family back together.

However, Charlie used the condition of sparing the old man's life, in exchange for the old man's giving up the throne willingly, reasonably, and legally handing over all the equity and control, so that Zhiyu will be able to easily take over the Su family.

Once Zhiyu is in control, it is impossible for anyone to threaten her position as the head of the family.

If anyone in the Su family dares to disobey, Zhiyu can even directly drive them out of the family and out of the business system of the Su Group.

The thought that Charlie has helped her so much, Zhiyu's inner gratitude has long been incomparable.

At this moment, there is a pair of eyes in the crowd looking at Charlie full of hot eyes.

This person is Helena, who has been standing in the crowd behind him.

She did not expect that Charlie would have such a strong strength, and she did not expect that he would be able to make Zhiyu sit on the Su family's throne smoothly with a few words.

This made her think of what Charlie had said before and not only sighed: "Charlie said that he could make me sit on the Nordic Queen's seat, originally I still had some uncertainty in my heart, but now, I am already sure that Charlie will be able to do it!"

At this moment, her heart was filled with the urge for revenge, and she was already looking forward to the moment when she would become the empress and trample Olivia back under her feet.

However, at this time, Charlie did not focus on Helena's body.

He said to Zynn and Chengfeng: "The two of you, one who organized the anti-Wade alliance back then, one in mourning today rushed up Waderest, death can be forgiven, living sin is hard to escape, so now all go to my parents' spirit and kneel well! Kneel until this time tomorrow morning!"

Chengfeng just felt a slight tremor in his heart, but once he thought of just kneeling for a day and a night, there is no other additional punishment, his heart is also a lot more solid.

He also knew very well that Charlie could not send him to Madagascar so painfully, and this punishment seemed acceptable to him.

Zynn was the same.

Before he came to be ready to kneel in front of the spirit of Changying couple for repentance, Charlie let him kneel a day and a night, but not beyond expectations.

Charlie at this time look at the Joseph and other Cataclysmic Front soldiers, lightly said: "you today disturbed the Wade family ancestral ceremony and the peace of the Wade family ancestors,"

"This deserves not less than a death penalty, it can be exempted, living crime can not escape, all, and the Su family two members, must be in front of my

Wade family ancestor's tomb, and do reverent prostration until tomorrow this time!

Joseph said respectfully, "Your subordinate obeys the order!"

With the word "subordinate," Joseph re-defined himself.

The other soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front also immediately said in their voices, "Your subordinates obey orders!"

Chapter 3546

Charlie nodded, looked at Joseph, and spoke: "Remember, after the kneeling is over, I will give you three days off, you use these three days to choose a piece of land in Eastcliff, and re-enter your parents' remains in a big way."

"And then after the funeral is over, bring your people together to meet me in Aurous Hill!"

Kneeling in front of Charlie, Joseph, hearing these words, was even more grateful to him.

In his heart, he had never known what Charlie would do next with his parents' coffins.

Although Charlie had clearly said that he would not bury his parents, but after all, Charlie had spared his life, so whether he would let his parents be buried in the ground became the most worrying thing in his heart.

Now hearing his words, the last stone in his heart fell to the ground, naturally, he is incomparably grateful.

Unknowingly, all his pride, self-confidence, and distrust were completely smoothed out by Charlie.

Now, he already regarded Charlie as the god who saved him, as well as the entire Wan family bloodline.

Only, inwardly ashamed beyond measure, he said to Charlie, "Mr. Wade, for your great kindness, your subordinate will definitely spend the rest of his life repaying with all his might"

Speaking of this, Joseph couldn't help but sigh and said reproachfully, "Unfortunately, I am now an invalid with all my meridians broken, so I am

afraid that even if I do my best, I will not be able to do many things, so if I really can't satisfy you in the future, please forgive me!"

Hearing these words, Charlie said indifferently: "A mere meridian, even if it is broken, so what, just fix it."

When Charlie said this, everyone was shocked.

So what if all the meridians are broken?

You know, the meridian is the most important foundation for martial artists, and martial artists have long had a basic consensus that damaged meridians can be repaired slowly, but once the meridian is broken, it is absolutely impossible to repair.

However, Charlie said all this so easily.

This, to all martial artists on the scene, was like a nightmare from heaven.

Even Joseph himself did not believe it.

He looked at Charlie and asked incredulously, "Mr. Wade, can my meridians really be restored?"

Charlie said indifferently, "Joseph, as my subordinate, you have to remember that from now on, every word I say, you don't have to doubt!"

"Even if I say something that completely overturns your experience, your perception, you don't have to doubt, because as long as I say it, I can definitely do it!"

Joseph hurriedly said with fear and trepidation, "Your subordinate deserves to die! I should not have doubted what Mr. Wade said, please punish me, Mr. Wade!"

At this moment, Joseph had already admired Charlie in his heart.

Charlie only smiled faintly, then he stretched out his hand and gently pressed his palm on top of the kneeling Joseph's head and said with a domineering aura,

"Since all eight of your meridians are broken, then I will help you reshape all eight of them back!"

Saying that, he then sent the powerful spiritual qi, in a flash, from the acupoint on top of Joseph's head into his body, and swiftly traveled along with the location of his meridians!

The first place where the spiritual qi entered was the Ren vein, one of the eight Qi meridians of Joseph.

The way the spirit qi entered the Ren meridian was just like a fast-forward version of a river nourishing the cracked land, making the dry riverbed and the dead plants come back to life!

At this moment, Joseph also clearly felt the whole process of the Ren pulse being reshaped!

At this moment, his whole world view was turned upside down again and also changed dramatically again!

At this moment, in his heart, he regarded Charlie as a god, but also regarded himself as a mole!

Because in his opinion, so easy to restore all the meridians, someone with this kind of strength, and the gods have no difference!

He felt that he was like a foolish man who moved mountains, while Charlie was a god who could carry two mountains on his back with ease.

The height that he could not reach in several lifetimes, in Charlie's case, it was as easy as a gesture of a hand!

The martial artists present were all stunned one by one as well.

They couldn't see what kind of cultivation the person whose strength was higher than their own, but they could see that the strength was lower than their own.

Since the moment Joseph broke his own meridians, they could all tell that Joseph had become a ruined man.

Now, they could also see that he has changed from a ruined man to a one-star martial artist who had opened up his Ren pulse!

The crowd was in awe, and some exclaimed.

"Joseph's current cultivation level is already a one-star martial artist!"

"Yes! I didn't thinkthe broken meridians could really be repaired!"

"My goodness, Mr. Wade's strength is too powerful!"

"Look guys, Supreme Commander is already a two-star martial artist!"

"Holy sh!t! It's only been a dozen seconds of work, and Joseph's meridian has been repaired!"

"More than that! Master Wade has already started repairing his third meridian!"

"The third meridian has also been repaired! This is simply a miracle!"

Chapter 3547

When Charlie repaired Joseph's fourth meridian, Luther could no longer see Joseph's cultivation.

The only ones who could see Joseph's cultivation were the few five-star commanders left in the Cataclysmic Front.

As for Harmen and Walter, the two iron wastes, have completely rested.

When the fifth meridian of Joseph was also repaired, no one could tell his current real cultivation except Charlie.

Immediately after that, the remaining meridians were also restored one by one.

It felt like the eight meridians that he had just broken were completely restored as before.

What was even more unimaginable to Joseph was that his eight meridians had been blessed by the disaster, and after recovering one by one, they all reached a state of great perfection.

Now Joseph was no longer an eight-star martial artist, he had entered the Ming Realm, the realm of Great Perfection.

His benefactor, who had gone from an eight-star martial artist to the Great Perfection of the Ming Realm, had taken more than ten years.

However, with Charlie's help, it only took him a few minutes!

Such a huge improvement in an instant made him incomparably shocked inside, and he even had a feeling of being in a different world.

If this thing hadn't really happened to him, he absolutely couldn't believe that there was such a powerful ability in this world.

He could feel that what Charlie used was much more powerful and magical energy than internal force.

This reminded him of what his mentor said back then, he said that in this world, martial artists are only the lowest level of power above ordinary people.

Above the martial artist, there are many systems of power far beyond the martial path, which for martial artists, most likely never have the chance to touch in their lifetime.

Seeing that Charlie had such a divine ability, he was immediately certain that Charlie's power system was definitely not the set of martial artists, but a great divine ability that was a layer higher than martial arts, or even a few layers higher.

As if reborn, he once again heavily kowtowed to Charlie and said gratefully: "Mr. Wade, thank you for your rebuilding grace!"

"Now that your subordinate has reached the full completion of the Ming realm, I will definitely do everything I can for you for the rest of my life, and I will die even if the time comes!"

Joseph's words struck all the martial artists present like a thunderbolt.

Who would dare to believe that Charlie not only helped Joseph recover his meridians but also allowed him to ascend to the heavens in one step and become a Ming Realm Great Perfection!

Who would have dared to believe that in this life, there was a chance to see a top martial artist of the Ming Realm with his own eyes!

He thought that just now, Charlie's restoration of Joseph's meridian was already a miracle, but never thought that the real miracle was here!

To break and then stand, to stand to perfection, this was simply a great miracle that turned decay into magic!

For a while, countless people looked up to Charlie even in more daze, and at the same time were envious of Joseph, feeling that Joseph had simply met the most precious chance in the world.

In fact, Charlie did not want to help Joseph to improve his cultivation, but his meridians had already passed eight, but basically did not enter the great perfection realm completely unobstructed.

This time, after breaking, he directly allowed all meridians to completely open up after the reconstruction of true qi.

With all eight meridians unblocked, it was only natural that Joseph became a top martial artist in the Ming realm.

However, Charlie did not take advantage of Joseph for nothing.

Chapter 3548

The reason is that from today onwards, Joseph no longer has his own life.

Because all of his time and energy for the rest of his life would be used to serve Charlie.

Therefore, Charlie looked at him, nodded slightly, and said indifferently, "Just remember this statement about yourself, otherwise, I can ascend you with a chance and also beat you back to your original form!"

Joseph incomparably pious offhandedly said, "Mr. Wade don't worry! If your subordinate breaks the oath in the future, I will definitely die without a burial place!"

Charlie nodded and looked at the ruined Harmen and the imprisoned Walter, and said indifferently, "You two should reflect on yourselves in the next few days, and when you arrive at Aurous Hill, I will give you a chance to reform."

"So that you will be restored to your original state, but you must also remember that if you dare to have any disloyal thoughts, I will also make your life worse than death!"

Harmen heard these words, immediately howled, choked, "Please do not worry, Mr. Wade! Your subordinates will definitely go through fire and boiling water for you in the future"

Walter's consciousness had already been closed up again, and he stood mute in place for a while.

But his consciousness trapped in his body, at this time, has also been excited beyond measure!

To him, as long as this life begging and death begging could end, he would have no complaints whatsoever about what he is told to do.

Joseph did not expect that Charlie had spared his two deeply affectionate comrades, and immediately said gratefully: "Mr. Wade, your great kindness, they will not forget!"

Charlie nodded slightly and said, "Listen, about today's incident, when people ask about Cataclysmic Front and the Wade family, say that the misunderstanding between the two families back then has been completely lifted,"

"From now on Cataclysmic Front and the Wade family are clear of the old grudge, no longer have any new hatred, as for everything that happened today, no one can disclose it to the public!"

Joseph immediately said, "I will announce it to the public later!"

Charlie nodded and said, "At that time, the outside world will definitely speculate how the Wade family escaped this calamity, and the Cataclysmic Front will then release the news to the public,"

"Saying that the Wade family gave half of the Wade Group to the Cataclysmic Front in exchange for the grievances of the Cataclysmic Front!"

Joseph and all the commanders of the Cataclysmic Front were extremely puzzled, no one understood this.

That why Charlie, who had clearly won a great victory over the Cataclysmic Front, had to declare to the public that it was the Wade family that had given in to the Cataclysmic Front.

But Joseph understood that Charlie must have his reasons for doing so, and all he had to do was to carry out 100% of any orders he gave, and not to ask more questions.

So, he immediately said respectfully, "Mr. Wade, don't worry, your subordinates will definitely announce it to the public as you said!"

Zhongquan sounded puzzled and asked, "Charlie, this is the best opportunity for you to officially return to the Wade family, if you declare that the Cataclysmic Front has pledged allegiance to you,"

"Then the Wade family's fame will be absolutely unmatched in the country, such a good opportunity, why do you want others to think that our Wade family has gone soft?"

Charlie said lightly: "Cataclysmic Front in the future is a surprise army in my hands, if the news of the collection of Cataclysmic Front so directly released, it is only in vain to increase some false name,"

"In addition to this will not have any benefit, on the contrary, it is likely that we will get the attention of the unwanted eyes!"

"Rather than this, it is better to keep a low profile, hidden in the dark! Let the outside world think that the Wade family has bowed down to the Cataclysmic Front,"

"The vitality is greatly wounded, so that not only can let the hidden enemies relax, in case there is any big battle in the future need the Cataclysmic Front to step out, also can use it to attack unprepared, unexpected!"

Zhongquan understood Charlie's intention and hurriedly asked, "Charlie, are you still not ready to announce your official return to the Wade family this time?"

Charlie said, "For the time being, it's not time to announce it to the public. I want to find out the truth about the murder of my parents, and also find an opportunity to feel the bottom of the Rothschild family,"

"Before I get to the bottom of it, I can't take the initiative to expose myself, and we can't take the initiative to hand over the strategic advantage to the enemy."

Zhongquan nodded gently and asked him, "Then how do I announce the change of the Wade family's head to the public?"

Charlie said, "There is no need to deliberately announce this matter to the public, in the future, I will actually take charge of the Wade Family's big and small affairs, but on the surface, you are still the Wade Family's head."

Zhongquan agreed and said, "Okay! Then I will not announce it for now."

Charlie looked at the crowd behind, once again, arched his hand, and said seriously, "Ladies and gentlemen! Thank you all very much for coming to Wade Waderest today for me,"

"But I also ask you all to do me a favor and not leak everything that happened on Waderest today to the outside world!"

Chapter 3549

When the people heard this, they naturally agreed to do so.

They all know Charlie very well, know his low profile, since he does not let leak, the crowd naturally will not disobey.

Charlie looked at Chengfeng and said, "The matter of giving up the throne to Zhiyu should be announced to the public, otherwise I am worried that she will not be able to establish her authority in the Su family."

Chengfeng hurriedly nodded and said, "That's right, that's right! Today I am repenting in front of Mr. Wade's parents' spirit, and tomorrow I will officially announce this matter to the public! Let Zhiyu take over smoothly!"

"Good." Charlie nodded with satisfaction and said, "After the agreement is signed, the news is announced, and the handover of rights is completed, I will arrange for someone to send you to Madagascar,"

"As long as you cooperate well, what things you need to take to Madagascar, what people you take, as long as they are not too exaggerated, I will not interfere, you can seize the time to have people prepare."

Chengfeng said with immense excitement, "Thank you, Mr. Wade! Thank you, Mr. Wade! I'm going to take my butler Anson with me and have him prepare the supplies and team for Madagascar"

At this time, Anson, who was waiting for Chengfeng's triumph at Su's home, never dreamed that his master, who had already made up his mind, would take him along to Madagascar.

And at this time, Charlie said to Zhongquan: "The people of the Cataclysmic Front and the Su family will just kneel like this for now, and our ancestral sacrifice ceremony will proceed as usual later."

Zhongquan hurriedly said, "Then I'll have everyone prepare to get ready!"

Charlie nodded, and when he saw Helena in the crowd, who had some difficulty blending in with the surrounding area, he said to Zhongquan, "By the way, don't forget to arrange a Concorde this afternoon to send Helena back to her country."

Zhongquan immediately said, "Don't worry, Charlie, I have already arranged the plane, it can take off anytime."

At this time, Helena gathered the courage to walk up to Charlie and said in a respectful tone, "It's hard for you to worry about my affairs, Mr. Wade!"

Charlie saw that she seemed to have some words to say, so he spoke, "Helena, don't worry, since I said I would help you take back the throne, I will definitely keep my promise."

Helena immediately sighed with relief and nodded her head gratefully, "Thank you, Mr. Wade!"

Said, Helena hesitated, again and again, still spoke: "Mr. Wade I just received a message from home, things may have changed a bit over there"

Charlie frowned and asked, "What news?"

Helena said, "It is said that yesterday Olivia and the Rothschild family representatives talked late at night, they have reached a preliminary agreement on the marriage, ready to be officially announced to the public at 10:00 a.m. local time today,"

"Olivia will marry a member of the Rothschild family, and the wedding time is set for tomorrow night!"

Charlie was surprised and asked: "Rothschild family? Is that Olivia in love with the Rothschild family man?"

Helena spoke: "As far as I know, Olivia does not have a boyfriend at all and the Nordic royal family and the Rothschild family did not have any previous encounters so this matter is a bit sudden."

Charlie heard the name of the Rothschild family, could not help but frown.

Chapter 3550

Although Charlie always knew that the Rothschild family was a mortal enemy with his father back then, and also thought that the Rothschild family was probably behind the murder of his parents, but he never had the opportunity to have any direct contact with Rothschild.

The only one who has a little connection with the Rothschilds is still Walter Horowitz and his dad, Steve Hogewitz, who were locked up in a dog farm by him.

The Horgowitz family, it is said, is a distant relative of the Rothschilds.

This distant relative relationship is really a bit far, so much so that the two masters have been missing for so long in Aurous Hill, and the Rothschild family has not come to look for them.

This shows that families like Hogwarts, in the eyes of the Rothschild family, are simply poor relatives who are avoided at best.

However, this time that Olivia actually wants to marry the Rothschild family, which makes Charlie up a few interests.

So, he opened his mouth and asked: "Why did Olivia suddenly decide to get married at this time? Isn't the Queen not going to last for a few days? Isn't it a bit inappropriate for her to get married at this time?"

Helena was busy saying, "If Olivia wants to get married in the near future, now is the most appropriate time, once grandmother dies, she won't be able to get married for a long time."

Charlie was surprised and asked, "What? Your Nordic royal family also has the saying that you can't get married for a period of time after the death of an elder?"

Helena shook her head and said, "Although we don't have this saying, but Olivia's status is special, she is the first in line to the throne, so once grandmother dies, she must put down all her personal affairs and put the enthronement ceremony first."

Saying that, Helena added: "According to the royal tradition, the new emperor may not get married or divorced within three years after ascending the throne, because the first three years of ascending the throne is a critical stage for establishing one's personal as well as royal image,"

"And no personal matters are allowed to interfere at such times, so Olivia either has to hold the wedding as the empress three years after ascending the throne, or she must first, before grandmother dies get the wedding done."

Charlie asked suspiciously, "According to what you said, she didn't even have a boyfriend before, and now she suddenly announces that she wants to marry a member of the Rothschild family, so it should be an exchange of interests, right?"

Helena nodded and said, "I guess so! Olivia will always put interests first, without strong interests to support her, there is no way she would suddenly announce that she wants to get married at this time."

Charlie nodded and laughed: "The Rothschild family, for sure, has their eyes on the empress status that she will soon get to."

Speaking of this, Charlie couldn't help but sneer: "I just didn't expect that the Rothschild family, which has its hands in Europe and the United States, would also be the ones who sell their fame, which is a bit different from their usual low-key style of acting."

Joseph spoke respectfully at this time, "Mr. Wade! I still have some knowledge of the Rothschild family, their family structure is extremely large, leaving aside foreign relatives, just the branch has dozens of surnames, throughout Europe and America."

He continued: "Within the huge Rothschild family, they are divided into a total of three levels of ladder, which, the first ladder Rothschild family real core, these core layer is basically in the United States,"

"A small number in the United Kingdom, the next level of the second ladder is generally in Canada, France and Germany, and the third ladder, in other countries in Europe."

"I reckon this one to marry Princess Olivia is a branch of the Rothschild family's third-order ladder."

Charlie nodded gently and said with interest, "In that case, this is a good opportunity to make direct contact with the Rothschild family."

When Zhongquan heard this, he immediately exclaimed, "Charlie you you don't want to go to Northern Europe, do you?"

Charlie laughed: "Originally, I did not want to go personally, but since the Rothschild family is also there, then I really want to go and see it."

After saying that, he turned his head to Helena and said, "Helena, when the ancestral ceremony is over, I will go to Northern Europe with you!"

Chapter 3551

Charlie's original intention was to take out a rejuvenation pill to give to Helena.

Half of it to Helena to cure her illness, and the remaining half for her to take it to the Nordic queen whose life was in danger.

As long as she can return to Northern Europe to see the Queen, the remaining half of the rejuvenating pills into two parts, to the Queen first, given to her it will certainly make the queen awakened from the deep coma.

When the time comes, she can use the other half as a condition to make the Queen give her the throne.

And the queen will definitely do her best to help her to the throne when she sees the efficacy of the rejuvenation Pill.

Charlie believed that for an old woman who was already in a deep coma and terminally ill, to wake up again would be like living again.

Therefore, she will definitely cherish this opportunity extremely.

If she could get a second dose of the rejuvenation Pill, her life could continue at least for several more years or even longer in good health, I believe she would not be able to resist this temptation.

However, now Charlie suddenly heard that Helena's sister named Olivia was going to intermarry with the Rothschild family.

This is a good opportunity to contact the Rothschild family in advance.

Therefore, he would like to personally go over to Northern Europe to see what the purpose of the Rothschild family's marriage with the Northern European royal family is, and by the way, he can also touch the Rothschild family line.

Once Helena heard Charlie say that he was going to travel to Europe with her, she was naturally overjoyed.

She had witnessed his strength and knew that if he took the plunge, he would be able to put her on the throne!

At that time, she would not only be able to save her mother, but also completely wipe out her former shame!

So, she said to Charlie with immense gratitude, "Mr. Wade, thank you!"

Charlie waved his hand, looked around the crowd, said: "Thank you all friends for today, despite the danger rushing to Waderest, most of you have come a long way, why not go later to the Shangri-La Hotel to rest,"

"I have to go to Northern Europe later today, before leaving, I want to thank you all at the Shangri-La banquet, please do not hesitate to attend!"

Nanako hurriedly said: "You have a business to deal with don't be busy without us, and we did not help this time, so you don't need to personally host a banquet to thank"

Charlie said very seriously: "Nanako, we people are concerned about love and righteousness, although today I had a battle with the Cataclysmic Front, and did not let you all meet with the Cataclysmic Front,"

"But you were still willing to come to help me at such a time, this is love and righteousness, in my eyes, this weighs more than a thousand bars of gold."

Philip stood out at this time and said with a smile, "Ladies and gentlemen, all of you who are gathered here today consider Charlie as a good friend, confidant, and even family member,"

"Since he has said so, you may as well wait for a while in Eastcliff, and after the Wade family's ancestral ceremony, drink a few cups with him!"

Hearing this, Elder Song immediately said, "Since Master Wade has said so, I will wait for him to finish the ancestral ceremony and have a drink together!"

Yuhiko Ito also said, "Mr. Wade! Please make sure to prepare more good wine tonight! I will not return until I am drunk!"

Charlie smiled, "Don't worry, Mr. Ito, I'll have enough good wine!"

Chapter 3552

After that, Charlie looked at Warnia and said, "Warnia, you should arrange for the bus to take everyone to Shangri-La for a short rest."

Warnia immediately agreed and softly said, "Master Wade, don't worry, I will arrange everyone well."

"Good." Charlie once again arched his hand to the crowd and said with a clasped fist, "Ladies and gentlemen, later on, is the Wade Family Ancestor Sacrifice Ceremony,"

"So I would like you all to go to the hotel to rest first, and after the Sacrifice Ceremony is over, I will see you there first!"

The crowd also knew that the Wade family ancestral ceremony was held only once every twelve years, and it was solemn and private, and it was not a public ceremony, so it was not appropriate for the people to stay here and watch.

So, everyone bid farewell to Charlie and Zhongquan and left Waderest on the bus arranged by Warnia and Nanako, heading for the Shangri-La Hotel in Eastcliff.

After a number of buses left, except for the members of the Cataclysmic Front kneeling on the ground and the Su family, the rest were all Wade family members and the butler Leon.

Cataclysmic Front to Joseph as the head, nearly a hundred people in a pyramid shape neatly kneeling in worship, these people are in a posture of the legs together, arms bent at the same time with forehead knocked on the ground.

After all, they are all practitioners, so everyone kneels at the same angle and posture, looking neat and tidy.

Moreover, they were all kneeling on the ground in a state of unparalleled piety.

In particular, kneeling at the forefront is Joseph, even if the expression hidden within the bend of the arm, is full of shame.

And the Su family father and son, although they did not dare to slacken, but after all, the body strength can not support, kneeling not long, the body can not support, so they can only let the upper body lying on the ground.

So, the two's kneeling posture is not perfect.

The Wade family, Andrew, Morgan, and others, looked at Charlie apprehensively, afraid that he would settle accounts with them at this time.

Charlie watched the bus convoy descend the mountain, slowly turned around, stared at the Wade family with a torch-like gaze, and said in a cold voice:

"Today, in front of the ancestors of the Wade family, I officially take over the Wade family's large and small affairs,"

"And the first thing I do after taking over is to give the soft-boned Wade family heirs a good calcium supplement!"

Hearing Charlie's words, the weak-hearted crowd couldn't help but shiver, they looked at Charlie's stance, they knew he was going to start liquidating.

At this moment, just by a word he took away the family power from the old man Wade, he spoke: "Charlie! This situation of the Wade family today, it is really necessary to rectify it! You must not be lenient just because you care about your family!"

Charlie nodded and said coldly, "Of course! Some of the Wade family's descendants, in order to live on, do not hesitate to leave the Wade family's

dignity and interests behind, do not hesitate to give up the ancestral graves and family business,"

"And even prepared mourning clothes in advance to pray for forgiveness for those who are not relatives, these people, and when the national crisis, what is the difference between the traitors who betrayed the enemy and surrendered?

All the Wade family members carrying mourning clothes were so nervous that their legs were shaking.

Cynthia, who was most scornful of Charlie, knelt on the ground with a poof, choked with snot and tears, "Charlie aunt was wrong aunt is sorry to the ancestors of the Wade family"

"You are now the head of the Wade family, no matter how you chastise, aunt will never complain"

While crying, she pulled out the mourning clothes hidden in her arms and threw them on the ground, crying with remorse, "Charlie, please, for the sake of the first aunt to know the mistake and admit the punishment, be lenient to aunt, from now on I will not commit it again"

Andrew, Changyun, and others instantly looked dumbfounded.

They also wondered, the character of the most intense Cynthia how she can be first to admit the fault today, it turns out, she wants to grab a headline for a lighter sentence ah!

Andrew's teeth itch with hate, in the heart he cursed: "Cynthia, in the end, your brain knows how to grow? Even the wallflower is not as fast as her reaction!"

Chapter 3553

Cynthia is indeed very smart.

She knows that when so many people are equally guilty, whoever admits their fault first will have the upper hand.

Moreover, she knew far more about Charlie's deeds than the others and had experienced more personally.

She had heard before of the way he had taken when he had rectified several experts of the Wu family in Suhang.

He asked Orvel to carve words on the foreheads of those people, who was the first to admit punishment, carved the least words, and for each person after that, the number of words increased by one.

By the end of that person, it is said that the head was carved full of words and there was not enough to use later.

With these previous lessons, how does Cynthia allow others to kneel in front of her?

Charlie also did not expect, Cynthia kneeling so quickly, so then spoke: "You are my aunt, despite a thousand mistakes you are still my elders, even if I am now the head of the Wade family, the division of elders and children can not be chaotic,"

"So you do not kneel to me, kneel to the ancestors of the Wade family kneel!"

Cynthia's brain reaction speed is very fast, immediately while kneeling while using both knees to adjust the direction, looking at the ancestral grave of the Wade family not far away.

Immediately afterward, she knocked her head on the ground with a bang and cried,

"The ancestors are here! Your unworthy granddaughter, Cynthia, failed to put the face of the ancestors and the interests of the Wade family first,"

"And nearly betrayed the ancestors for glory and recognized the thief as my father, so I am really ashamed of this act in front of ancestors, and I deserve to die! I beg the ancestors to condemn me!"

Cynthia was now completely convinced.

What dignity, what face, what old princess, old baby's stinky temper, at this moment now all dissipated.

She knew that the most important thing at the moment was to get Charlie's forgiveness, otherwise, one word from him could make her, the already married Wade family daughter, get out of the family instantly.

In that case, she is really an empty basket of water.

When Charlie saw that Cynthia was so upbeat, he was a bit amused.

However, he nodded with approval on his face and said:

"You can be the first to admit your mistake and take the initiative to confess to the ancestors of the Wade family, proving that you are more conscious than others since this is the case, you should also be sentenced lightly!"

Once Charlie's words came out, Andrew, Morgan, as well as Changyun, Hawade, and others, all ran like crazy to the front of the Wade family's ancestral tomb.

One by one grabbed the most central position and kneeled on the ground with a poof, without saying a word they began to kowtow desperately to admit their mistakes.

For a while, the rhythm of the gang's desperate kowtowing, with the extraction of oil with the kind commonly known as kowtowing oil pumping machine, looks quite comical.

Charlie did not say anything, just expressionlessly watching them this scrambling to kowtow and confess.

His heart is very clear, aunt Cynthia is really convinced since really convinced, the future can naturally remain in the Wade family to serve the Wade family, but the gang in front of him now, each one is full of fancy, who can not be lightly forgiven!

This group of people bam kowtow half a day, the more kowtow the more painful at the same time, but also the more kowtow the more bottomless.

They originally thought that as long as they behaved positively and piously, Charlie would definitely be as lenient as he was with Cynthia.

But unexpectedly, everyone has been kowtowing for half a day, Charlie has not even said a word so far.

No way, no one dares to stop, they can only kowtow continuously, one after another, one kowtowing till the head is blue and purple.

Chapter 354

Laila, could not stand it and said, "Charlie will be killed if continued to kowtow"

Charlie shook his head and said indifferently: "Do not worry aunt, this group of people, there is a count one, all are cowardly in fear of death incompetent rats,"

"Otherwise they could not sneak out last night to buy mourning clothes! Since they are all so afraid of death, how could they knock themselves to death here? This is not logical."

Saying that, he obviously saw that the strength of Morgan's kowtowing was obviously much smaller, and at first glance it was indiscriminate, so he said in a cold voice:

"Auntie, do you see Morgan? That forehead is also just kissing with the ground, can not see at all in the strength!"

Morgan heard this, a cold sweat on the back of the frightened, hurriedly forced his head for a knocked down, painful, teeth hardly bared in his mouth!

Charlie turned to look at Zhongquan and asked, "Grandpa, nowadays, who are responsible for the various businesses of the Wade family?"

Zhongquan said: "Wade family's core business, is basically held by a team of managers in charge, when your father worried that the family members do not learn, so insisted on the establishment of a team of elite professional managers,"

"These people, the most ordinary grassroots staff, but also basically recruited from the major top business school, the middle and senior almost all from the world's top 500 companies, or top venture capital institutions."

"In addition, we have a very professional team of elite lawyers, responsible for all the legal work of the Wade family."

"Oh yes, in addition to these two sectors, there is also a trusted team, responsible for the family can not use the part of the cash put into the family trust for investment and management."

Charlie was surprised and pointed to the row of kneeling and kowtowing people on the ground and opened his mouth and asked, "Don't these people do anything?"

Zhongquan shook his head and said, "If the Wade family were to be put in charge of them, I'm afraid it would have collapsed long ago!"

"They are all hanging, there are vice chairman, general manager, director, but the actual business and decisions do not need them to be in charge of."

"Small decisions are decided internally by the team of managers, big decisions are basically made by me, but in the future, it will be up to you to make the decisions."

Charlie nodded and said indifferently, "Since these people are of little practical use, then simply get them all out of the Wade Group, out of sight, out of mind."

Kowtowing almost knocked over when Andrew heard this, immediately got up and asked offhand: "Charlie you where are you going to get us?!"

Charlie said, "Do not worry, will not let you guys go far."

Saying that, he added: "Don't you guys like to wear mourning clothes? Since you are so filial, I will have people install a few simple houses for you at the foot of the Waderest Mountain,"

"And all of you who are eighteen years old or older, or who are no longer in school, one of you will stay here to properly observe mourning for the ancestors of the Wade family for three years!"

"During these three years, I will have people put electronic shackles on you, 24-hour monitoring of your location, no one is allowed to leave Waderest half a step!"

Once Morgan heard this, the whole person almost fainted, disheveled and powerless wailed: "Charlie you can not be so cruel! I am your cousin! The eldest grandson of the Wade family! You can't imprison me on Waderest Mountain!"

Charlie nodded his head and spoke, "People say that a gun hits a bird, this IQ of yours is really a bit worrying."

After saying that, he immediately said to Chengfeng Su: "It just so happens that you will soon go to Madagascar to be the landlord, when the time comes, take this guy along and let him be your long-time worker for three years!"

Upon hearing this, Morgan broke down on the spot and cried,

"Charlie, I'm willing to keep mourning for my ancestors at Waderest Mountain! I am the eldest son and grandson, how can I be absent from the mourning"

Charlie waved his hand: "Do not take yourself too seriously, mourning can be completed without you, without you here to disgrace, the old ancestors' face also looks better."

After that, he said in a cold voice: "Morgan, from now on, if you bargain with me again, I'll turn three years into six!"

Morgan wailed and collapsed to the ground on the spot.

Andrew's heart ached for his son, but also for himself, so he hurriedly asked,

"You let us stay here to observe mourning for the old ancestor for three years, what about our food and drink?"

Charlie said indifferently, "Your food and drink, I will have people send it to you over regularly."

Andrew asked again, "Then what if we get sick?"

Charlie said expressionlessly, "When you get sick, I will arrange for the doctors from the Wade family hospital to come to your homes to treat you!"

"If any of you are seriously ill and need surgery or hospitalization, I will build you a field hospital at the foot of Waderest Mountain!"

"In short, in the next three years, even if the sky falls, without my permission, you can't leave Waderest even for a second!"

Chapter 355

The kneeling Wade family members did not expect Charlie to be so ruthless.

They are all family members, all first sons, and grandsons, he wanted to imprison them all in the Waderest Mountain and force them to observe mourning for their ancestors for three years!

For these rich people who are used to enjoying themselves, even three days is unacceptable, let alone three years!

So, the people hurriedly looked at Zhongquan and waited for him to say a good word for them.

Zhongquan looked at the pitiful eyes of these people and felt some compassion in his heart.

He did support Charlie to punish these spineless sons and grandsons properly, but he did not expect him to play so hard as soon as he started.

So, he couldn't help but say to him, "Charlie, making them observe mourning for their ancestors is indeed a good punishment, but three years, won't it be a little too long?"

"Long?" Charlie seriously said, "You must not forget, what ideas they were playing one by one! They secretly bought the mourning clothes without communicating with you, clearly wanting to wait until today when you were face to face with Joseph and then turn against you."

"This is to put you to death and then step on your corpse to join the enemy after you are dead! Do you think the punishment of three years of mourning is too long for such a person?"

Zhongquan's expression suddenly flinched.

He also understood this truth.

Only, he deliberately did not think about this level.

But if we really get to the bottom of it, the truth is actually what Charlie said.

Andrew said in tears at this moment: "Dad! We really didn't mean that, you mustn't misunderstand, dad!"

The others also pleaded, hoping that the old man would not be affected by Charlie's words.

But Zhongquan let out a long sigh, waved his hand, and said to himself, "I'm getting old, my heart is softer, and I'm getting more and more womanly. Forget it, whatever!"

After saying that, he said to Charlie: "Charlie, three years or five years, it's all up to you!"

Charlie nodded, said lightly: "Accepted, do not say a word. Those who do not accept have a second option, which is to do the same as Morgan and go to Madagascar!"

Once these words came out, everyone immediately shut their mouths.

At this kind of time, no one dared to touch Charlie's bad luck.

Because, he is not only the head of the Wade family, but also the new master of the Cataclysmic Front, with his comprehensive strength here, no one would dare to disobey him.

Seeing that these people were as honest as quails, Charlie nodded in satisfaction and spoke, "Since you all have no opinion, then the three years will start from today!"

To Charlie, this group of kneeling Wade family members had no value to the Wade family.

This group of people have little ability and little contribution, just like the top rich family's loser rich second generation all they think about is, what can they do? what to eat? what is not enough? Not much ability but all day and night spent everywhere pretending to be something.

The old man used to lick his calf, even if he knew that these people are not capable, but also think they are their own bloodline, of course, to be spoiled and well taken care of.

But in Charlie's opinion, this group of people is completely Wade family's a55holes.

After he took over the Wade family, the first thing to do, is to find a way to jolt these people off from their respective positions, so that they do not indiscriminately act parasitically.

But, after all, these people are the Wade family bloodline, are the first sons and grandsons, if they do not make any big mistakes, want to jolt them off is not easy.

If the strong jolt, I'm afraid it will trigger the rejection of everyone in the Wade family, and even the outside world will get very poor senses.

But the beauty is that this group of people actually took the initiative to give Charlie a perfect opportunity to rectify them.

If these people did not secretly go to buy mourning clothes last night, Charlie could not be so justified to abolish them all.

Now well, just when Charlie couldn't find a good way to strip them out of the Wade family, they all took the initiative to come to his door.

This, with Joseph taking the initiative to come to the door, was similar.

At this time, Cynthia heart chilling looked at Charlie, apprehensive and nervous asked: "Charlie that that aunt aunt at least is also The first to admit fault you just now also said, to give me a chance to be sentenced lightly"

"Of course." Charlie gently nodded and said, "You, of all people, showed the best attitude to admit the mistake, but also the fastest to admit mistakes, so this time it is natural to give you a net."

Saying that, he was silent for a moment and said, "How about this, you stay here with them to observe mourning for three days, and after three days go back to Wade family to take good care of grandfather."

As soon as Cynthia heard this, two lines of hot tears flowed out from the excitement.

She really didn't expect that Charlie would really give her such great preferential treatment.

Others will be here for three years, but she has only to spend three days!

At this time, Cynthia, has completely seen Charlie as the savior, excited and a little incoherent, even the voice is a little trembling said:

"Cha Charlie thank you thank you you do not worry later I must must reform, start a new life! "

Chapter 3556

Charlie nodded with a calm expression.

It's not that he really wants to take care of Cynthia, but this kind of time, is to create a huge gap for others.

As the saying goes, those who obey me will prosper, those who go against me will die.

One prospers, one dies, which is the biggest gap.

This is also giving the Wade family gang, a clear signal.

In the future, all the Wade family, must listen to his words and obey.

Charlie is also very clear, wants to ensure that the Wade family in the future no longer has any similar situation, he must use strong power, firmly control the entire Wade family!

So, today, this concept will be completely rooted in their hearts!

After everything was disposed of, Charlie said to Zhongquan, "Grandpa, things are almost settled, it's time to start the ancestral ritual!"

Zhongquan nodded heavily: "Okay!"

The ancestor worship ceremony of the Wade family was originally very grand.

Before the ancestral ritual, the four forms of rituals, namely music, song, dance, and ritual, were not inferior to the Confucius Temple's Confucius Ritual.

And those sacrificial offerings that were prepared to be used as dedication were also extremely rich in variety.

In order to hold a good ancestor ceremony, the Wade family every time hired a professional director and a full set of choreography team, costumes, props, actors, sound, all of them are top.

But today, all the long talked about acting staff, no one came.

All knew that the Wade family was going to suffer a disaster today, all avoid it.

Not to mention these paid actors and actresses, even the more than 700 members of the Wade family branch, also ran away, leaving only Jonathan Wade one.

Therefore, this time the ancestor ceremony, only helplessly castrate many processes.

Music, song, dance, and rituals were all omitted, and the only thing left was the sacrificial rituals performed by the Wade family themselves.

Zhongquan held the sacrificial text he wrote overnight for many days, while shedding tears, while sighing: "This sacrificial text, written all the Wade family people prosperous, unity, the re-creation of glory, is a report I prepared to the ancestors of the Wade family"

Speaking here, Zhongquan let out a long sigh and said with a sigh of relief, "But who would have thought that today, more than 700 members of the Wade family's sideline would all be absent!"

"And my first sons and grandsons, even wore mourning for others! I am really ashamed in front of my ancestors, and I don't even have the face to read out this sacrificial text"

"Moreover, the originally prepared ancestral rituals have almost come to a halt, and I don't know how to explain to the ancestors"

Zhongquan said, silent due to a surge of sudden emotions, several times choked, difficult to continue.

He is a person with deep family feelings, at least much stronger than those kneeling in place Wade family sons.

When he thought of the once-in-12-years ancestral ceremony, it was so shabby and so depressed, he felt extra hard.

When he thought of the more than 100 ancestors of the Wade family lying here, his mood was even more painful.

He has long passed the age of life, this age of the elderly, more cherished life, and more reverence for the ancestors who have passed away.

When a person is young and fearless and has no faith, when he is dying, he can't help but think of his parents and his ancestors, and whether he will see them in the other world after he dies, and if he sees them, how he should face them.

The Wade family saw the old man choking, almost all lowered their heads in shame.

While Charlie took the sacrificial paper he wrote and tore it to pieces, his face was firm as he spoke, "Grandpa, since the sacrificial paper is inappropriate, then just tear it up, no need to blame yourself too much."

Saying that, he said: "As the saying goes, many difficulties make a nation, for a family, it is the same! This ancestral ceremony is a bit shabby and simple, but it also allows us to recognize the true face of many so-called relatives!"

"In the future, the Wade family will no longer believe in bloodlines, only in actual actions! All members of the direct line, as well as the side branches, will have to show actual actions if they want to gain benefits from the Wade Family in the future!"

"If anyone still wants to share the wealth but not the hardship, then sorry, I will make him pay the price!"

Speaking of this, Charlie looked at Leon and asked him, "Housekeeper Leon, those members of the side line who fled overnight, still can't be contacted?"

Leon said awkwardly: "Young master, all are still off or not in the service area, it is estimated that before the outside world receives a definite news about today's incident, they will not turn on the phone."

Charlie frowned and spoke, "In that case, when the Cataclysmic Front releases the news to the outside world later, telling the outside world about today's Wade family's admission of defeat, they must be even more to draw a line with the Wade family, right?"

"I suppose so." Leon respectfully said: "Young master, in fact, most of the side branches you do not need to pay too much attention to, they have a little practical contribution to the Wade family,"

"On the contrary, they get benefits from the Wade family, these people are like those small countries when the other nations prosper, every time they rushed to worship,"

"It seems to be very pious, but each one is here to eat and drink enough in our heavenly kingdom, and then take some leftover benefits to be satisfied. The Wade family will benefit from clearing the line with them."

Zhongquan also spoke at this time: "Leon is right, many side families have been relying on our Wade family resources to support, the same business, given to others to do, it may only cost 100 million, given to the Wade family side families to do, it may cost 120 million, with such a side family, it is better to draw a line in the future."

Charlie said in a cold voice: "Draw the line is certainly to draw, but must not let them just go without loss."

Saying that, he looked at Joseph and spoke, "Joseph, later on, have your people put out the word again! Say that Cataclysmic Front has gotten the full list of the Wade family's ancestral ceremony this time,"

"And all the Wade family members who are not present today must gather under Waderest Mountain by eight o'clock tomorrow morning, and whoever dares not come will be responsible for the consequences!"

Chapter 3557

When he heard Charlie's order, Joseph immediately said in a loud voice: "Mr. Wade don't worry, the subordinates will immediately arrange!"

Charlie nodded and sneered, "They think that the Wade family is finished and want to clear the matter with the Wade family,"

"Then if the Wade family asks them to come, they definitely won't come, but if the Cataclysmic Front asks them to come, I believe they definitely won't dare to act rudely."

Leon asked, "Young master, what about after they come? As you said, let them kneel and go up to Waderest Mountain to repent?"

"It's impossible to spare them so simply." Charlie waved his hand and spoke, "Later today, the outside world will receive news that the Wade family has lost and accepted the harsh conditions of the Cataclysmic Front,"

"So when the time comes, the Cataclysmic Front will directly ask them to take out half of their family fortune as well, I believe they dare not refuse to give!"

Zhongquan's eyebrows raised, exclaimed: "Charlie, you you are going to drink their blood, eat their flesh ah"

Charlie said expressionlessly, "I am going to drink their blood and eat their flesh, but not by myself, but via the Cataclysmic Front!"

Saying that Charlie said: "After the Cataclysmic Front gets their assets, through the channels of offshore companies, the money will be backhanded again to the Wade family,"

"It just so happens that I want to do ocean shipping, if we get some money from them, I will use it to buy a few dozen more cargo ships, for the gang to take out a two or three hundred billion, should still not be a problem."

He spared the death of the Cataclysmic Front, the Front under Joseph's command will do the dirty work for him.

Have to admit that the deterrent effect of the Cataclysmic Front is still very strong.

Other than that, Joseph, yesterday let put forward so many harsh conditions via Harmen, including half of the family property, the entire Waderest Mountain have to be given up, but also have to wear mourning clothes, and kneeling.

However, Andrew, Changyun, a bunch of cowardly and incompetent rats, did not one by one rush to agree?

Now, let Cataclysmic Front asks the remaining Wade family the same demand, they probably also dare not disobey.

Zhongquan hesitated for a moment with a complicated expression, but quickly figured it out and said, "Okay! You just let go and do it!"

"This bunch of ungrateful things, most of them rely on the Wade family support to have today's scale, but the Wade family is in trouble, they all run so fast, let them pay a price, this is what they deserve!"

On the side of Jonathan's expression is very nervous, he spoke: "Charlie my son and grandson, I asked them to leave, I am old, I was ready to die with my elder brother to meet the ancestors,"

"But they are still young, I really could not bear them to stay and risk their lives, so also please look at the fact that I did not run, deal with them with a high hand."

Charlie nodded and said seriously, "The second grandfather could stay, it is indeed touching, as you wish, your family's side, I will not pursue it."

Saying that, Charlie said with a cold expression, "But except for the second grandfather's family, no one else can be exempted!"

Jonathan was completely relieved and wiped his sweat while saying, "Charlie, thank you so much"

Chapter 3558

At this point, Charlie waved his hand, and said to Joseph: "Joseph, I have to go to Scandinavia tonight, tomorrow morning at eight o'clock will certainly not be able to rush back, then you will play a one-man show for them at the bottom of Waderest Mountain,"

"First let them one by one willingly take out half of their assets to Cataclysmic Front, if the money is given, do not let them go still, let them continue to kneel, until I return!"

Joseph arch his hand and said: "Mr. Wade do not worry, your subordinates will do it!"

After saying that, he hurriedly asked: "Mr. Wade, I know more about the situation in Europe and the United States, do you want me to accompany you when you go to Northern Europe this time?"

Charlie waved his hand: "No need, you still have parents who need to be buried, tomorrow let the Wade family's foreign relatives kneel honestly, you take care of the burial of your parents."

Joseph respectfully said, "Your subordinate obeys orders!"

Charlie nodded slightly: "Good, then all the matters of the Wade family's foreign relatives will be left to you."

After saying that, he looked at Zhongquan and said lightly, "Grandpa, this time for the ancestor worship ceremony, let's save all those tedious and pompous processes!"

"If the heart is not sincere, what is the point of making the ceremony as grand and magnificent as possible?"

Zhongquan nodded and agreed: "You are right, ancestor worship is not in the spectacle, but in the piety, before all the people to organize the ancestor worship, but in the event of some danger, most people turned around and sold the old ancestors,"

"The old ancestors now know, I do not know how angry they'd be, and what's the point of all the pomp and circumstance now."

Kneeling Wade family members, one by one, ashamed, did not dare to raise their heads.

Charlie ignored them and walked to the front of the ancestral graves of the Wade family, kneeling on both knees, looking at the hundreds of Wade ancestors and the tombs of Charlie's parents, and said in a loud voice:

"The ancestors of the Wade family above, the unworthy grandson Charlie, who has been wandering in the past twenty years, has not been able to come to pay respect to the ancestors, I hope the ancestors forgive me!"

After a pause, he added: "Today is a new beginning for the Wade family in the midst of a crisis. The unworthy grandson Charlie also officially returned to the Wade family today and took over the position of Wade family head!"

"Here, I promise to the ancestors of the family! From today onwards, no one will be allowed to infringe upon the interests of the Wade family!"

"And no one will be allowed to desecrate the ancestors of the Wade Family! All of us in the Family must act in the highest interest of the Family!"

"Your unworthy grandson, Charlie Wade, makes a vow before all the ancestors today! I will do my best to make the Wade Family the number one family in the world and stand on top of the world with your name!"

After saying that, Charlie bent down and faced the ancestors of the Wade family and bowed three times respectfully.

Zhongquan also came to Charlie's side, kneeled on the ground, faced the ancestor's tomb, and spoke: "Wade family ancestor above, today my Wade family wanderer, Charlie, has finally returned!"

"From today onwards, there is no longer any direct bloodline of my Wade family left outside, all direct bloodlines are finally together! I have also fulfilled the promise I made to the ancestors at the last ancestral ceremony!"

Saying this, Zhongquan added, "Charlie's return to the Wade family today and his succession as the head of the Wade family, I can finally give you two a satisfactory explanation!"

"Changying! Today, your son turned the whole Wade family into safe heaven! In the future, he will definitely be able to lead the family to create glory again!"

"I believe that you and your wife must be very relieved on the other side!"

Charlie stood up at this moment and went directly to his parents' spirit, kneeling on the ground and looking at the words "Changying Wade" and "Margarate An" on the tombstone, his eyes were already filled with tears.

He softly murmured: "Dad, Mom, your son is finally able to come back to see you two openly"

When the Wade family heard this, their hearts could not help but be a little surprised, they were not quite sure what Charlie meant by this, could it be that he had come here before?

At this time, Charlie did not care about the Wade family's surprise, he looked at the tombstone and the young photo of his parents on it, with a firm expression he said:

"Dad, Mom, from now on, I will inherit Dad's legacy, leading the Wade family to the top of the world!"

"At the same time, I will also find your murderers, no matter who they are, no matter what their abilities and backgrounds are, I will kill them with my own hands to avenge your blood!"

Chapter 359

When Charlie and the Wade family finished briefly paying respects to their ancestors, and together with grandfather Zhongquan and youngest aunt Laila,"

"They arrived at Shangri-La to prepare for the banquet for all the friends and relatives who had been at Waderest Mountain today, the outside world, who had been following the movements of Waderest Mountain, had already received the news.

Learning that the Wade family had finally compromised with the Cataclysmic Front, none of those who did not know the inside story doubted the authenticity of the news.

After all, even if these wealthy families were powerful, they could not possibly defeat the Cataclysmic Front, this was the basic consensus of everyone.

What's more, the head of the Cataclysmic Front, and the family that has a deep hatred, will not be able to forgive the Wade family people.

The Wade family's side branches that fled overnight, after receiving the news, each one of them was incomparably thankful deep inside.

They were thankful that they reacted quickly and ran faster, thus escaping a disaster.

However, in addition to being thankful that they had escaped, they were also all worried about the future.

These side families are all dependent on the Wade family for survival, and the main source of income for many branches is the business rewarded to them by the Wade family.

After all, each side family, from the main family step by step, which is like Zhongquan became the head of the family, his brother Jonathan, will have to consciously leave the Wade family, to go out to establish their own business.

And Zhongquan out of compensation or out of kinship, naturally can not expect his brother to care for him,"

"And also as much as possible to give him some resources, so that he does not have the idea of fighting for the head of the family, the second also to maintain kinship, while once the need, these distant relatives can also rush to help.

The reasoning behind this is just like the ancient times when the crown prince ascended the throne and arranged his other brothers around as vassal kings.

For these side families, once they lose the Wade family tree, their own future development will also be greatly affected.

However, not waiting for them to take a breath, Cataclysmic Front released the news "asked all the Wade family sidelines whose names appear in the Wade family ancestral ceremony list,"

"To reach the foot of the Waderest Mountain kneeling worship, tomorrow morning before eight o'clock, late arrival will be in the list of the Cataclysmic Front's global hunt!

Once this news came out, these big domestic families were even more shocked.

Everyone didn't expect that the Cataclysmic Front was not satisfied with conquering the Wade family, but even these side branches of the Wade family were not spared.

And these side lines of the Wade family were also desperate to the extreme.

The feeling of survival after the escape did not last long and was immediately replaced by the despair of the monk who could not run away from the temple.

Wade family ancestral ceremony big list, has long been listed with each of their names, identity information is recorded in great detail.

For example, the person's name, how old, what generation, where the family, who is the father, who is the grandfather, and then the ancestors of which branch of the Wade family, these are all written clearly with a brush dipped in vermilion.

Because this big list is meant to be burned for the ancestors to see after the ancestral ceremony, so no one dares to have any muddle on this.

Now, this list has fallen into the hands of the Cataclysmic Front, then this is the same as every person's old bottom, are firmly grasped by the Cataclysmic Front, even if you have to run you shouldn't.

The strength of the Cataclysmic Front, these people know very well, if they really want to assassinate them, it is as easy as a hand, so no one dares to disobey the orders of the Front.

So, these people can only harden their heads, apprehensive to rush back.

Jonathan's children and grandchildren received the news through the satellite network on the private plane back to Canada.

Ten minutes after receiving the news, the plane drew a circle directly at a height of 10,000 meters and turned around to return to Eastcliff.

.....

Chapter 3560

Meanwhile, Charlie had already filled his glass and thanked all his friends and relatives present one by one in the banquet hall of Shangri-La.

And his friends and relatives, including his father's best friend Philip, at this time looking at him, and they have been like looking at God.

Charlie's first toast was to Philip.

In his eyes, Philip is the most worthy of his respect, is also the best for his own elders.

Therefore, today his family of three could go up to Waderest Mountain, Charlie is heartily grateful.

After a few glasses of wine, he could not hide his excitement and said to Charlie:

"Charlie, now that you have taken the Cataclysmic Front under your command, the Wade family's strength is already the first among many families in China! If we look at the world, can at least be among the top ten!"

Charlie opened his mouth and said, "Top ten is still a long way from number one"

Philip said seriously: "It doesn't matter if there is a gap, but you must be steady and unwavering, step by step."

Said, Philip instructed Charlie: "Charlie, Rothschild, such family's strength is too strong, now this kind of time, I really do not recommend that you contact them too early!"

Charlie nodded and smiled, "Uncle don't worry, I'm going to Northern Europe this time, I won't fight them hard,"

"I'll mainly help Helena take back the throne first and contact the Rothschild family, by the way, I'll hide my identity at that time, you don't worry."

Philip can see Charlie has decided to go, then instructed: "Rothschild in Europe and the United States commonly known as Old Money,"

"It is not like Bill Gates, a new generation of tycoons, every property, every stock are on the surface, it is more like a huge iceberg, we can see now, but is the tip of the iceberg!"

"And what makes it really powerful is its pervasive and comprehensive penetration throughout Western society in the past few hundred years!"

"On the surface, they seem to have ten enterprises, but in reality, the enterprises actually controlled by them through various means, there may be as many as several thousand,"

"This power is quite terrifying, so terrifying that even if your grandfather's family has been ranked as one of the three great families in the world, but the assets of your grandfather and the Middle East royal families combined, may not be able to compete with Rothschild!"

Speaking of this, Philip admonished, "Charlie, at any time, in the face of the Rothschild family, you must be absolutely careful!"

Charlie nodded solemnly and said, "Uncle don't worry, I know what's in my heart!"

At this moment, Sara at the side looked at Charlie with an excited face and said excitedly, "Charlie! With your strength, I believe that even the Rthschild family will be trampled under your feet!"

Sara was originally Charlie's little fangirl, and now she even looked like an avid fan.

Charlie gently nodded and smiled: "Sara don't worry, this day will come eventually!"

After saying that, he poured another glass of wine and said, "Uncle, Auntie Lenan, and Sara, I'd like to toast you three, thank you again for your love for me!"

The three Gu family members poured glasses full of wine and drank it all together with Charlie.

Charlie saw the Song family and the Ito family sitting at the same table not far away, so he said to the three members of the Gu family, "There are some other friends over there, I'll go and say hello first."

"Go ahead!" Philip said with a smile, "Remember to come back later to drink with uncle!"

"Okay!"

Charlie said goodbye to the Gu family and carried his glass of wine to the table where the Song family and the Ito family were.

At this time, Nanako, watching Charlie getting closer and closer, although the face is still as gentle as water, but the eyes full of love can not be disguised.

She originally loved Charlie extremely deeply, today with her own eyes she saw his strength, let the entire Front kneel in front of him kowtow and beg for mercy.

She only felt that, if she could not marry Charlie in this life, or can not become his woman, then she can only be alone in this life to the end.

Because she knew that there would not be any other man who could completely conquer her from the consciousness as Charlie did.

As for the dignified and beautiful Warnia, she has always demanded herself with the style of a lady, but deep inside she has also fallen like a small woman.

Just as Charlie reached the front, the Song family as well as the Ito family, all stood up.

Ito Yuhiko and Tanaka Koichi couldn't stand because they lost their legs, but they also immediately raised their glasses high and looked at Charlie with respect.

And the nearly two hundred people brought by their two families also stood up in unison with a swish!

Among them, more than a hundred top ninjas, who were usually regarded as national treasures in Japan, stood straight while their hands were humbly hanging at the sides of their bodies, and their necks and heads were respectfully lowered by forty-five degrees with respectful faces.

This is their instinctive reaction and etiquette when facing a powerful person that they respect and fear.

This scene was seen by Philip, who could not help but sigh to his wife and daughter: "These ninjas seem to have been completely convinced by the strength of Charlie, and in front of him, they don't even dare to raise their heads!"

Sara seriously said, "That's right! Charlie's strength is much stronger than theirs, so they must be respectful!"

Lenan muttered softly: "I feel that Ito family girl, and the Song family girl, the way they look at Charlie seem to be not quite right"

After saying that, she also glanced at another table not far away, sitting Zhiyu as well as Ruoli, the two sisters, sighing: "And that pair of sisters from the Su family look at Charlie, are also a bit problematic"

Chapter 3561

Philip is a man of thunder and lightning and is indeed not a delicate person.

Take the situation at the banquet site at this time, he was just happy and excited, but did not pay attention to those other young girls, looking at Charlie's eyes in the end nothing seems different.

But Lenan is different.

Women are by nature delicate-minded, good at observing details, and their intuition is much more accurate than men, so she was paying attention to these young girls early on.

After all, those who can still willingly come up to Waderest to help Charlie under the heavy pressure of the Cataclysmic Front are those who put life and death on the line.

And these few girls, just take one out, are also top beauties that are captivating, they can actually all climb the Waderest Mountain without hesitation, this is enough to prove that Charlie in their hearts, is even more important than their own lives.

Lenan, who was also a woman, knew very well that if a woman, willing to die for a man of the same age, it could never be just the so-called repayment of gratitude, there must be strong personal feelings mixed in as well.

In other words, these women are bound to have a love for Charlie.

Philip does not understand this.

He asked with a puzzled face, "I don't understand, is there something wrong?"

"Of course there is." Lenan deliberately pulled Philip to the side, avoiding Sara, and said in a firm tone, "The way these little girls look at Charlie, they are obviously all with full love."

Philip squinted his eyes and just said with a smile, "I think it's all because of gratitude! You should not forget that Charlie has been extremely kind to these girls, and it is normal for these girls to be grateful to him."

Lenan said very seriously: "For women, it is inherently difficult to objectively deal with inner gratitude, haven't you noticed that in both ancient and modern times, women are very prone to fall in love with men who are kind to them?"

Philip was stunned with surprise and said with a smile, "Why, these things, it's out of our hands."

Lenan said in a low voice: "Honey, you can't ignore everything, these girls are all phoenixes, any one of them may not be inferior to our Sara, these will be Sara's competitors in the future!"

She said: "Look at the Su family, Zhiyu, at a young age, is already the head of the Su family, and it is Charlie's hand to help up, not only that, but he also saved her, her mother, and her brother,"

"Such a heavy kindness, which girl can resist? If she really competes with Sara, Sara may not be able to beat her."

"And that Nanako, at a young age, is also the heir of the Ito family, and she is not only beautiful but also gentle as water!"

"Although most people in the country are somewhat hostile to their country, but many people have always had extra good feelings for the women of their country, which is also a plus ah"

"Ruoli and Warnia although their own strength are inferior, but these two are also loyal to Charlie, and unlike Sara, Warnia is in Aurous Hill, Ruoli has also

been at Charlie's side, these two are near the water to get the moon first, also has a great advantage"

Chapter 3562

Philip hesitated for a moment and said: "This, I think there is no need to worry, Charlie is such an excellent man, naturally there will be many girls for him,"

"He is still low-key, if he will today inherit the Wade family head, and at the same time subdue the Cataclysmic Front and this news is out, the country's big families have a count one,"

"Certainly all will crowd to marry their daughters to him, what is the virtue of these magnificent noble families on a regular basis, you must be well aware of it."

"Yes." Lenan sighed, and looked at Helena who was sitting alone in the corner, quietly watching Charlie, and sighed: "Charlie is going to Northern Europe this time, if he really helps Helena become the Northern European Queen this Northern European girl is afraid that she will also fall... ..."

Philip nodded and said with a smile, "Don't you worry, Charlie is a filial child, no matter how many women like him, in this world, there is only one person, Sara is the daughter-in-law admired by big brother and sister-in-law before she was born."

The first thing you need to do is to get a good idea of what you want to do."

Lenan slightly reassured, nodded and said, "I hope things will be like you said, otherwise I really can't bear the thought of waiting for more than twenty years for Sara to end up with no results."

.....

At the same time, Zhiyu and her mother Liona, her sister Ruoli and Roma, and other He family members sitting at a table, the atmosphere is more or less awkward.

After all, Roma was the interloper in Liona's marriage and secretly gave birth to a daughter to Zynn, so now that she is facing Liona again, Roma is feeling guilty inside.

She always wanted to find an opportunity to apologize to her, but always swallowed back the words.

Moral guilt makes her really do not know how to speak.

On the contrary, the two sisters, Zhiyu and Ruoli, were chatting and laughing.

The two sisters not only share half of the same blood, but their recent experiences also overlap, both were betrayed by the Su family, and both were saved by Charlie more than once, so they have very common topics.

Zhiyu looked at Charlie, who was chatting with the Song and Ito families, and could not help but sigh, "Ruoli, the benefactor is so strong, I believe it won't be long before you don't have to hide the identity anymore."

Ruoli spat out her tongue and smiled, "I don't care, I'll hide if Lord Wade lets me, I won't hide if he doesn't let me, anyway, I don't have any other plans, just follow him in the saddle."

Ruoli said, dragging her chin, lamented: "But my strength is really not too much, the nearly one hundred people in the Cataclysmic Front, most of them are stronger than me, in the future, I am afraid that Lord Wade has no real need for me."

Zhiyu shook her head and said seriously, "Don't worry, I don't think the Grace will treat the Cataclysmic Front as his real own people, more just use them as black gloves, specializing in some less than honorable things,"

"But you are different from the Cataclysmic Front in his eyes, he will definitely have better arrangements for you."

Ruoli asked with surprise, "Sister, is what you said true?"

Zhiyu nodded seriously and said, "I presume so, it should be eighty or ninety percent true!"

Ruoli immediately smiled happily and said, "That's great! I'm not looking for anything else, it's good to be a maid by Mr. Wade's side all the time."

Liona, who had not spoken much because of the awkward atmosphere, also said at this time, "Ruoli, have more confidence in yourself, Mr. Wade's expectations for you should be very high,"

"Certainly not just as a personal maid, follow Mr. Wade well, maybe you can one day reach the height of Joseph Wan."

Ruoli pursed her lips, although her heart did not dare to believe, but still could not help but look forward to the future.

Chapter 3563

After thanking the Song family, as well as the Ito family, Charlie came to the He family, as well as Ruoli and Liona, Zhiyu, mother and daughter, with his glass of wine.

Before he could say his words of thanks, Luther, the old man of the He family, took a step ahead of him and said to Charlie,

"Mr. Wade! I only found out last night that Ruoli was saved by you, and you have been protecting her safety, this kindness of yours, the He family will never forget!"

Charlie smiled faintly and said indifferently, "Mr. He has spoken too much, Ruoli and I are also friends, this is something between me and her, you don't need to put it on your mind."

Luther said seriously, "Mr. Wade, Ruoli is the most outstanding one in the new generation of the He family, and is also the future helmsman of the family, if you save her, you are saving the whole He family!"

Hearing this, Ruoli said with some consternation, "Grandfather I a foreigner, how can I be the future helmsman of the He family"

Luther said with determination, "Ruoli, no matter what your surname is, you are the descendant of my He family, so I will be able to truly feel at ease when the He family is handed over to you to manage in the future."

Said, Luther lamented: "Today on the Waderest, I realized that in the field of martial arts, there really is a heaven outside the sky, there are people outside the people,"

"Joseph is not even is thirty years old, and was able to become an eight-star martial artist, while I am half-buried in the yellow earth, but still rely on Mr.

Wade's help, only barely reached four stars, in comparison, I am really ashamed of myself."

Speaking here, Luther looked at Ruoli and said seriously: "Therefore, I want to hand over all the big and small affairs of the He family to you,"

"So that I can also have more time to cultivate properly and see if I can take another step forward before I die"

Ruoli was a little flattered, but also with a little apprehension said, "Grandfather, I don't know if I can do it and my identity is sensitive now, if the Japanese know I'm still alive, it will definitely bring trouble to the He family"

Charlie spoke at this time: "Ruoli, you don't have to be afraid of this matter, I have already thought of countermeasures,"

"After tomorrow, you can resume your identity openly and honestly, and the Japanese will never come to trouble you again."

"How is this possible" Ruoli subconsciously said, "I am the most wanted criminal in Japan they they will certainly not let me off easily"

Charlie laughed: "Don't worry, starting tomorrow, I will let the Cataclysmic Front announce to the public that you, Ruoli, have officially become a part of the Cataclysmic Front!"

"They definitely do not dare to go against the Cataclysmic Front, so they will definitely choose to give up."

"Even if the face is not good enough to directly withdraw the wanted notice, they will definitely not make any substantial arrest attempts against you, so that you can also restore your free identity in an open and fair manner."

Speaking of which, Charlie added: "Of course, the freedom I'm talking about, in terms of geographical concept, is anywhere in the world except Japan, you can go anywhere, as long as you don't go to Japan to stimulate their nerves, there will be absolutely no problem."

Hearing this, Ruoli's eyes were red with gratitude, "Mr. Wade, thank you I don't want to go anywhere in the future, I just want to be by your side and saddle up for you! As long as you do not drive me away on"

Charlie faintly smiled: "You also do not have to keep saddling me, your sister will officially become the Su family heir tomorrow, you can stay by her side to help her."

Zhiyu hurriedly said, "Your Grace Ruoli she definitely still wants to stay by your side"

Chapter 3564

Ruoli at this time has also a face of nervousness and apprehension, afraid that Charlie really will not allow her to follow the side.

Charlie took her performance in his eyes, so he smiled and said, "In that case, then Ruoli will return to Aurous Hill with the He family first, Mr. He and others go back to that villa, Ruoli will stay at the hotel temporarily."

Ruoli finally breathed a sigh of relief, excitedly nodded, and said, "Okay Mr. Wade, Ruoli is at your disposal at all times!"

Charlie nodded, and looked at Zhiyu and Liona, and said seriously, "Miss Su, Auntie, tomorrow after Chengfeng and Zynn kneel down at Waderest, they will cooperate with the two of you to finish all the formalities that should be done,"

"At that time Chengfeng will depart for Madagascar, which may require some preparation time, but I don't want him to stay in the country, so I will first arrange for him, I don't want him to stay in China,"

"So I'll arrange for him and his entourage, as well as Morgan of the Wade family, to take a ship to Madagascar, which may take about twenty days."

Saying that, he said to Zhiyu, "In these twenty days, Miss Su can arrange an investment team to fly to Madagascar first to find a piece of land for him, and then set up some other hardware, so that when he arrives, he can be his own landlord in Madagascar."

Zhiyu nodded and said, "Yes, sir, I understand!"

Charlie continued, "As for Zynn, I would like to ask Mr. He to take him back to Aurous Hill to monitor his residence and not to make any mistakes."

Luther immediately arched his hand and said, "Mr. Wade don't worry, I will do it properly!"

After simply thanking all his friends and relatives, Charlie asked Leon to prepare the car before he came to the lonely Helena and said, "Helena, are you ready? When you're ready, we'll leave."

Helena nodded obediently, stood up, and said softly, "Back to Mr. Wade, I'm ready."

Charlie nodded slightly, beckoned, and said, "Then let's go, the car and plane are waiting."

Zhongquan came forward and asked with concern, "Charlie, are you just going by yourself? Don't you want to take some people with you?"

Charlie shook his head and said, "No, I can do it by myself."

Zhongquan saw Charlie's resolute attitude, so he nodded and said, "Then you must be careful, we will wait for you back here."

Charlie instructed, "When the relatives of the Wade family come tomorrow, just let Joseph show up, the family members don't have to show up, especially you."

Zhongquan was busy saying, "Don't worry, I know."

Charlie said goodbye to the people, then he joined Helena and got into the Rolls-Royce car prepared by Leon.

Half an hour later, the Rolls-Royce drove directly into the airport and went straight to the hangar where the Concorde was parked.

Helena didn't know until now what kind of method Charlie was going to use to help her take back the throne, she couldn't help but ask several times, but seeing that he kept his eyes closed, she could only hold back the impulse.

When the Rolls-Royce was about to drive into the hangar, he slowly opened his eyes, looked at Helena beside him, and opened his mouth to ask: "Helena, do you usually use short video software?"

"Use" Helena didn't know why Charlie asked that, but still said respectfully, "That explosive short video software in China is also very, very famous overseas, men and women like it a lot, and I am no exception."

"Good." Charlie nodded, handed her a cell phone, and said, "Log into your account, take a video, and say that you are very happy now because you are ready to take the Concorde and rush back to Northern Europe to attend your sister Olivia's wedding!"

"Huh?!" Helena was startled and said nervously, "Wade Mr. Wade If I send a video now, then that is not throwing myself into the net?"

Charlie smiled faintly: "To be is to throw yourself into the net, you can rest assured that as long as you disclose this video, Olivia will definitely not dare to make a move on you before the big wedding tomorrow,"

"Because if you do not appear at her wedding tomorrow, then everyone will ask her after your whereabouts."

Speaking of which, Charlie continued, "There is a famous saying from Eutypides in ancient Greece that says: If the gods want to bring about their downfall, they must first make them mad."

"If you want Olivia to lose a little bit more, you have to make her feel like she's winning first!"

Chapter 3565

Twenty minutes later, the Concorde whistled off in the night sky of the city and flew towards Northern Europe at great speed.

What lay before Charlie and Helena was an 8,000-kilometer-long flight path.

Ordinary airliners flew there, at least will take nine hours, but the Concorde only needs four hours to reach the capital of Norway, Oslo City.

And at the same time, in the Nordic short video software, a video quickly fired up.

The woman in the video is Helena Iliad, who is known as the most beautiful woman in Northern Europe.

Although Helena was deprived of the right to inherit the throne, she is still the most popular and beloved member of the royal family.

That's why she has more than eight million fans on the short video software.

The Nordic countries also only have a population of more than six million people, of which at least half, are Helena's fans.

In the past, Helena's short video account was often updated with small clips of her daily life, and many of her fans used these short videos to learn about her life.

However, since it was rumored that Helena went to China and prepared to marry the Chinese family, her account stopped updating.

After a few days, she suddenly updated a video in which she was sitting in a car, saying with an excited face: "Friends! I'm super excited right now! I'm about to take a Concorde back to Northern Europe to attend my sister Princess Olivia's wedding!"

"Not only will I be attending her wedding, but I'll be her maid of honor, and I'll be seeing her enter into marriage! Oh my God, I'm so excited! I was so excited that I almost cried a few times! Please join me in wishing her a happy wedding in advance!"

When they heard that Princess Helena was returning to her home country, the nation was overjoyed, and all of them left messages under her video: "Princess Helena, welcome home!"

In addition, there are also many people in the message to wish Olivia a happy new marriage, the comment section is warm and peaceful.

At this time, it was noon local time in her country.

Olivia, who was having lunch with her parents, suddenly received this video from Helena, and after watching it, she angrily pushed her plate to the ground and said in a cold voice:

"This Helena is really looking for death! I already told her clearly that she would never be allowed to return in her life, but I never thought she would dare to come back!"

"And she came back with so much fanfare! By posting this video, she is blatantly provoking me! Does she think I won't dare to do anything to her just because she sent this video? Then she is too underestimating me!"

After saying that, she immediately picked up her phone and called Helena.

However, the phone alerted that Helena's phone was off.

Olivia left a message on her voicemail and said in a cold voice, "Helena! Who gave you the audacity to disobey my orders! If you dare to set foot on Nordic soil, I will kill"

Chapter 3566

Before Olivia could finish her sentence, her father Richard grabbed the phone from her hand and immediately terminated the message, then blurted out,

"Olivia are you crazy?! If you say anything in your voicemail threatening Helena to kill her mother, once she releases the recording, you're done!"

Olivia burst into a cold sweat and asked nervously, "Where was I?"

Richard said with a palpitating heart: "Fortunately, I reacted quickly! You just finished killing, I terminated the message!"

Olivia let out a long breath, rubbing her chest while cursing through gritted teeth, "Helena the b!tch! My sanity is ruined by her!"

Richard didn't say anything, but watched Helena's video with his wife before speaking, "What the hell does she want to do when she comes back at this time? Is it to get her mother out?"

Olivia's mother, Wendy, spoke up at this time and said, "Helena is not a fool, she must know that with her ability, it is impossible to find her mother's whereabouts."

"So, as I see it, it is very likely that she came back this time to show us goodwill and take the opportunity to ease the relationship."

Olivia said coldly: "I don't care what her purpose is, but she returned without my permission, this is clearly disobedient to my orders!"

Olivia said, "I already asked her to go to St. Petersburg, Russia yesterday, but she didn't listen to me, but she even dared to come back to Northern Europe.

"And she even had the audacity to say in the video that she was going to be my maid of honor! I won't let her be my bridesmaid! She will not be allowed to jump out and steal the limelight at my wedding!"

Richard frowned and said, "I heard that the Wade family has surrendered to the Cataclysmic Front,"

"Although it surrendered, but the Wade family should still have half of its assets, counting at least at least one or two hundred billion euros in asset size, this strength is not to be underestimated."

"Moreover, the Concorde that Helena sat on is also the assets of the Wade family, thus it can be seen that although the Wade family has suffered heavy losses, but has not completely fallen, to us, she is still very valuable."

Speaking here, he persuaded Olivia: "Therefore, I think you do not need to be too angry first, or first see what Helena really wants to do, if she really wants to come to repair relations with you, and at the same time after your big wedding, and can consciously."

"Then let her go back to cooperate with us properly, attract the Wade family's funds to Northern Europe, and why do you need to be at loggerheads with her?"

Olivia said with a disgusted expression, "Because I don't like to be on equal footing with Helena!"

After saying that, she gritted her teeth and continued, "For so many years, no matter what I do, I am always being suppressed by her, in terms of inheritance law, she ranks ahead of me!"

"In terms of looks, she is also prettier than me! In terms of achievements, she has always been better than me! Even in terms of popularity, she was far more beloved than me!"

"Later, I managed to get the first succession, but she still has the highest popular support rate!"

Speaking of this, Olivia angrily roared low: "What I can't stand the most is!"

"After I was named the first heir, nearly a million citizens who had nothing better to do than to go to the White House website to petition the White House to interfere with the Nordic royal family and restore Helena as the first heir!"

"This matter has been on the top of the news list in Europe and America, for me, it is a lifetime of shame!!!"

"So, what I want is for her to bow down to me permanently! Whenever she sees me, she must bow down and respectfully call me Olivia Highness!"

Her mother Wendy hurriedly said: "Olivia, don't be so angry, right now Helena has sent a video, publicly announced that she is coming back,"

"We can only temporarily accept her and let her attend your wedding in order to prevent the public from picking on her."

At the same time, she must also be your bridesmaid, because only in this way, to ensure that the public does not raise any questions,"

"And as soon as the wedding is over, to force her to consciously leave Scandinavia, never let her settle here again."

Olivia said with a twisted expression, "She is deliberately using the public to take advantage of me! I'm just going to let her come and go as she pleases!"

"If she gets her way this time, it won't be long before she gets her next one! If she does it again on the day of my enthronement ceremony, what will I do? This is outrageous!"

Wendy said: "Olivia, you do not have to worry about this, this time Helena has sent a video, on the plane, we will let her come back this time,"

"But after returning to control her, tell her that if she dares to return to Northern Europe without permission next time, then we will immediately kill her mother, let her use her discretion!"

Chapter 3567

Olivia, who was furious to the core, eventually accepted her mother's advice.

Because although she was angry, she was also very clear about the current situation.

Since Helena had already played a game, it was difficult for her to have a chance to counteract now.

The only way is to wait for her to come, using her mother's life as blackmail, so that from now on, do not do the same thing, make the same mistakes.

Her father, Richard, saw that she had finally calmed down a bit and said,

"Olivia, since Helena is on a Concorde, I guess she must be at the airport in the evening,"

"So I suggest you go to the airport with William to meet her in advance."

"I know!" Olivia said in a cold voice: "In order to keep this b!tch from talking nonsense in front of the outside world, I must control all her trips throughout,"

"And confiscate her cell phone when the time comes, so as not to give her the opportunity to transmit information to the outside world!"

Richard nodded appreciatively and said,

"The only problem is that you are too quick-tempered and impulsive, if you can change that too, you will definitely be stronger in the future!"

Olivia said expressionlessly, "As long as I solve Helena, my temper will be under control! She has brought me too many shadows for so many years!"

"When it comes to matters related to her, my emotions are like a powder keg, with a little bit of friction it will blow up!"

Richard patted her shoulder and said comfortingly,

"Don't worry Olivia, this time, we will definitely solve Helena's problem once and for all, so that she can honestly help us pull resources together from the Wade family."

Olivia said with a grim expression, "Actually, I don't want her to marry into the Wade family anymore, I still want to give her to the Russian Aman Ramovich."

Richard advised, "Amanramovich's assets are, at best, a fraction of the Wade family's, it's not cost-effective."

Olivia said seriously, "But Amanramovich is willing to pay the royal family 500 million euros directly if Helena marries him without any problems."

Richard laughed: "Five hundred million euros is a one-time buyout fee, but hasn't the Wade family already promised to invest two billion euros here and work with us?"

"And this is only preliminary, there is no telling how much space there will be in the future, so it is certainly not cost-effective to give her to Aman Ramovich."

Olivia looked at Richard and said very seriously, "Father, you should not forget that Helena's congenital disease is very serious, she may not live long, if she can only live a few months,"

"Then the Wade family's funds may only come to a few hundred million euros of start-up funds,"

"Even before the start-up funds are in place, she will already be dead! If she dies, there is no way that family will continue to invest in us!"

Richard's expression was stunned as he muttered, "Da*n it how come I didn't think of this layer"

Chapter 3568

Olivia brow flashed a trace of sinister thought, she coldly said: "Helena now, is terminally ill, a dying pet dog,"

"If we do not want to bite her in our hands, or have to find a current stage to pay the fastest sellers, grab off!"

"Give her to Aman Ramovich, 500 million euros will arrive immediately, and by the time she dies in St. Petersburg, what does it matter to us?"

"Aman Ramovich can't drag the corpse and come to us to return it to us, can he?"

Richard said with an awe-inspiring demeanor, "Olivia, you are the one who thinks more comprehensively. In that case, let's find a way to send Helena to Aman Ramovich!"

Olivia nodded and sneered, "Since she is here, then her fate will be at my disposal!"

"I heard that Amanramovich is a bit perverted at heart and likes to torture women in bed by all kinds of inhuman means. ..."

Olivia sneered and said, "In that case, we can still condemn Amanramovich and force him to pay another pension, or we will make public the news that he abused the royal princess to death!"

"I think, by then, how can he not give another 500 million euros, right? After all, it's not easy for the royal family to raise Helena, and it's reasonable for me to ask him for 500 million euros in compensation!"

Richard looked at his daughter, gave a thumbs up, and praised,

"Olivia, you are really a genius of the world! When you inherit the throne, the royal family will definitely usher in a spurt of development!"

Olivia nodded and said in a cold voice: "With the news of my marriage with William, the whole of Europe is concerned, many other European royal families and nobles, rich and powerful, are coming to attend the wedding of the two of us,"

"Originally I did not intend to invite Aman Ramovich, that thug who can not get on the stage, but since Helena is here, then I might as well invite him too, by the time the wedding is over I'll let him take her away!"

Richard laughed, "Aman Ramovich loves to attend European aristocratic parties, you call him now and he will fly over from St. Petersburg tonight!"

Olivia nodded and said with a cold smile, "I'll give him a call in a moment."

After saying that, she added, "By the way dad, I think after my wedding, there is no need to let the old lady continue to linger on, then let's inform the doctor and quietly pull out all the tubes."

.....

The speed of the Concorde was faster than the speed of the earth's rotation.

When Charlie and Helena boarded the plane, it was already evening there, but after four hours of flight, when they arrived in Oslo City, it was just dusk in Northern Europe.

Immediately after landing at the end of the runway, the plane was guided by ground guidance vehicles all the way to the hangar at the far end of the airport.

While the plane was still in the taxiing phase, Helena heard the voice message Olivia had left for her.

Although Olivia did not finish her words, Helena still heard the strong anger and threat in her words.

She looked at Charlie somewhat nervously and spoke, "Mr. Wade, Olivia should be very angry right now, I presume she will definitely put me under tight control the moment I get off the plane"

Charlie smiled: "The probability is that she will take you to the palace and put you under house arrest, and I will probably be treated the same way."

Helena was busy asking, "What then?"

"Never mind." Charlie said lightly: "Since we have come all the way here, naturally we should be treated as a guest, this is the due courtesy, everything will be discussed when we get to the palace."

When Helena saw that Charlie was prepared, she was immediately relieved, and then asked him, "Mr. Wade, then how should I introduce you to Helena?"

Charlie smiled, "Just say that I am Morgan's younger brother because Morgan has not yet consummated his marriage with you,"

"According to our Chinese rules, this kind of thing of returning to your mother's family to attend the wedding,"

"It is not convenient for Morgan to directly participate, so this time the Wade family arranged for me to escort all the way."

"Okay." Helena nodded gently and asked again, "Then does your name need to be circumvented?"

Charlie shook his head and casually laughed: "No need, for the first time in my life I came to Northern Europe, naturally I want to come openly and honestly!"

Chapter 3569

At this time in the hangar, wearing a Chanel dress, dressed incomparably delicate Olivia, is holding a young man's arm, watching the Concorde getting closer and closer.

The young white man is the eldest son of the Ruthschild collateral family, William Ruthschild.

William's family is rooted in Denmark, across the sea from four northern European countries.

Over the years, William's family has been hoping to join the second ring of the Ruthschild family ladder, so it has been hiding its light and lying in wait.

Within the Ruthschild family, the overall structure is similar to that of the Wade family, but at the actual execution end, it is much more cumbersome than the Wade family.

The Ruthschild is an old capitalist family, they themselves are engaged in finance to open a bank to start, so the allocation of internal resources is extremely strict.

The family's lifeline is in the hands of the core family in the United States, and the core family distinguishes between different families' resource rationing through the practice of scoring ratings for other families.

A second-tier family, the annual resources from the core family, two or three times higher than the third-tier.

So every second and third-tier family is cutting their heads to climb, and the top of the first-tier family, and must do everything possible to stabilize their position, and can not be compared to other families down.

Therefore, this strong internal competition, within the Rothschild family the overall internal barriers are very strong, all fighting to achieve internal ladder across, it is not an easy task.

William's family in recent years has been trying to do everything possible to improve their own rating weight.

During this recent period, through their own channels, they learned the news of the Nordic Queen's critical illness.

Realizing that the young Olivia, will soon become the youngest empress in Northern Europe and even the whole of Europe, they immediately negotiated with the Nordic royal family, hoping to reach a marriage union.

But Olivia has long been up for sale.

Many wealthy people in Europe, in fact, realized that she was about to become an empress, so many of them hoped to marry her.

The whole of Europe, itself has a strong idea of power and nobility as well as feudal residue, almost everyone believes that in royalty, the nobility is superior.

Those who do not have the title of nobility, if you can marry the Queen, will immediately be enthroned as a prince, at the same time by the dukes, which is equal to the instant elevation of the class across.

The reason why William was able to stand out among the many competitors is because of his family.

His family decided to invest two billion euros, accompanied by one billion euros in cash as a bride price, only to press the other competitors down.

William's family hopes to increase its influence in the whole continent through the support of the royal family so that it can get more weight in the next internal rating of Ruthschild, and thus step up to the second ladder.

Chapter 3570

At this time, Olivia looked at the white swan-like Concorde, said with a bored expression, "The Wade family is really something, even this supersonic airliner they can still keep."

William nodded, expression mixed with envy said: "As the world's fastest passenger aircraft, Concorde once retired, the major top families grabbed up, this aircraft retired but they can still continue to use."

"There are a total of less than ten, the Rothschild family has a total of three, all in the hands of the core family, we simply do not have the opportunity to experience, did not expect that the Wade family also has a"

Olivia said with a black face, "I haven't been on this kind of supersonic airliner."

William smacked his lips and said resentfully, "I've never been in one either, I heard that the Wade family has suffered heavy losses this time, I wonder if they are willing to sell this plane at a low price, if they are, I'll buy it!"

At this time, the plane had slowly pulled into the hangar, then the hatch opened, and Helena, accompanied by Charlie, walked down the spiral staircase.

Under the spiral staircase, Olivia looked at Helena with a cold smile on her face, seeing that only she and Charlie walked down the whole plane, Olivia frowned and asked, "Helena, where are your two attendants? Why didn't they come back with you?"

Helena's two entourage members were Olivia's people.

But Olivia had always thought that Helena did not know, this time when she saw that she had not brought her entourage back, and the entourage did not

report any changes to her in advance, she realized that Helena might have found out true identity of those two people.

Helena played dumb at this point and casually said, "I left them both in China and let them work with the Wade family planner to prepare the engagement party and wedding details."

Helena's words sounded fine to outsiders, but Olivia knew very well that Helena was absolutely talking nonsense!

If this is really what she said, then her own two people will definitely be the first to report the situation to her.

But now that she didn't receive any news, it proved that these two people must have been controlled by Helena.

But what depresses Olivia is that she sees Helena in front of her own face, but she has absolutely no way to attack.

Can only hold back the anger, said along with her words, "So it is like this gee sister, really did not expect that both of our sisters will soon be married, time really flies."

Helena nodded and sighed with the same smile, "Yes, it seems like yesterday we were running together on the grass of the palace, and in the blink of an eye we're getting married."

Olivia hummed and laughed, looked at Charlie beside her, frowned, and asked, "By the way, this one beside you doesn't seem to be your fiance, Mr. Morgan, right?"

Helena hurriedly introduced: "Oh yes, I almost forgot to introduce, this is Morgan's cousin, Charlie Wade! Morgan has been busy and unable to leave recently, so he accompanied me back this time."

Olivia didn't know much about the structure of the Wade family, and when she heard that Charlie was Morgan's cousin, she instinctively thought that he might be the son of someone else in the Wade family, and didn't take it to heart.

On the side, William also did not think much about it.

Because at that time the Chinese business world Changying fought with the United States of America's Rothschild core family.

Moreover, things ended up being won by the Rothschild family, so he, the son of a third-order family living in Europe, did not know about that feud back then, nor did he know the specifics of the Wade family.

Olivia herself had made up her mind to sell Helena to the Russian oligarch Aman Ramovich.

Therefore, she did not intend to have anything to do with the Wade family in the future, so she naturally had nothing good to say to Charlie.

She looked at him and said with a sneer on her face, "Mr. Wade, I heard that your family has just been treated by the Cataclysmic Front?"

"I also heard that in addition to robbing your family's ancestral tomb the family also demanded that the Wade family give up half of its assets? Then this time, your family should have suffered a great loss, right?"

Seeing Olivia somewhat targeting Charlie, William on the side also deliberately raised his eyebrows and said, "Olivia, why do you have to talk about other people's pains as soon as you meet them?"

"The Wade family's loss is so big this time, losing people and money, Mr. Wade must be suffering in his heart."

Charlie smiled and said casually, "I am not painful at all, we have an old saying, called the thin camel is bigger than a horse."

"Even if the Wade family lost half of its assets, but there are still trillions of yuan, compared to the majority of the petty families in Europe, it is still much better."

Hearing the sarcasm in Charlie's words, William angrily questioned, "Wade! Who are you calling a petty family?"

Charlie laughed coldly with an arrogant face: "In my eyes, all the families in Europe whose assets are not as good as my Wade family's, all of them, are petty!"

Chapter 3571

Hearing Charlie's words, William was immediately on fire and said, "Surname Wade, your words are a little too arrogant!"

Charlie smiled and asked, "Arrogant? Why do not I feel."

Saying that, he added: "Even if our family has suffered heavy losses, we still have trillions of assets, some families have not experienced such heavy losses, are not as much money as my Wade family, what can this be if it is not petty?"

Charlie looked at the two, a slight beat, flirted: "You see, if the water of the sea is half gone, it is still the sea, but the water in the mud pit is still a mud pit, even if it is filled to the brim."

Olivia and William's faces became very ugly.

Olivia knows very well the strength of the Nordic royal family, cash, antiques, real estate, and foreign investments, and so on all counted, but only a few billion euros in size.

Moreover, the royal family is not Olivia's family of three, there is a large number of royal relatives below, depending on the royal family to feed.

But even if the Wade family took out half of the assets to the Cataclysmic Front, the remaining assets there are hundreds of billions of euros, which is really much stronger than the royal family.

William's heart is as annoyed as Olivia's.

Although his surname Rothschild, but their family's overall economic strength, converted into euros can barely reach ten billion, in his opinion, may not be as good as a tenth of the current Wade family status.

However, William still gritted his teeth and retorted: "Our Rothschild family is deep in the world for hundreds of years,"

"The combined assets of more than a trillion dollars, ten trillion may not be able to stop! In front of the Rothschild family, a mere Wade family is not even trash!"

Charlie asked curiously, "You're from the Rothschild family?"

Olivia was full of smugness and pride as she introduced, "I forgot to introduce you two, this is my fiancé, the young talent of the Rothschild family, William Rothschild!"

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "You are really from the Rothschild family, no wonder you speak so loudly."

William sneered, "What? Do you now realize how petty the Wade family is in front of our Rothschild family?"

Charlie shook his head and said indifferently, "Whether it's trash or not depends on who you compare it to. If you compare it to the core Rothschild family, the Wade family is naturally much inferior,"

"But I heard that there are many side branches within the Rothschild family, and these side lines are divided into three ladders, I wonder what ladder Mr. William's family is on?"

Hearing these words, William's face immediately became iron blue.

Talking about the Rothschild family, he was full of pride.

But when it comes to the topic of his family in the first few steps, he is a bit at a loss as to what to do.

Because his family, in the Rothschild family, is just a hanging third ladder.

Charlie saw his odd expression but did not speak, could not help but laugh and ask: "What is it Mr. William, just now is not quite able to talk? How come you're not talking now?"

William's expression was cloudy and uncertain, and he didn't know how to respond for a while.

Chapter 3572

Olivia saw her fiancé defeated, immediately very upset said in a cold voice: "Mr. Wade, this is Northern Europe, not China! It's better not to speak so sharply."

Charlie grunted and asked rhetorically, "This is sharp? It seems that you still lack understanding of the real sharpness."

At this time, Helena came out and rounded up, "I think we should stop chatting here, let's go back to the palace, I still want to go see how our grandmother is doing now."

Olivia's expression smiled playfully and said, "Helena, don't worry, William and I came to the airport this time, not only to pick you two up."

"There is also a friend who will be arriving soon, why don't we go back to the palace together when he arrives."

Helena subconsciously inquired, "Who is the other friend you are talking about?"

Olivia laughed, "This friend is a Russian oligarch, Aman Ramovich."

Helena had already learned from the two attendants that Olivia intended to sell her to Amanramovich, so when she heard this, her heart stuttered.

However, she tried her best to control her emotions and asked in mock surprise, "Olivia, when did you become friends with such a vulgar person?"

Olivia narrowed her eyes at Helena and asked with some surprise, "Helena, has no one ever mentioned anything about Aman Ramovich to you?"

Helena shook her head blankly, "No one has mentioned it, why?"

Today, Helena left the two people Olivia had planted to come back alone, Olivia knew that her people had exposed their identity.

Now, she also did not know whether her two people, had told Helena about her plan.

Because earlier she had authorized the two to trick Helena into going to the airport and then send her directly to St. Petersburg.

But now, looking at Helena's bewildered face, Olivia thought she might not have learned about it yet.

So she then said with a big smile: "This Aman Ramovich, is still quite good, rich, and also very gentlemanly, just a little older, not as crude as they say not to see."

Helena pretended to laugh casually: "I have the impression that the nobility of Western Europe seems to have always been quite repulsed by him, why did you still invite him over?"

Olivia laughed, "Although Amanramovic has no background worthy of praise, he is at least a tycoon worth tens of billions of dollars, and I want to revitalize the royal family in the future, so of course I need to have good relations with such tycoons."

As she spoke, the sound of an aircraft engine outside grew closer, and a brand new Gulfstream G650 business jet, guided by a guidance car, slowly glided towards the hangar.

Olivia raised an eyebrow and smiled, "Aman Ramovich is here!"

The G650 soon came to a halt in the space next to the Concorde, the hatch opened, and a short, thin, middle-aged man in a dark blue suit came out of the hatch with a smile on his face.

This man is the Russian oligarch, Aman Ramovich.

Aman Ramovich came from a poor background, but seized the wave of the times and accumulated wealth like crazy at a special stage in Russia, quickly rising to the top of the rich list.

As soon as Amanramovich stepped off the plane, he said to Olivia with a big smile, "Your Highness Princess Olivia, it's been a long time!"

After saying that, he immediately looked at Helena at the side with a kind of eyes with a bit of greed, and said with a smile, "This, must be Her Highness Princess Helena, right?"

Chapter 3573

Helena was more or less uncomfortable, while Olivia next to her, after seeing his infatuated look at Helena, said with a smile, "Mr. Amanramovich, this is my sister, Princess Helena."

Amanramovich immediately extended his hand to Helena, and while expecting a kissing hand salute to her, he said in a very gentlemanly manner, "Very pleased to meet you, Your Highness, the honorable Princess Helena!"

Helena did not want him to kiss her hand, she had already guessed Olivia's motive for inviting him here, and was disgusted, so she nodded slightly at him and said with an apologetic face,

"Sorry Mr. Amanramovich, because my fiancé is a Chinese, so I have to observe their customs and cannot perform the kissing hand salute, please excuse me!"

Aman gave an embarrassed laugh, then quietly withdrew his hand and said with a smile, "It's okay, it's okay, I understand!"

Olivia glanced at Helena and sneered in her heart, "Helena, what are you pretending to be reserved for? It won't be long before you are Aman's woman!"

When Olivia learned that Helena was going back to her country, she had already discussed the countermeasure with her parents.

Since Helena was here this time, it would not be easy to let her go again.

According to Olivia's plan, from the moment Helena returned to the palace, she was put under surveillance and was not allowed to leave the palace grounds.

She also called Aman in St. Petersburg at the first opportunity and reached an agreement with him on the phone to force Helena to agree to marry him after her big wedding tomorrow.

Olivia had Helena's mother as a hostage in her hand, so she believed that Helena would never dare to disobey her arrangement.

As for Aman Ramovich, he was ridiculed by the Western media all day long for his origins, ridiculed a bit to go off the rails.

Now all he can think of every day is to hurry up and marry a European royal princess, so as to severely humiliate those people who despise him.

So, when he received Olivia's call, he was overjoyed and immediately rushed over.

The good thing is that St. Petersburg is only a thousand kilometers away from Northern Europe, and an ordinary plane can arrive in two hours.

However, Aman Ramovich, who flew over from St. Petersburg with great enthusiasm, did not expect that Helena would be so cold to him.

So, he then looked at Olivia and asked, "Princess Olivia, I wonder if that thing we talked about on the phone still counts?"

Olivia laughed, "Of course it counts! I will soon become the Queen, the Queen promised, how can I go back on my word? Don't worry, Mr. Amanramovich!"

"That's good!" he breathed a sigh of relief.

He knew that Olivia must have a way to make Helena agree.

As for what method, he didn't bother to worry about it.

In short, as long as he could get Helena back to St. Petersburg, he would immediately put 500 million euros into the Nordic royal family's account, and all would be happy.

Olivia smiled faintly at this time and said, "You all must have had a hard time flying here from so far away, why don't you go back to the palace first, there will be a grand banquet for you all at the palace in the evening."

Aman Ramovich naturally agreed, Charlie did not speak, a guest as the host.

So, the crowd was divided into several royal convoys, from the airport to the palace.

There were six cars in the royal convoy, Olivia and her fiancé William sat in the second car, Charlie and Helena sat in the third car, and Aman Ramovich sat alone in the fourth car.

Chapter 3574

In the car, Charlie has been closing his eyes, Helena's heart is more or less apprehensive, several times want to talk to him, but once she thought there is a driver and a royal maid in the front row, she could only temporarily hold back.

At this time, Olivia and William sitting in the car, guarding a special player, listening to the gasps coming from inside.

William couldn't help but frown at this point: "How come these two didn't say anything? Are they aware that the car is bugged?"

Olivia shook her head: "I'm not sure."

William opened his mouth and asked her, "Olivia, have you thought about how to deal with that man?"

Olivia said casually, "What's he got to deal with? When Aman takes Helena away, let him go back to China."

"No way." William said with a cold face, "We can't let him just leave!"

Olivia was surprised and asked, "You don't want to fix him up, do you? The Wade family is far away in China, but if we really kill their people, we'll get into trouble!"

"No." William waved his hand and spoke, "I wouldn't be stupid enough to kill him, I just want to teach him a lesson, and by the way, let him leave that Concorde behind!"

"Concorde?" Olivia couldn't help but see a light in her eyes.

In the real high society, there were only two kinds of real top luxury goods, one was a private jet and the other was a private yacht.

In terms of private jets alone, it looks as if the Saudi royal family's modified A380 is the largest and most luxurious, but to really say that the top rare, private jet that can represent the highest status, it has to be the Concorde.

The reason is that this thing is too rare.

When a total of twenty or so were built, there are now only single-digit remaining, is the real out-of-print private aircraft.

Moreover, it is also the only private plane that can fly at supersonic speed.

Who can have such a private jet, flying out of the face, then the Saudi royal family A380 is much more elegant!

Olivia and William are both extremely vain people, usually, luxury goods are numerous, but none of them dare to hope that they can own a Concorde.

Therefore, when William proposed this idea, Olivia was immediately moved beyond belief.

So, she immediately asked, "Honey, what do you have in mind?"

William sneered: "After the banquet tonight, I will open a card game to play cards with some guests who came from far away, and earn some pocket money in the meantime,"

"When the time comes, I will make a game and invite that Charlie to come over and play a couple of games, as long as he is willing to play, I will be sure to make him fall in step by step."

Olivia asked with some doubt: "Are you really sure?"

William said confidently: "Don't worry, this time, there is a guest inside, I have placed a person in advance, this person has been in Las Vegas for many years

as a lottery officer, as long as you let him deal, no matter what items to play, can make that Charlie lose all!"

Olivia asked in disbelief, "How come you also specifically planted a cheater in the palace?"

William shrugged his shoulders and said indifferently, "Don't you understand the hobbies of these rich men? They like nothing but beautiful women and gambling,"

"They come to the palace to attend the wedding, certainly can not bring women in the palace mess, so an impromptu gambling game will certainly make them very interested!"

Saying that William moved his eyebrows and continued: "But all such occasions, as long as someone set up a game, every man loves to play a couple of hands, casually lose a few hundred million euros, for them is nothing,"

"A person losing hundreds of millions, ten people can be tens of millions or even hundreds of millions, so as long as the operation is done properly, earn a few tens of millions of euros very easy."

Olivia stroked her chin and said with a smile: "I didn't expect you to be quite bad! Even the money of these relatives and friends are also counted!"

William said awkwardly, "There is a chance to earn some pocket money, and it's not a big loss for them, so why not? Don't you think so?"

Olivia hummed and laughed, "Seeing is believing! I want half of the proceeds from the bet!"

William faintly froze, then smiled and said, "Haha, Olivia, I have a hunch that the two of us will have a very, very harmonious life after marriage!"

Olivia raised her eyebrows and added: "If Charlie can really lose that Concorde to you, I'll have half of this plane too!"

"That's for sure!" William reached out and cupped Olivia's chin and kissed her hard on the lips, only to raise his head a moment later and said with unparalleled tenderness, "Dear Queen Olivia, everything I have belongs to you!"

Olivia nodded with a satisfied face and smiled, "It seems that you have started to adapt to the role of 'Prince William' in advance."

William laughed: "That's for sure! I can't wait to be your husband tomorrow and the Prince the day after tomorrow!"

He said, "My father has promised me that after you inherit the throne and make me Prince, he will give us the Italian luxury yacht in Copenhagen and a villa in Beverly Hills, Los Angeles!"

Chapter 3575

Half an hour later, the convoy drove into the Royal Palace.

The royal family in the Nordic countries has three palaces, and in the capital suburbs, this is the largest of the three, but also the most luxurious.

The entire palace, in fact, is more like a large combination of ancient fortress and manor.

The overall area of hundreds of hectares, the place is so large that there is a golf course inside, and an equestrian venue.

It is said that the value of the building and land of this palace alone is more than three billion euros.

However, because it is a royal patrimony and a symbol of the family, the country's laws prohibit the royal family from selling it to the public.

Can not be sold, it means that the royal family has actually just a right to use it.

The caravan crossed a large green area and stopped in front of an old castle that was at least a hundred years old.

The members of the Royal Guard immediately came forward and opened all the car doors, and Charlie walked down with Helena.

Seeing Helena return, the royal guards immediately saluted respectfully, "Your Highness Princess Helena!"

Helena nodded slightly in greeting, and immediately after that, Olivia walked over and said to Charlie as well as Amanramovich,

"The rooms for the two guests are ready for you, I will have someone take you there first."

Amanramovich immediately bowed and said respectfully under his breath, "Thank you, Princess Olivia!"

In contrast, Charlie was not so polite and just said goodbye indifferently.

Olivia saw that Charlie also did not bow, showed much less curtsy, and did not even bother to say a thank you, could not help but be a little upset.

However, once she thought that William was still planning to make a game for Charlie, she did not get angry, on the contrary, she said to him with a fake smile on her face,

"Mr. Wade, there will be a dinner in the banquet hall later, Mr. Wade must be appreciated to attend."

Charlie did not know what medicine Olivia was selling in her gourd, but to him, all the people in the palace combined, it is impossible to touch him, so he said with an indifferent face: "Okay, I will come there."

Hearing this, William on the side said with a smile, "That's really great, today's guests, in addition to our family and the relatives of the Nordic royal family,"

"There are also some heads of the top four northern European families, then Mr. Wade can also get to know others well."

Charlie did not expect that even this guy named William was now smiling at him, thus it was clear that this pu55y and Olivia must not have held back any good far.ts in the car just now.

So, he then smiled and said to William: "It seems that Mr. William has already made all the arrangements for me, so I'll respectfully do as I'm told."

William immediately laughed and said, "Mr. Wade is too polite, I will let you enjoy tonight!"

Chapter 3576

At this time, Helena said, "Olivia, I want to go see grandma!"

"See grandma?" Olivia laughed twice and said, "Grandma is already in a deep coma, the doctor said it's impossible for her to wake up, what's the point of you going to see her now?"

In Olivia's opinion, Helena was anxious to see the Queen, she must still have a ray of hope, want to go to the Queen to plead for mercy, or to sue her.

But Olivia is not worried, because she knows very well that the Queen's life has entered the end, not only is it impossible to wake up, even life does not have long to continue.

Helena spoke at this time: "Olivia, grandmother is the Queen, I no matter as her granddaughter, or as her vassal, certainly must go to pay respect to her, even if she has been in a coma!"

Saying that she added: "Besides, you and I, sisters, also have some whispered words to say."

Olivia put away her smile, nodded slowly, and said expressionlessly, "Okay! In that case, then I will take you to see Grandma first."

After saying that, she instructed the guards, "You guys send the two guests to their rooms first."

Helena busily asked, "Can I let Charlie go with me?"

Olivia frowned: "Didn't you say you had something to whisper to me? What's the point of letting Mr. Wade join?"

Charlie knew that Helena definitely wanted to let him go to save her grandmother.

But it is a little too boring to go straight out now, and besides, one has not yet seen Olivia and William's little plot.

The first thing you can do is to drive straight in and get right to the point.
Have to give people a little foreplay and adaptation time?

So, he said with a smile: "You two sisters chat, I will not get involved."

After saying that, he gave Helena a reassuring look.

Seeing this, Helena had to nod her head and said, "That's fine, then Olivia and I will go see grandma first, let's meet at the dinner."

Charlie nodded: "Okay."

Charlie was led by the guards to a guest room on the third floor of the ancient castle.

At this time, Helena, led by Olivia, came directly to the top floor of the castle, which is the sixth floor.

This layer, is the entire royal family living in a dedicated area.

At this time on the top floor of a luxury suit, the Queen has been basically sentenced to death.

Half of this suite has been transformed into an intensive care unit.

Olivia brought Helena up and did not immediately enter the ward, but brought her to the next room and instructed a maid, "Search her!"

The maid immediately came up and checked Helena's entire body and found that she only had a cell phone, so she handed it to Olivia and said respectfully, "Your Highness, only this."

Olivia nodded and instructed her, "You can keep her phone for now."

After saying that, she waved at Helena and said, "Come with me."

Helena followed Olivia to the door of the ward, Olivia sent away the guards outside the ward, and sent several doctors on duty out together, and only then took Helena into the ward.

Inside the ward, an old woman with white hair, lying expressionlessly on the hospital bed.

Her whole body is very thin, her face buckled oxygen mask, the whole person except for breathing the chest shows a slight rise and fall, there is no other movement.

Seeing this old woman, Helena's eyes were red and she came crying to the bed, choking: "Grandma Grandma, can you hear my voice? I'm Helena, I've come back to see you"

Olivia sneered, "Helena, you just don't dream, there's no way she'll wake up to do you justice!"

There was no one else here except the two of them, and the dying queen, so Olivia immediately put away her hypocritical face.

Helena turned her head to Olivia and questioned, "Olivia, where exactly did you hide my mother?"

Olivia grunted: "Don't you think you're particularly childish for asking such a question? I have to use your mother's life to force you to give in, how could I possibly tell you her whereabouts?"

Helena asked her through clenched teeth, "Olivia! I am your sister! It's your family! Why are you doing this to me! Why are you doing this to my mother?"

Olivia hugged her shoulders and sneered, "Come on Helena, what's the point of playing this emotional card at this point?"

After a pause, Olivia said: "I tell you, now you no longer have any choice, honestly after my wedding to marry you to Aman Ramovich, I will spare your mother's life!"

"Otherwise, I will not only give you to Aman Ramovich by force but also turn your mother into her present form!"

When she said this, Olivia pointed her finger at the Queen lying on the bed.

Hearing this, Helena looked at her with dumbfounded eyes and questioned, "Grandma Grandma is in this state because of you?!"

"Of course it was me!" Olivia, knowing that Helena did not have any recording and eavesdropping devices on her, sneered unscrupulously,

"During her medical checkup last year, her health care doctor told me that with good maintenance, she could live for at least another ten years, and possibly even another twenty"

"Da*n, which crown prince can wait that long? Ten years after another ten years, who knows how many more ten years will follow? The ghosts know if she will also be like the one in Great Britain, give me a super long standby?"

"So, in order to inherit the throne as soon as possible, I could only use some means to try to shorten her standby time!"

Chapter 3577

Helena really did not expect that her grandmother is now seriously ill and not awake, but it was all Olivia who is behind the control!

This makes her heart extremely angry at the same time, can not help but feel a chill in the back

The first thing she had never realized before was that her cousin was actually such a sinister and poisonous woman at heart!

Not only did she scheme against her, but even her grandmother, the reigning empress, did not spare her!

The furious Helena, pointing at Olivia, angrily rebuked: "Olivia, do you know that murdering the empress is a felony of treason! In the past, you would have been sent to the gallows!"

Olivia bristled, sneering with disdain, "Let me go to the gallows? To tell you the truth, the old woman's fate is in my hands, I let her die today, she can not live tomorrow!"

"If I let her die tomorrow, she will not live until the day after tomorrow! As soon as she dies, I will be enthroned as the Queen! At that time, who can still do anything to me?"

Helena gritted her teeth and said, "Don't you forget! Even if you are the Queen, you are still a citizen of this country and have to abide by the laws of this country."

"If what you have done is known to the outside world, even if you have ascended to the throne and become the Queen, you will definitely be caught and tried publicly!"

Olivia asked disdainfully in return, "But who outside will know about it? You? Do you really think that if you say something, outsiders will believe it?"

Saying that, Olivia did not wait for Helena to open her mouth, then snickered:

"Oh yes, you will not have the opportunity to talk to outsiders either, because from now on, you are not allowed to leave the palace half a step, nor are you allowed to have any contact with the outside world!"

Helena sneered, "What? Do you want to put me under house arrest? Don't you forget that everyone knows I've returned, what will they think if I don't show up at your wedding tomorrow?"

Olivia said disdainfully, "You'll make a short video tonight telling everyone that you're suddenly unwell and have to stay in bed to recuperate, so you can't be my maid of honor!"

Helena blurted out, "You're dreaming! I'm not filming that!"

Olivia laughed, "It doesn't matter, you don't have to film it, but I will have your mother's two eyes gouged out, and then the whole thing will be on video for you to see!"

Helena was shaking with anger and rebuked, "Olivia! You are a devil!"

Olivia bristled, "I'm not a devil, I'm the future Nordic Queen!"

At this point, she stared into Helena's eyes and said, word for word, "Helena! You can never be my match!"

"If you want your mother to survive, you should listen to me honestly, otherwise, not only your mother will not survive, you will not survive either!"

Helena was extremely angry in her heart, but she also knew very well that she was not Olivia's opponent at all.

Her only hope was Charlie.

So, she could only give in to Olivia and spoke, "You let me think about it"

Olivia sneered, "Remember, the video must be sent out before eleven o'clock at night."

"Okay", Helena nodded, as a promise.

Chapter 3578

7:00 p.m. Scandinavian local time.

The royal family's internal reception dinner was held in the banquet hall of the palace.

The Western-style banquet is very different from the East, the scene is not divided into several round tables, but an extra-long long table with more than ten fine dining chairs on each side of the long table.

The number of guests attending the dinner was not large, including Olivia and William's parents, a total of less than 20 people.

Most of the guests are close friends and relatives of the two families, which is why they were invited to stay at the palace a day early.

Most of the guests, on the other hand, will come to the palace early tomorrow morning to attend the wedding.

Helena is coming down with Olivia.

Because of Olivia's threat, Helena's mood has been a bit apprehensive.

When she just arrived at the banquet hall, she immediately began to look around for Charlie's shadow.

Because right now only when she sees Charlie, she could put her heart down.

But he did not appear in the banquet hall.

When Olivia's father Richard saw Helena, he immediately said with a smile, "Helena, you're back!"

Helena looked at Richard, she did not know whether her uncle was involved in the matter that put her grandmother in a deep coma.

But her heart was still very wary of this person, so she spoke: "Uncle, how are you lately?"

Richard sighed lightly and said, "Other than your grandmother's health that I am concerned about, the rest is fine."

As he was talking, Aman Ramovich also came over, first looked at Helena a few times with some fascination, then stepped in front of Richard and said respectfully,

"Hello, Prince Richard! I am Aman Ramovich, it is an honor to meet you!"

Richard nodded slightly and said with a smile, "I've heard a lot about Mr. Amanramovich, but I only had the chance to meet today."

Richard said, "By the way, I've always liked the English Premier League team you bought, I must go to England to see a live game if I have the chance!"

Aman Ramovic said with a surprised look on his face, "His Royal Highness also likes football? In that case, you can come to London next week if you have time, it just so happens that the team has a home game next week!"

Richard nodded and said, "If there's nothing else on the royal side, I would really like to make a trip to London, just as a short break."

With that, he sighed and laughed to himself, "But the royal family has so many things to do every day that they can't get away, so I guess the rest will have to wait for some more time!"

Aman Ramovic said with a smile, "It doesn't matter, it's almost summer, there are especially many summer matches, when the new Champions League season starts, maybe it will come away to play in Northern Europe."

"Yes." Richard nodded and smiled: "I didn't expect you and I to have a lot of common topics, you and Helena will sit next to me!"

After saying that, he pointed to the two empty seats on his right and said to Helena: "Helena, you sit with Mr. Amanramovich."

Helena said awkwardly, "Uncle, I have a friend who came from afar, he is not familiar with this place, I'd better join him."

Richard said indifferently, "You are talking about the person from the Wade family, right?"

"Yes." Helena was busy saying, "The one from the Wade family this time is Morgan's cousin and the first son and grandson of the Wade family."

Richard grunted and said, "I really don't understand the Wade family, after such a big incident at home, why don't they stay at home and clean up the mess, but still have to come out to the world to make a fool of themselves."

Helena had to explain: "Uncle, don't say that, the Wade family also had a good intention, after all, I am the future daughter-in-law of the Wade family, they feel that if I come back alone, more or less lost the etiquette."

Richard said casually: "I was not in favor of you marrying there, our royal family for so many years, has never been through marriage with people outside Europe, you went to China in the past few days I am also considering this issue,"

"Out of respect for the royal bloodline and maintenance, I think you should not marry far away to China, just find a suitable young talent in Europe to marry here!"

Saying that, he glanced at Aman Ramovich, casually said: "In my opinion, like Mr. Aman Ramovich, such young talent, is also not the least bit worse than the Wade family!"

Helena said with a difficult face, "Uncle marriage contract is all set, how can we change if word gets out, others will say that our royal family has no credibility"

Richard said unconcernedly, "The Wade family had such a big incident, it is reasonable for us to change the marriage contract."

Helena was busy saying, "But I can't explain it to the Wade family either"

Richard waved his hand and said disdainfully, "What's so bad about it? Where is the guy from the Wade family? Let him come over, I will talk to him personally!"

Richard's voice just fell, Charlie, step into the banquet hall, while walking smiling and asked, "I'm here, who wants to talk to me?"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter

3579

Chapter 3579

Seeing the yellow-skinned, black-eyed Charlie walk in, Richard immediately guessed that he was from the Wade family even though he had never seen him before.

So he said with a smile on his face, “Gentleman, I believe you’re from the Wade family?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded slightly and asked with a smile, “I heard a general idea when I came in just now, do you have something to talk to me about?”

Olivia at the side immediately said, “Charlie, this is my father, Prince Richard of the Nordic royal family!”

Charlie nodded and smiled, “Prince Richard I don’t know what you want to say?”

Richard adjusted the knot of his tie and said with a proud look on his face, “When we made the marriage contract with the Wade family, we did not know that your Wade family would have involvement with a mercenary organization like the Cataclysmic Front!”

“And we, the Nordic royal family, have always been clean and never had any involvement with such gray organizations!”

"Therefore, in order to maintain the royal family's reputation, we naturally cannot continue to fulfill the marriage contract with the Wade family. I hope that when you return, you will carry my words to the Wade family head."

Saying that, he glanced at Helena and added: "As for Helena, since she has already returned, she will stay directly with the family this time and will no longer return to China with you."

Charlie laughed: "Prince Richard, you see that my Wade family has lost power, so you want to unilaterally repeal the marriage!"

"If that's the case, you can just say so, why do you need to make such a big circle, and then bring people from the Cataclysmic Front into this and step on it?"

If the Cataclysmic Front knows that you are using them as a shield to withdraw from the marriage, in case you annoy Joseph Wan, he will have to kill you when he gets hotheaded, what will you do then?

Richard's expression changed instantly, and his heart panicked.

He originally wanted to find a reason to dissolve the marriage with the Wade family, but said straight out that the Wade family is now out of power, the royal family is not willing to play with them.

If the word gets out, everyone can see that the royal family's words are not faithful, and go back on their word.

Therefore, he can only blame the reason on the principle.

The most reasonable way to say it is to take the royal family's cleanliness as a principle, since the Wade family compromised with the Cataclysmic Front, it proves that the Wade family and the Cataclysmic Front have got involved.

His royal family does not want to be soiled by the Cataclysmic Front itself, so it is much more reasonable to withdraw from the deal with the Wade family.

However, how could Richard have thought that Charlie was such a provocative master?

As soon as he heard him say that, he immediately bit the bullet that he was using the Cataclysmic Front as a shield, and then directly brought out the Front's name as a threat, which immediately made Richard confused.

Don't look at him as a royal prince proud, but if really faced with the Cataclysmic Front, he can be scared to sh!t.

So he hurriedly waved his hand and said, "I didn't mean that! Don't talk nonsense!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter

3580

Chapter 3580

Charlie laughed: "What am I talking nonsense about? Just now you said yourself, so many people listened to it, did I say it wrong?"

Saying that, Charlie added: "Don't worry, I will definitely take your words to Joseph Wan intact, as for whether you deliberately stepped on him or not, let him judge for himself."

Olivia saw that Charlie even brought out Joseph's name to threaten her father, and immediately said in annoyance,

"Mr. Charlie! You don't have to talk out of your a55 here! Your Wade family has a father's murderous grudge against Joseph, and you were treated by him, lost your ancestral tomb and half of your family fortune, and all in the world know about it."

"And now you dare to bring up Joseph to threaten others, if he knows that you are using his name outside, I believe he will never let you go!"

When the others heard this, they also instantly looked at each other with approval.

After all, the Wade family had just been taught a lesson to death by Joseph, and to bring Joseph out to scare others at this time was indeed very untrustworthy.

Aman Ramovich, sitting next to Helena, said with a smile on his face: "Mr. Wade, the marriage contract itself is a contract, you can choose to perform, of course, you can also choose not to perform,"

"If the two sides initially set a breach of contract clause, then the non-performing party will have to compensate in accordance with the terms, if not set a breach of contract clause, it is more free to decide! We are all civilized people, there is no need to make such personal threats, right?"

Charlie frowned and asked, "Did I ask you? who are you? Do you have a role to speak here?"

Aman Ramovich didn't think that Charlie, who was a brat, would dare to publicly humiliate him on this occasion!

Charlie looked like he was in his twenties, but Aman Ramovich was already in his fifties, almost twenty years older than him, so he naturally could not bear to be humiliated by this boy.

So, he immediately stood up, slapped the table, and cursed angrily, "Charlie Wade! Do you know that this is Europe? Do you still think that this is China? Based on your rudeness to me just now, I can make you die in Europe, do you believe it?"

Charlie saw Aman Ramovich gnashing his teeth, did not say anything, but suddenly stepped forward, grabbed him by the collar, and slapped him hard on the face, and pushed him backward afterward, causing him to fall over.

Everyone at the scene was shocked speechless.

No one expected that Charlie would do it just like that!

Richard, who was the host, was also confused and didn't know what to do at once.

Aman also did not expect that Charlie would dare to make a direct move on himself.

These people on the scene, are the so-called noble gentlemen of Europe, the dogma is: I can kill his family behind his back, but on the surface must be polite, can not lose the aristocratic style.

But who would have expected that Charlie's style of action is so brutal, without saying a word upon the dry, immediately dry Aman Ramovich on the ground.

While everyone was dumbfounded, Charlie moved a new chair and sat on Amanramovich's previous position, saying in a cold voice:

"Just a Nordic royal family and a Russian oligarch with assets of more than 20 billion dollars, and you think my Wade family is a soft persimmon? The assets of the two of you combined are not even one tenth of my family!"

After saying that, he twisted his head and looked at Aman Ramovich, said indifferently: "I know you have some background in Russia, but I can tell you clearly, just your strength, in front of me is not even a fart,"

"Be smart and honestly move a chair to sit far away, otherwise, I have ways to make your life worse than death."

Aman Ramovich was frightened by Charlie's coldness, but for a while was unwilling to admit defeat in front of so many people.

At this time, Prince Richard at the side repeatedly thought deep inside: "Why is this guy surnamed Wade so arrogant? Wasn't their Wade family just cleaned up by the Cataclysmic Front? Doesn't he know how to keep a low profile at all?"

When he was wondering, he suddenly thought of something and exclaimed, "Oh no! I almost forgot! The Front took half of the Wade family's assets, which

certainly can not be all cash, there must be a large part of the Wade family's shares!"

"The Cataclysmic Front is not good at running businesses, so in the future, it will still depend on the Wade family to run it?"

"According to this, although the Wade family has lost half of its assets, the Wade family and the Cataclysmic Front should somehow be considered integrated and become a community of interest!"

Thinking of this, he was horrified: "No wonder this boy has no fear! The Wade family is now substantially tied to the Cataclysmic Front!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3581

Charlie's reason for beating Aman Ramovic is actually to show the members of the Nordic royal family and make them less pretend to be in front of him.

And he is not afraid to expose his identity. After all, there are only a dozen or twenty people here today. As long as he wants to, he can put all these people on the ground and rub them hard, and then save the dying of the Nordic Queen, and then help Helena. Ascend to the throne.

Immediately afterwards, he let Helena convict them of any crime and arrest them one by one.

Or, he can directly give these key figures a psychological hint so that they will be crazy in the future and no one can find out the problem.

But Richard, who he never expected, was so good at making up his brain, so he directly made up the brain of the Wanlong Temple as his backing.

It's just that Richard has guesses that are completely contrary to reality.

He thought it was the Wanlong Palace that integrated the Wade Family, but in fact, it was Charlie who integrated the Wanlong Palace.

After this thought, he hurriedly got up and took the initiative to help Aman Ramovic up.

Aman Ramovich was beaten and lost face. He was about to get a bit of face from his mouth, and blurted out angrily and shouted, "If you have the surname wade You, do you dare to beat me? Believe it or not, I will immediately call the former KGB elite. Come to kill."

Aman Ramovich hadn't finished speaking, and Richard covered his mouth, but he could only whimper a little.

There was Aman Ramovic's anger, Richard, who was struggling to take Richard's hand away, whispered in his ear, "Aman Ramovic! I have friends! You must not provoke this Charlie.

Ah! They now give half of the family property to Wanlongdian, which means that half of the Wade Family are working for Wanlongdian! The Wanlongdian must support the Wade Family in the face of such great benefits! Do you know those? All the ex-KGB agents called out and lined up in a row is not enough to have the teeth in the

Ten Thousand Dragons Hall!" Aman Ramovic was startled when he heard the expression here, he had his eyes wide-eyed, but there was no anger inside. The rest is just panic!

He exclaimed in his heart, Why the hell didn't think of this! Doesn't this mean that the Wade Family used hundreds of billions of euros to have property and paid for the protection of Wanlong Palace? Wade Family paid the protection fee. I wish I had ten times more assets than what I said. The Wanlong Temple, which has so much money and face, must be able to stand up for Charlie. Some of me are really blind. I'm going to provoke him at this time."

Amanra thought of this. Morovich couldn't wait to slap himself to death.

At that point, he knew that the KGB who had the resources before tens of thousands of soldiers in the Wanlong Palace was afraid that they could not even count as a fart.

So he hurriedly said, "I'm sorry, Mr. wade is my mouth! You must not be

familiar with me!" Charlie naturally heard Richard and Aman Ramovich whispering and seeing them misunderstood. I didn't say much, just asked him coldly, "Why didn't you finish talking just now? What do you want to find the KGB elite? Kill me?"

"No, no!" Aman Ramovich shook his head like a rattle. His voice trembled and he said, "I don't know any KGB elites. I just brag about it. Please forgive me, Mr. wade."

Charlie said blankly, "Do you think I'm so

foolish ?" Aman Ramovich panicked. Say "Mr. wade, I'm really not interesting. Don't think too much."

Charlie waved his hand. "I don't want to listen to your nonsense. When will my face be swollen, when will I stop and move the chair?

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3582

"Get away from me!" Aman Ramovich suddenly didn't know what to do, Richard said with a hurried smile, "Mr. Wade's such a trivial matter, please don't take it to your heart. We might as well hurry up. Turn this page to enter the banquet."

Charlie glanced at him coldly and said, "Is the face of my Wade Family that a Russian oligarch can humiliate him? Also, you are also in the same small country. The royal family is also worthy of being arrogant and arrogant in front of me? Who is it that gives you the courage?"

Richard also panicked.

The more powerful Charlie is, the firmer he has judged that Charlie is supported by Wanlong Palace, so he dares to be so arrogant.

The more so he became more afraid that Charlie was really angry, otherwise he couldn't stand it at all if he really let Wanlong Temple deal with him.

So he hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade's just now I have an attitude. I apologize to you for the problem. I also hope that you will not be familiar with me."

Olivia didn't expect her father to blurt out to Charlie. "Dad. How can you apologize to him?!"

Richard blurted out, "You shut up!"

Olivia didn't expect that his father's attitude became so fast, he was about to ask what happened when Richard was around him. Aman Ramovic had already begun to bow his own cheeks.

He was really frightened by Charlie for fear that Charlie would be dissatisfied and let Wanlong Palace deal with him directly.

Olivia was stunned and couldn't understand why Dad and Aman Ramovic were so afraid of Charlie.

And Aman Ramovich was vague after slapped himself dozens of slaps and really swelled his cheeks, he asked Charlie, "Mr. wade, are you satisfied with this?"

Charlie looked. He gave him a glance of impatience and waved his hand to beckon him to get out.

Aman Ramovich hurriedly moved a chair as if he was amnesty. He ran to the farthest part of the long table and sat down by himself.

At this moment, there is no in his heart, the slightest idea of revenge is just silent prayer, hoping that Charlie will not trouble him anymore.

As for Helena's, if he can't marry, even if he says nothing, he can't offend the Wade Family for Helena.

Who could have imagined that the smashing European oligarch Aman Ramovich is now in front of a Chinese man and has to be forgiven by constantly slapping himself in the face.

Olivia couldn't understand, lowered her voice and asked fiancé William next to her, "What the hell is going on? Why can't I understand it?"

William shook his head in surprise and said, "I don't know. I don't understand."

William had parents who were both human and thought that he had gone with Richard, so his father George Rothschild quickly whispered. He said, "William should talk less at this time and don't provoke the guy surnamed wade You."

George knew very well in his heart that although his surname was Rothschild, he was so far away from the real core family that he had been thinking about it. The way, to be able to get closer is a little bit.

Under this circumstance, the person who can mobilize energy is much worse than Charlie's.

What's more, people are likely to be back, Wanlongdian is behind it.

So if you can't provoke others, don't do it, otherwise it will not end well.

William didn't understand why his parents were also interested in Charlie. He wanted to ask what was going on, but he was scolded by his father's stern eyes, so he had to give it up.

Olivia was even more confused, and wondered, "Why are my father and William who have a father so afraid of Charlie? This is in Northern Europe. Is it necessary to be so afraid of him?"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3583

Richard had already regarded Charlie as a plague god at this moment because of his inner brain replenishment.

Right now, he just wants to stabilize the current situation and stop having any new contradictions with Charlie.

So, he quietly gave Olivia a warning look, and then he asked Charlie: "MR. Wade, then let's officially start?"

Charlie nodded slightly, without speaking.

Richard breathed a sigh of relief, and then quickly announced that the banquet for relatives and friends before the wedding had officially begun.

During the dinner, Richard put down his previous so-called royal figure and frequently toasted Charlie, his expressions and expressions were respectful.

Olivia really didn't understand, so she called her father aside for an excuse and asked him in a low voice, "Dad, what happened to you all this time? Why do you want to be so humble to Charlie?"

Richard warned: "The Wade Family and Wanlongdian may have worked closely together. Don't touch Charlie's brows for the time being."

Only then did Olivia figure it out, and hurriedly asked: "Dad, what about Helena's marriage?"

Richard said: "This matter will be delayed for the time being. Look at Aman Ramovich's solemnity, even if you ask him to take Helena away, he may not dare to take it."

Olivia gritted her teeth and said unwillingly: "If Helena marries the Wade Family, wouldn't it be supported by the Wanlong Palace?"

Richard comforted: "Don't think about it now, hurry up to finish the wedding, and then hurry up to take the throne. There is nothing more important than this! As for Helena, you don't

have to worry too much, she is herself. Severely ill, even if you marry the Wade Family and have Wanlongdian backing, how many years can you live?"

When Olivia heard this, her expression finally eased a little.

However, in her mind, she couldn't help thinking of fiancé William's plan to cheat Charlie before, and she wanted to ask her father for advice.

But after another thought, I felt that my father was a little too jealous of Charlie now. If he knew it, he would definitely not agree, so he didn't say more.

Back at the dinner table, William asked her in a low voice: "Olivia, do we still want to do the thing we discussed?"

"Do!" Olivia replied in a low voice: "As long as the croupier you mentioned is a good player, don't be found out, it's upright and no one is afraid."

From Olivia's point of view, although the Wanlong Palace is powerful, it is not daring to do everything. If Charlie loses money here today, then he has to be willing to gamble and give in. After all, Wanlong Palace is a mercenary organization. It is not an evil organization. If they dare to come forward, it will naturally trigger resistance from the whole society.

Therefore, Charlie could not be easily let go without saying anything this time, at least the Concorde airliner had to be left behind.

For these two people, the Concorde airliner, the top luxury for top players, is so attractive that it is unparalleled. Since the evil intentions have been moved, they will definitely not be easily dismissed.

Sure enough, when the dinner was almost going on, a young man in his thirties at the dinner table smiled and said, "Everyone, it's still early, do you want to play two poker?"

When Charlie heard this, he raised his eyebrows lightly, and said in his heart: "It's finally coming."

As soon as they heard that they were going to play poker, several other young people at the table were all interested and raised their hands one after another. One of them smiled and said, "Okay! How about playing two Texas Hold'em?"

"Count me in!"

"That's me!"

In the blink of an eye, five people raised their hands.

William deliberately didn't raise his hand for the first time, but waited until these people were eager to try, and said, "That's me, too."

After speaking, he looked at Charlie and was wondering what kind of words to fool him, Charlie took the initiative to raise his hand and said, "I also like Texas Hold'em, count me."

William was so excited that he almost didn't cheer.

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3584

"I was still looking for an entry point, and I tried my best to invite Charlie into the pit naturally. I didn't expect Charlie to jump in by himself."

"Perfect!"

So, he pretended to be polite and said: "I didn't expect MR. Wade to also like to play Texas Hold'em. If that's the case, then everyone will play two for entertainment."

Charlie also said with a friendly face: "Haha, Mr. William is right! Entertainment! I have no other hobbies, I like to play cards. Although card skills are stinky, I just like to play! Basically, I only play cards every year. and have to lose him two or three billion."

William was crazy in his heart, but he smiled and said, "It looks like everyone is the same! I am also very poor in card skills, but I love to play! I lose a lot of money every year for tuition."

Charlie said indifferently: "Everyone is a young man, of course it's happiness! What's the point of losing some money?"

Olivia said with a smile: "Since everyone wants to play, then I will play two games with you too!"

After all, Olivia said again: "So everyone moves to the second floor, there is a leisure center, and there is also a card table."

Everyone naturally agreed with joy.

Olivia's father Richard sighed in relief and thought to himself: "It seems that Olivia and my future son-in-law are actively trying to mingle with Charlie. These two children can let go of their previous lives so quickly. Surely, they are all young talents with extraordinary eyesight."

Thinking of this, Richard also relaxed, and then smiled: "You young people who love to play cards, let's go up and play together. I will have a few more drinks and a few words with Mr. Rothschild, and I won't follow you. Helped the young people go there."

William's father, George Rothschild, thought the same as Richard at this time. He also felt that the two children had already recognized the reality and were also gratified for the children's maturity, so he didn't think much and laughed. He said: "Yes! You young people go and play, we two old men have a few more glasses."

So, a group of people stood up and prepared to go to the second floor.

Charlie said to Helena next to him: "Helena, come with me."

Helena nodded lightly, and went to the second floor with Charlie.

The royal family is on the second floor of the castle. There is a leisure center of nearly 1,000 square meters. Here, there are not only gyms, billiards, audio-visual halls, KTV and other facilities, but also exclusive areas such as Finnish baths and spas, and even playing Texas p0ker. The dedicated room.

Texas Hold'em is very popular in Europe and the United States. After the efforts of major casinos in Las Vegas, this kind of game has almost become the most popular p0ker game in the entire Western world, and it has even become popular all over the world.

Although Charlie rarely played cards, he also knew how to play Texas Hold'em. He guessed that William and Olivia wanted to play a killer game for himself today, so he planned to use the tricks and treat them as fat pigs.

Everyone came to the p0ker table, and the person who played cards earlier volunteered and said: "Well, everyone, everyone is financially strong, so it must be fair and fun to play, so today you all play, I will give you all As a croupier, friends who win money, just give me a little dividend at the end."

Dividends to croupiers are very common in the West, and not everyone has to pay. Those who only need to win money take a few percentage points out of their winnings, so everyone has no opinion.

So, the man brought a brand new set of cards and said with a smile: "Come on, everyone, check if there is any problem with this deck of cards. If there is no problem, I will start dealing cards!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3585

Because the card game was a temporary motive, and the person who played the cards voluntarily gave up directly participating in the card game, and volunteered to be the croupier, so except for Charlie and Olivia, the other participants did not go out at all. Think about it.

Moreover, this place is the own chess room of the Nordic royal family, and playing cards are also unopened brand new products in the chess room inventory, so no one will doubt it.

In fact, there is no problem with playing cards. The real problem lies with the dealer.

He is a master of gambling, and he has made his fortune by gambling. Even if he is playing cards with professional players, he can make a lot of money without knowing it, let alone facing such a bunch of amateur players..

This person has extremely fast hand speed, very good memory, excellent finger flexibility, comparable to a close-range magician, so when he shuffled the cards, no one knew that he had already kept the position of each card in mind.

Afterwards, he seemed to cut and insert cards at random, already arranging the playing cards according to his own predetermined rules.

At this time, Olivia also issued a stack of chips to everyone, and said: "Everyone, each of us has 100 million euros in chips. People buy 100 million euros in chips and continue to play. If you don't play in the end, everyone will count. Whoever has less than 100 million euros in chips will take out the missing money. The winners will be divided according to the amount they won. What do you think?"

Everyone naturally has no opinion.

After all, Olivia is not a real casino here. To play in a casino, everyone will first spend money to buy chips from the casino, and then return the money, but this kind of private gambling between friends is generally not handled by someone. Instead of buying chips in the market, the chips are issued first, and the one who loses first will use the money to buy it. This is also more convenient for statistics.

However, just as the others nodded, Charlie said: "Let me just cut in. There is only 100 million euros in chips, is it a bit less?"

"Is this less?" A kid who Charlie didn't know blurted out, "It's just for fun, one hundred million is a lot!"

Charlie waved his hand, with an expression that couldn't look at him, and said, "One hundred million euros are not fun, and if I don't have enough chips, I will be unhappy when I place a bet!"

Olivia hurriedly asked: "What does MR. Wade mean?"

Charlie smiled and said, "It's easy, just multiply the face value of all the chips by ten times."

As he said, he picked up a one-hundred-thousand-dollar chip and said: "Look, this one-hundred-thousand chip represents one million euros, and the one next to it is 10 million euros."

The others couldn't help taking a breath.

One of them secretly thought: "Damn, it's really rich! The entertainment cards have to be played for one billion euros, which is too scary."

Most of the other people also mean the same.

Playing too much is beyond their capacity.

This group of people can lose tens of millions at most, and if they really want to lose 100 million on this occasion, they will definitely collapse.

However, William was extremely excited.

He knew very well in his heart that he had secret help from the croupier and would definitely eat Charlie to death.

Not to mention the maximum of one billion euros. Damn 10 billion euros, is it a feather? A good thing with a 100% winning rate is done.

So he opened his mouth and said: "Everyone, MR. Wade is a guest from afar. Don't let MR. Wade be disappointed. If you really feel that the bet is too big, don't force your bet."

When everyone heard this, they could only nod their heads in agreement.

After all, here, William is regarded as half of the master, and he is also a member of the Rothschild family, and his face is greater than the others. As for Charlie, the wade family behind it is indeed worth more than 100 billion Euros, and he is also a member of Wanlong. The temple has inextricably linked relationships, and everyone can only follow them.

Seeing this, the croupier smiled and said, "Okay, since everyone has discussed the rules, then I will deal the cards now."

Immediately afterwards, he dealt the first card to the first person on his right, and then he dealt the cards in sequence.

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3586

After the cards are dealt, start betting.

Charlie didn't care about what card he was. As long as he came in front of him, he immediately dropped a chip of 1 million euros. After a few rounds, he dropped a chip of 4 million euros, but it actually represented 70 million euros. The amount of funds.

Others couldn't adapt to this large bet for a while, and they fold and wait and see.

At the poker table, only Charlie and William were left.

Immediately afterwards, the croupier said: "Please showdown!"

Charlie turned over his hole cards casually. His cards were only a mere pair and three miscellaneous cards. In Texas Hold'em, they were very small.

And William actually got a bomb card in the first game, with four jacks and a miscellaneous card in his hand, which was much larger than Charlie's card.

The croupier immediately announced: "In this round, William won."

William was a little excited to gather all the chips in front of him, and said with a smile: "MR. Wade, I'm sorry!"

Charlie said indifferently: "Oh, it's tens of millions. Why are you so polite? Besides, there is a saying at our Huaxia poker table, saying: The first thing you win is paper, the second thing you win is money. You have to wait for victory or defeat. It will be known at the last minute."

William couldn't help giving Charlie a thumbs up, and praised: "MR. Wade is really extraordinary! Then let's continue?"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Come on!"

William winked quietly at the croupier.

Just now, Charlie's card face was too small. In this round, he wanted to make Charlie's card face bigger, so that he could also make Charlie bet bigger.

really.

In this round, the croupier made a bomb card for Charlie, and then made a straight flush for William.

Charlie was also deceived. Seeing that the hand was very large, he threw 20 million chips in a row. According to the agreement, this was equivalent to a bet of 200 million euros.

Only him and William were left in the game. When the cards were opened, William directly threw a straight flush. The other people on the scene were taken aback, and one after another sighed that William was very lucky.

The croupier announced again: "In this round, William won."

As William collected the chips, he exclaimed: "MR. Wade's hand is really big, but my hand is still bigger. Please forgive me!"

Charlie waved his hand indifferently: "Take it, take it, take it all, it's just a little drizzle, to me, it's just sprinkling water, not hairy."

Olivia looked at Charlie's indifferent look, and couldn't help but sigh inwardly: "He really is a money-burning dude! Looking at it this way, I will definitely win him a Concorde tonight! From now on I After ascending to the throne, you can travel around the world on a Concorde airliner, and it is the only one among the royal families in the world!"

William was equally excited. Seeing that he had won Charlie more than 240 million euros with two hands, he said: "That, MR. Wade, according to our previous regulations, you have lost more than 100 million euros now. I have to spend money to buy back these chips."

Charlie frowned, "I'll start buying back at this time? Didn't it mean that I bought it after all the chips were lost? I'm still too much."

William said embarrassingly: "But what we just said is that 100 million euros will be settled once after losing. You are more than 200 million. The actual amount is calculated at ten times the face value of the chip. This is what you just proposed..."

Charlie said disdainfully: "I will lose 200 million with a single card. According to you, do I have to pay you twice in a single card? Are you annoying?"

William hurriedly said: "Oh, MR. Wade, otherwise we can check out one game one by one..."

Charlie said disgustedly: "I think you look like a dog, and I thought you should also be a refreshing person. I didn't expect you to be like a lady when you play cards? It's so troublesome for one game and one bill. How can we have fun? Since those 100 million chips represent one billion euros, just wait for me to lose all these chips and give you one billion euros."

After that, Charlie saw that he wanted to talk again, and immediately said with a disdain: "Don't talk nonsense with me, or I will give you the money now, not f*cking with you!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3587

When William saw that Charlie was a little angry, he immediately explained nervously: "MR. Wade, don't get me wrong, I didn't mean that..."

As he said, he continued: "I thought our rules are still the same as we just set, one hundred million euros per checkout, but since you have said so, then I won't be nonsense, and when will I lose enough? Hundred million euros, when will it be settled? If we wait until the end of the game and don't lose so much, let's wait until the game is over, and then pay according to the actual lost amount. What do you think?"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and smiled: "Right! This is what a damn man said! Otherwise I thought you were the kind of poor guy who had never seen money, and just won a little money, you can't wait to do it. I want to put it in my pocket and drop it for safety."

Speaking of this, Charlie said seriously: "I'll tell you something to my heart, what Charlie doesn't look down on the most is such a stupid bird!"

"Yes, yes! Yes, yes, yes!" After hearing this, William knew that Charlie was scolding himself, but he nodded and said flatly, "MR. Wade was right. Come out and play. It is indeed bigger!"

After speaking, he hurriedly said again: "Come, let's continue!"

Charlie nodded: "Come on."

In this round, William got a handful of three Aces, and Charlie also got three, but it was three Kings.

However, William had an Aces as his hole card, and Charlie could only see two Aces, so he deliberately dropped 20 million chips and said with a look of determination: "I guess you can't have three Aces!"

William smiled slightly, and also dropped 20 million chips, and said with a smile: "Since MR. Wade is so confident, why don't you raise another bet?"

Charlie shrugged his shoulders: "If you add it, add it. I'm not afraid of your aggressive skills."

After that, another 20 million chips were thrown in.

This time, Charlie bet 400 million euros.

Immediately afterwards, it was time for the showdown again.

William flipped out an Ace from his hole card and said with a smile: "I'm sorry, MR. Wade, I really have an A in this!"

When Olivia saw this, she almost jumped up excitedly.

The others looked at them with amazement.

Charlie has lost almost 700 million Euros for William now, and it has only been less than twenty minutes!

However, Charlie didn't care at all. He shook his head lightly and smiled: "William, it seems that you, the bride-to-be, are a fortune tonight!"

After all, Charlie said again: "I still don't believe that my luck is better than you! Come on, let's continue!"

Others found out that they had completely escorted away.

Because of such a big bet, they didn't dare to mess with the cards even if the cards were good at the beginning, so it soon came to the face-to-face confrontation between Charlie and William.

With this hand, Charlie deliberately controlled the rhythm of the betting. When he successively placed almost 20 million euros, his chips still had a face value of seven or eight million, and the table was equal to seven or eight million.

If Charlie loses this one, then he has lost more than nine billion, and he will soon use real money to buy chips from William according to the regulations.

William was also very excited at this time. It was not half an hour before he had won nearly one billion damn. This feeling was almost like a dream.

Charlie played steadily and threw another five million chips in, leaving only more than two million in his hand.

William wanted to force Charlie to pay a sum of money quickly, so he immediately threw 10 million chips in, and said: "MR. Wade, I am next 100 million, you seem to have no chips."

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3588

Charlie shrugged his shoulders, threw a big hand of cards aside, and said: "I fold."

There was an uproar in the crowd.

"Does this fold?"

"Throwing one or two hundred million, and in the end he folds when he folds. Will this guy play?"

"I knew he was so stupid. I had to eat him for whatever I just said! I can't let William make all the money!"

William was almost laughing and blooming at this time, but he couldn't control his emotions. He could only relax for a long time and then said: "MR. Wade, you have no chips for the next game. Do you think you can settle the money first? ?"

Charlie frowned, and said with an unhappy expression: "This is really the f*ck! Why is my luck so bad today..."

After speaking, he looked at William and asked, "I want to spend money to redeem the chips, right?"

"Yes, yes!" William smiled brightly like a chrysanthemum, squinting his eyes: "MR. Wade, I will give you my Swiss bank account number?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said: "You give me the account number first, and I will arrange the financial payment later."

Charlie said again: "By the way, inter-bank transfers, and also Euro transfers, must be more troublesome. It won't be there for a while. I can't let everyone wait here for my money to arrive, or else. In this way, I will bet my Concorde airliner with you first, write you a mortgage agreement, sign and pledge, at a discount of 300 million euros, you only need to give me 30 million chips, enough for me to play another round, you see how?"

William was laughing crazy in his heart, but he just pretended to be very embarrassed, and said with emotion: "MR. Wade, your Concorde is indeed very rare, but this Concorde is really an old plane, discounted by 300 million. Is the euro a bit too much?"

Charlie looked at William, and shook his head as if he couldn't look at him. "So I said that you are a bi*ch when you do things, like a woman! Don't say that my plane was originally out of print, and again After spending a lot of money on renovations, just say that you won today and I am almost one billion euros. Even if this Concorde airliner is pledged to you at a discount of 300 million euros, isn't it just a card? I won it back again, and the plane will be yours when that happens. What's the difference between two hundred million and three hundred million?"

Olivia understood this and hurriedly said, "William! MR. Wade is right, you don't look like a man too much, right? You still care about such a little thing here, so he quickly agreed to MR. Wade and give him another 30 million chips. MR. Wade!"

William came back to his senses at this time, and said to his heart: "Damn right! Anyway, Charlie mortgaged the plane to me. No matter how much bargaining chip I discounted, it will eventually fall into my pocket. Not only will the plane return. Charlie has to give me one billion euros if you don't want me. I'm so f*cking lucky today!"

Thinking of this, William hurriedly took out 30 million from his stack of chips, pushed it in front of Charlie with respectful hands, and said with a smile: "MR. Wade, 30 million chips, please accept it."

Charlie reached out and took the 30 million chips, nodded lightly, then looked at Olivia, and said seriously: "Oh, Olivia, to be honest, you found such an object, but You are really blind!"

Olivia also feels that William is a bit uncomfortable, but after all, the two of them are playing couples today. How much William wins Charlie today is half of her Olivia's.

Charlie piled the chips in front of him, took the initiative to ask for paper and pen, wrote a simple mortgage agreement, then signed and pressed his fingerprint.

After it was settled, he handed the mortgage agreement to William, then glanced at the dealer who dealt the cards, and said with a smile, "I said this buddy, you have to deal well with me in this round. You see Charlie loses." With so many, I should have won a round, right?"

The croupier was about to make a polite statement, and suddenly felt an invisible energy pouring into his brain, and then immediately nodded respectfully.

However, this change of his, apart from Charlie, no one noticed...

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3589

The next hand has a new meaning.

When the four cards were issued, Charlie quickly got three Aces, two of which were on the bright side.

And William is awesome, his hand is 10, J, Q, K, and he is all spades.

Seeing this card, William knew in his heart that his croupier buddy should be planning to give himself a straight flush, and then give Charlie a four Aces.

Straight flush is the largest card type in Texas Hold'em, and it kills all others.

Charlie had exposed two Aces at this time, and the best card type was four Aces.

Even if he has four Aces, it is impossible to win a straight flush.

Therefore, William had no doubt that Charlie would lose, and he would win.

But Charlie didn't seem to believe in evil, and after a few rounds of betting, he had almost all the chips in it.

Seeing that the last card was dealt, Charlie said with a smile: "Mr. William, if I lose this, the plane will be yours, and the one billion euros will immediately pass the finances."

William was so excited, his heart rate was a bit chaotic, and he blurted out, "I'm sorry, MR. Wade, look at this hand, it cost you money today!"

"Hey!" Charlie waved his big hand indifferently, and said lightly: "This little money is a fart? The Wanlongdian will leave my wade family for hundreds of billions of euros. Yet?"

As he said, Charlie laughed, and said in a tone of support to the younger brother: "I, today is your God of Wealth. I will come over a short distance to give you some pocket money. How much you can win depends on you. ability!"

With that said, Charlie glanced at the croupier and smiled: "Come on, deal the cards!"

The croupier immediately began to deal the last card.

The card to Charlie was an ace of spades.

Seeing Charlie got the ace of spades, William was not surprised at all.

It seemed that his friend was going to give Charlie a four Aces, which was second only to a straight flush.

However, William believes that the card his friend made for himself must be a straight flush of 9, 10, J, Q, and K.

As long as you get a straight flush, you can win Charlie's four Aces.

Therefore, he firmly believes that his last card must be the 9 of spades!

At this time, Charlie directly turned over his hole cards and said lightly: "Mr. William, I have four Aces. It seems that you can only win with a straight flush. This straight flush is not so easy to win."

William smiled confidently: "MR. Wade, I was very lucky today, so I'm sure that my last card must be the 9 of spades!"

Charlie curled his lips: "Don't follow me, I don't believe you at all!"

William raised his eyebrows and asked with a smile: "Since MR. Wade doesn't believe me, then you might as well let the croupier deal directly with the cards, and let's hurry up and decide the outcome!"

"Don't!" Charlie stretched out his hand to stop, and laughed: "Since we have played, then we might as well play a little bigger. For this hand, let's add another 2 billion euros. How about an exciting play?"

Everyone at the scene is crazy.

One person blurted out: "An additional 2 billion euros per person?! This...this is life-desiring!"

Another person echoed: "I have never seen such a big gambling game..."

"Yeah...too...too damn exciting!"

William was also stupid.

To say that Charlie's previous performance was a qualified scavenger boy, then Charlie's performance now seems to him to be the Jesus of scavenging wealth.

I've seen a money-giver, but I have never seen a money-giver like this.

Directly add 2 billion?

The money was so big that William didn't dare to ask for it!

So, he said nervously: "Ye...MR. Wade...In my opinion, we don't want to add any more in this round...2 billion euros is too big, even if you don't take money seriously anymore. You can't throw money like this..."

Charlie smiled and said: "Your card hasn't been dealt yet, how do you know that I must be throwing money?"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3590

William said embarrassingly: "MR. Wade, I didn't make a joke with you. I really think my chances of winning this round are much higher than you. Or we will just open the cards directly, just use these chips on the table, whoever wins. , Don't add any more, okay?"

Charlie sneered and said sarcastically: "I'll just say you are like a girl! You really didn't wrong you with a single word! You've won a damn billion, what are you afraid of?"

With that, he said to Olivia again: "You persuade your fiance, man, you must be hard when you should be hard! If you are soft at the critical moment, how can you become the queen's husband in the future?"

Olivia panicked too.

She knows that William will win, but she also knows that if William wins too much, it is likely to have a big problem.

Counting the previous ones, if Charlie entered another 2 billion euros, it would be 3 billion euros in cash plus a Concorde airliner.

With this card alone, Charlie lost more assets than the entire Nordic royal family owns.

Seriously, how could she not be afraid.

What she thought in her heart was: "If Charlie loses in a hurry, what should I do if I have to retaliate against William? What if he recruits Wanlong Palace?"

But what Olivia didn't know was that Charlie didn't lose anxious eyes at all, but William was scolded anxiously by Charlie at this time.

He said angrily: "MR. Wade, I hope you can figure it out. I don't want to follow up the two billion bet, not because I am not a man enough, but I don't want to beat you too much! I am leaving you with one. Retreat, but why do you want to be aggressive again and again?"

Charlie smiled and said: "William, it's not that I said you, your kind of thinking, it's a typical poor thinking!"

After speaking, Charlie sneered: "You, just like those old men who bought Rolls-Royce, they came to tell me that Rolls-Royce fuel consumption is high, and I persuaded him not to drive a Rolls-Royce. You said that this kind of poor hanger doesn't move their poor minds. Think about it. If I can spend millions of euros to buy a Rolls Royce, can't I still not be able to add a hundred euros a box of gasoline?"

Everyone around listened and laughed secretly.

Although Charlie had been losing large sums of money, it was extremely stupid in their eyes.

But they also had to admit that Charlie's words made sense.

People have money. Do you need someone much poorer than him to teach him how to save money?

William was really embarrassed when he heard these words.

He really didn't expect Charlie to take the initiative to ask for death.

Moreover, he regards his kindness as the liver and lungs of a donkey, and humiliating himself in public is a poor hangover!

He couldn't help cursing in his heart: "Oh, your surname is wade! kindly wants to keep you half your life, but you don't appreciate it! That way, i will beat you today! It will make you cry without tears. !"

Thinking of this, he slapped the table and said sharply: "Okay! Two billion is two billion!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and smiled: "Come on, before the last card is drawn, just like I wrote you a mortgage agreement just now, let's write a two billion IOU, sign and put it on the table. How about taking away the opponent's card if anyone wants to win?"

William sneered: "Just write! Do you think I'm afraid of you?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Okay, then write quickly, so many people have witnessed, no one can play a rogue."

"good!"

William, who was already angry, immediately wrote a two billion IOU according to what Charlie said.

Charlie was also unambiguous, and he immediately wrote clearly on the paper that he owed William 2 billion euros, and at the same time reminded William: "Yes, the payment method must be clearly written, and the full payment must be paid within 24 hours, otherwise If you do, it will be deemed as a breach of contract, with a penalty of 100% per day!"

William could still think about it at this time, and sneered: "I'm afraid of you? Come! I'll write it down!"

Charlie nodded, and wrote the same content on his IOU.

Afterwards, under the witness of everyone, and recorded by everyone's mobile phone video, the two signed their respective IOUs, drawn them and put them in charge.

Charlie put the two IOUs in the stack at the same time, looked at the croupier, smiled slightly: "Come on, let's draw the cards!"

William had a pair of eyes, like a Komodo dragon, staring at Charlie, and sneered: "MR. Wade, I will let you die today!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3591

At this time, William is ready to welcome 3 billion euros and a Concorde airliner.

Everyone at the scene except Charlie stared at the croupier's hand and held their breath.

This card will determine the whereabouts of billions of euros on the table.

And William and Olivia are both in their hands.

Charlie didn't care at all at this time, his expression was neither happy nor sad, not hurried or slow, as if everything had nothing to do with him.

At this time, the croupier picked up a card and suddenly flipped it over and threw it in front of William.

At this moment, William hadn't seen exactly what that card was, and the whole person was already struck by lightning!

Because... he saw... his own card... is red!

Charlie's four aces are already there, and if William wants to win, he must be a straight flush.

The ace of spades is already in Charlie's hand, so if William wants to win, the fifth card can only and must be 9 of spades!

Anyone who has blown golden flowers knows that it is extremely rare to get three straight flushes, let alone five straight flushes?

However, William was not worried at all.

Because he knows that his croupier friend can make any cards he wants.

Therefore, he has long concluded that this card is definitely 9 of spades!

However, once the card is red, then William doesn't need to see what points it is at all, he can be absolutely sure that the card is lost by himself!

Apart from Charlie and Helena, the rest was either William's fiancée or William's friend.

So when they saw that the hole card turned out to be a red card, everyone couldn't help but let out a cry of extreme regret!

Olivia is about to have a heart attack!

I thought that William grabbed a big one, and was thinking about how to celebrate later, but he didn't expect that William would lose so much when he turned his head!

Suddenly, the future Queen of Northern Europe was extremely nervous, and muttered in her heart: "How could this...how could it be like this...why is it not the 9 of spades...why is it not the 9 of spades!!!"

William was even more dazed. On the contrary, the huge gap of billions of euros left his whole brain blank. He subconsciously shouted, "This... how is this possible? It is absolutely impossible! My card should be. It's the 9 of spades, how could it be the square 6!!! Who changed my hand?"

Charlie immediately put away the original appearance of the wealthy boy, and looked at William sarcastically: "It is absolutely impossible...this card is your father? You let him be the 9 of spades, he is the 9 of spades? It's just a f*cking thing."

William was crazy, glaring at his croupier friend, and yelled: "It's you! Did you f*cking play with me on purpose!! What good did the surname wade give you? How could you f*ck me like that?!"

Charlie said coldly: "William, what you said is a bit too irresponsible, right? You guys, I see it for the first time today. I don't even know this friend of the guest croupier., It's obviously that your own cards are not good, so why do you blame others? I have lost to you so many times, have I ever blamed the croupier?"

William has long lost his normal thinking. At this time, he is a completely broken gambler. He gritted his teeth and said: "You're so f*cking with me! I have already told him to help me make cards and let me win! But he just made me lose the most important one! There must be a damn conspiracy! Charlie! You must be the one who eats the black!"

Everyone was stunned at this time. It was only at this time that the other escorts realized that William and the croupier were in collusion.

William was also anxious at this time, and the whole person was completely irrational. He now believes that the croupier in turn cooperated with Charlie and ate himself to death, so naturally he was extremely unhappy in his heart.

But he didn't think that, in one word, he sold himself.

Charlie stood up at this time and said coldly: "Oh! So you f*cking team up with others to make money! Do you know the rules of the gambling table?

William was awakened suddenly!

Realizing that he had said something wrong, he immediately denied: "I didn't come out of the house! I was just talking nonsense!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3592

Charlie sneered and said, "Is it nonsense? Good!"

After Charlie said, he looked at the croupier and asked sternly: "You! Explain the situation clearly!"

The croupier hurriedly said: "William asked me to come over today because he wanted me to help him make cards in the gambling game and let him win a sum of money. He has done this more than once, and every time he has done this at least hundreds of thousands. Ten thousand euros were paid in. This time I was also instructed by him, so I helped him out the money..."

Charlie looked at William and asked coldly: "Come on, what else do you have to say?"

William didn't know how to respond for a while, and at this moment, he suddenly caught a glimpse of the IOU on the table.

Today, he originally won Charlie's one billion, and now he has entered an IOU of two billion, which means that not only did he not win Charlie's money, he still owed Charlie one billion.

But he felt that all the debt evidence was on the IOU!

As long as the IOU is gone, this account will naturally not count!

As long as you destroy the IOU, the big deal is to play all night for nothing!

So, he thought he suddenly shot out quickly, stretched out his hand to grab the IOU, and usually stuffed it in his mouth when he was crazy!

But what he called rapid, in Charlie's eyes, was already as slow as an ant.

At the moment when William wanted to put the IOU in his mouth, he suddenly felt that his wrist was firmly grasped!

Immediately afterwards, there was an extremely crisp cracking sound from his right wrist!

Click!

He only felt a sharp pain in his right wrist. He looked up and found that his wrist was connected to the entire arm with only a layer of flesh.

The bone was broken long ago, and even the broken bone stubble pierced the skin, and blood poured out continuously.

Charlie had already taken the IOU from his hand at this time, and said coldly: "You can do it, William, it doesn't matter if you pay a thousand dollars. If you lose the money, you will eat the IOU. You are the f*cking scammer. It's dark!"

With that, Charlie warned him murderously: "If you want to go wrong, the next thing to break like this is the thing in your crotch!"

William was about to collapse, and the cold sweat caused by the severe pain flowed down his entire face.

He knew that he had been ruthless today, and finally realized that Charlie had been pretending to be a pig and eating a tiger before.

But he was really afraid that Charlie would abolish his roots.

So, I can only grit my teeth and say, "Okay! Charlie! You are amazing! I will convince you!"

Charlie sneered and said: "Don't take me, I don't need you to take it, you pay me the 2 billion euros first! It says in black and white on it, I won't forgive you for a minute!"

"What?!" William roared extremely angry: "I just won you a billion! Now I lose you two billion, and at best I owe you a billion!"

Charlie said with a serious face: "You don't play hooligans here with me. Now all the chips on the gaming table are mine. Who would you win a billion?"

As he said, Charlie smiled contemptuously, and said: "Furthermore, the bargaining chip is just a plastic toy, not money, and this kind of IOU written on paper, signed and pledged, is money in the true sense, don't you understand? ?"

William was mad and blurted out: "Charlie! Are you still not a human? So many people can testify to me here! They are all witnesses!"

Charlie nodded: "No problem, you have your witnesses, and I have my iron proof!"

After that, Charlie said again: "Or let's just do it like this. Tomorrow we will be in the local court in Northern Europe. You call all your eyewitnesses to the court, and I will show you this IOU in court. See how the court decides!"

After speaking, Charlie said again: "In addition, we also let the European people judge, whether you owe me 2 billion euros in black and white is justified, or you and others have come up with a thousand harm to me, but in the end I was turned against you. Killing is more reasonable!"

When William heard this, his face paled in horror.

But Charlie hadn't finished.

He looked at William and continued: "Oh, right, let the Nordic judicial department study by the way, you are gambling, trying to win me 3 billion euros plus an airplane, such a big thing, according to Nordic law, how many years will it be sentenced?!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3593

At this moment, William's entire inner line of defense has completely collapsed.

He knew very well in his heart that once this kind of thing really went into court, he would definitely be the one who lost, and it would be a disastrous defeat!

Not to mention the IOUs written by myself, it is now in Charlie's hands. As a descendant of the Rothschild family, and at the same time as the fiance of the Queen of Northern Europe who is about to get married, he will actually make a lot of money in the card game. The fact of others is enough to completely ruin oneself.

What's more, the pit is 3 billion euros plus an airplane!

If this is spread out, I am afraid it will become the world's largest gambling fraud! The reputation of the family is absolutely devastating!

The most important thing for European royal families and large families is reputation.

If a member of the royal family, even if he is a prince, as long as he has done something that the royal family does not allow and is made public, the royal family will deprive him of his royal status and expel him from the palace in order to protect his face. .

There is a prince in Great Britain who has been removed from the royal family.

Therefore, if this incident is revealed, the wedding of William and Olivia is absolutely impossible to continue.

Moreover, once such a shameful thing is spread out, it will lose the face of the entire Rothschild family!

They are the third-tier family, usually not paid attention to by the core members of the Rothschild family.

But once such an international scandal broke out, the core members of the Rothschild family would be very angry!

At that time, William's entire family, I am afraid, will endure the catastrophe!

In addition, there is one more terrible thing.

In Europe, gambling is no different from fraud! It is to be punished for the crime of fraud!

And the amount of William's fraud is absolutely huge, which is definitely going to put the jail down!

As soon as he thought of this, he knelt on the ground with a puff, crying and begging: "Charlie...I was wrong...I shouldn't cheat you out of the old thousand... Please take it for the sake of my getting married tomorrow. Give me a break... If this thing is really stabbed out, I will be ruined in my life!"

Charlie nodded and said casually: "Then destroy it, what does it have to do with me?"

William knelt on the ground and kept kowtow, crying and said: "Charlie... please read that I am just the first offender, give me another chance... I really know that I was wrong, and I will definitely let my family find a way to help me. To repay this gambling debt, I just ask you to raise your hands and let me go..."

Charlie smiled and said: "You have to understand one thing. Now the 2 billion you owe me is clearly written in black and white. As long as I go to the court to sue you, you must return it to me. If this is the case, then I Why do you have to hold your hands high to you?"

William was almost desperate, crying and said: "Charlie...how on earth can you forgive me? How on earth can you not bring this matter to court?"

Charlie smiled indifferently and said, "This matter depends on the sincerity of your family."

After speaking, he looked at Olivia and said: "Olivia, William's parents should be drinking with your parents in the banquet hall on the first floor. Now that William has caused such a big thing, I think he is If you can't solve it, you can take a hard time and call William's parents up to see how the William family is going to resolve this matter."

Olivia was also about to collapse at this time.

She will get married tomorrow. This matter has already been announced to the world. Tomorrow the people of the whole country and all of Europe will pay attention to their wedding ceremony.

If such a big scandal spreads out of his fiancé at this time, and he is arrested by the judicial department, then the reputation of his future queen will be ruined in advance!

So, like William, she said nothing to make this matter public.

So she hurriedly said to Charlie: "MR. Wade, please wait a moment, I will go and invite William's parents to come up!"

After speaking, he ran out quickly.

In the banquet hall at this time.

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3594

Richard Iliad and George Rothschild are pushing the cup for a change.

Aman Ramovich, who was slapped by Charlie, had already gone back to the room angrily. The wives of the two also went back to the room first because they were too drunk.

In the banquet hall, these two men are left with a drink for you and me.

Both of them are in a very good mood. After all, tomorrow is a good day for the two children to get married. It will not take long after the wedding that Olivia will be able to ascend the throne and become the queen.

At that time, William, as her husband, will also be officially canonized as Prince.

By then, William, who has the title of Prince, will surely become famous in the Rothschild family.

Maybe, their entire family will be able to squeeze into the second ladder of the Rothschild family.

Just when the two were drinking happily, Olivia ran down quickly, panting and said, "Dad! Uncle George! You guys go up to the second floor! William is in trouble!"

"Get into trouble?" William's father George asked with a surprised look: "Aren't you young people going to play cards? What trouble can William do?"

Olivia cried and said: "William was thinking of setting up a game for Charlie, and he joined up with a friend of his to get Charlie to pit Charlie, but Charlie saw it through, and he lost to Charlie by 2 billion. Euro, now Charlie is arguing about going to court..."

"What?!" George felt dizzy for a while, and blurted out: "What kind of ambition did he dare to leave the old Qiankeng Charlie? And it's such a big deal... I didn't tell him, don't go. Did you provoke that surname wade?"

Olivia also regretted it and said: "William thinks that this thing can be done without knowing it, not only can he win Charlie a sum of money, but also have the opportunity to win Charlie's Concorde. , But he didn't expect that he would lose to Charlie by 2 billion in the end..."

George was about to collapse after hearing this.

It goes without saying that 2 billion euros is a huge sum of money. The key is that this incident has caused the current situation. If Charlie really wants to stab him out, then his son will be completely ruined.

In Europe, if a person's reputation goes bankrupt, everything about him will go bankrupt.

Moreover, for such a large amount of money, I am afraid that I will be in jail from now until my 80th birthday!

I'm just such a son, and I can't let him go to jail for anything!

Therefore, George immediately realized that the most important thing at the moment is that nothing about this matter will allow Charlie to poke the matter out!

Do everything possible to reconcile with Charlie!

So he hurriedly got up and blurted out: "Take me over! I'll talk to Charlie!"

Richard also said nervously: "I'll be with you!"

Soon, the two ran into the chess and card room on the second floor with Olivia.

As soon as I entered the room, I saw William, who had a broken hand, kneeling on the ground and crying.

But Charlie stood in front of him with his shoulders folded at this moment, with an arrogant expression on his face.

As soon as George walked in, he didn't dare to care about his son. He hurriedly came to Charlie and said in a low voice, "MR. Wade, my godson has nothing to do with this matter. I hope you can forgive me..."

Charlie asked him back: "He is your son, but not my son, why should I forgive him a lot?"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3595

Seeing that Charlie didn't buy into his begging for mercy, George hurriedly said again: "MR. Wade, my son made a mistake. As a father, I will definitely find a way to make up for it. I will try my best to solve the problem. Please don't do this. Get angry!"

Charlie nodded and said: "Since you have this attitude, then I won't talk nonsense with you. Your son dare to cheat me, and he will cheat me 3 billion euros at one time, plus a Concorde airliner. I, Charlie, grew up so old, and I have never encountered someone so cruel before. How do you plan to solve this matter?"

George suddenly had a cold sweat on his face.

He didn't expect that his own son could be so bold.

Three billion euros, a Concorde airliner... This is not gambling, it's cannibalism!

Before he could think about how to give Charlie a satisfactory answer, Charlie shook the two billion euro IOU in his hand and said lightly: "There is also this IOU written by your son, who owes me twenty. Million euros, how do you plan to settle this debt?"

George wiped his sweat immediately. For such a large amount, and the other party was the wade family, he immediately realized that if this matter is not resolved, his son is likely to sit and wear it!

Moreover, tomorrow is the day of his wedding to Olivia, and if William enters, there will be nothing.

Therefore, now everything is focused on the overall situation, so George gritted his teeth and said: "MR. Wade...this 2 billion euro debt, I...I paid it back for my son! I also ask you to raise your hand! "

George is already bleeding heavily this time!

Two billion euros, 20% of his family's total assets, were given to Charlie at one time, and the losses had been extremely heavy.

But now in this situation, George can't help but hesitate.

After hesitating a little, this matter may be irreversible.

Charlie didn't look content at all at this time, but said with disdain: "Even if you pay me 2 billion euros, it will only solve the debt. How can he solve my problems? ?"

"You have to know that this IOU was written by your son in black and white, and it also has his handprint. Even if you go to the court, you will also return the money to me, and I believe that it is from Northern Europe. The court can definitely help me get justice."

After speaking, Charlie deliberately looked at Olivia, and then said loudly: "And I don't know now, whether there are any associates of William among you guys! I will hand this matter to the Nordic justice The agency, I believe they will be able to find out!"

Seeing that Charlie wanted to stab things out, George's nervous whole person's blood pressure rose, and his brain was dizzy.

Not only him, even Olivia is about to collapse!

She thought to herself very nervously: "This time, Charlie, although it was William's idea, I knew it from the beginning, and I also discussed with William that even the venue for the crime was provided by me. Yes, even I have already made it clear to William that the ratio of one person to a half of the spoils is divided, so at the legal level, I am definitely his accomplice..."

"If Charlie really exposes this matter and transfers this matter to the judicial system, then the judicial system must first interrogate William!"

"And William, a stupid idiot who doesn't want to use it, will surely confess me soon..."

"If people know that the future queen of Northern Europe will make a huge sum of money from others, then I definitely won't have the chance to inherit the rule..."

Olivia, whose heart was about to jump to her throat, hurried to his father Richard's side, and whispered in his ear, "Dad...this thing can't get out of this room anyway. Because this matter was planned by William and I together, once he is caught, he will definitely confess me, then I will be completely over..."

When Richard heard this, his eyes suddenly went dark and he almost fell to the ground.

He finally got over, gritted his teeth and stared at Olivia, and asked in a low voice: "What the hell is your brain made of? A person who is about to inherit the Datong and become the queen, would actually participate in this kind of exuberance. Gambling, you...you are going to piss me off!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3596

Richard is going crazy.

Although the Northern European royal family is very popular among the people in Northern Europe, to put it bluntly, this is the mascot of the family and does not have any privileges in law.

Moreover, the actual operation of the Nordic countries is entirely the responsibility of the Nordic government team.

The cabinet and parliament are the real administrators of this country. The royal family has no actual power. Once the royal family breaks the law, the Nordic judicial organs will not protect them.

Thinking of this, Richard hurriedly intervened and said: "MR. Wade, William is certainly at fault! Of course he should be punished! But please also look at George's proactive attitude in solving problems. Don't share his general knowledge..."

As he said, Richard said again: "Otherwise, MR. Wade, for William's pitfall against you, ask the Rothschild family to give you a part of the compensation, which will be treated as private compensation. What do you think?"

As soon as George heard this, he nodded and pleaded: "MR. Wade, you say a number, as long as it is within the scope that we can afford, we will never hesitate!"

Charlie snorted, and said with a curled lips: "Do you think this matter can be solved with money? Do you think my wade family is short of money? We have given hundreds of billions of euros in the Wanlong Palace, and the money counts for me. What's up?"

As he said, Charlie's expression gradually turned cold, and he sternly said: "I'm f*cking venting now! I grew up and no one dared to cheat me like this! Last time, a guy who didn't have eyesight stolen my bank card, turn I walked me more than 20 billion yuan. I thought she was brave enough that no one could match it. I didn't expect that today someone would want to pit me 3 billion euros and a Concorde airliner! Your William is so brave. !"

When George heard this, he was full of spirits, and then he kicked William who was kneeling on the ground, then rushed up, pulled up his collar, and slapped his face back and forth seven or eight big slaps.

While beating, he cursed: "You are a bastard who has not succeeded in success, and failed in failure! I have to beat you to death today to give MR. Wade a sigh!"

William was beaten with Venus in his eyes, tears flowed, but he did not dare to say a word.

He knew that he had caused a catastrophe, and if he didn't make Charlie satisfied today, he would be all over.

Therefore, now I have to grit my teeth and endure being beaten.

After George slapped seven or eight slaps, he raised his head and looked at Charlie. Seeing Charlie's expression, he didn't care at all.

So he gritted his teeth and slapped a dozen more times, and William's cheeks were congested.

Seeing that William was going into a coma, George had to stop first, and then begged Charlie: "MR. Wade, there is no way to fight anymore... if you continue to fight, William will not be able to hold a wedding tomorrow... please. You see that he is already like this, so please forgive him once..."

Charlie sneered: "Your son stabbed such a big thing, are you still thinking about holding a wedding? You have a big heart! I urge you to hurry up and announce the wedding postponement before the wedding day., Wait until William is released from prison, and then re-apply, then Olivia will still have an absolute reputation for infatuation!"

Speaking of this, Charlie said with a look of longing: "Think about it! A young girl, waiting for her sweetheart to be released from prison, waiting until seven and eighty! What a touching love story is this?"

"In the end, when the two white-haired couples walked to the marriage hall with trembling hands and announced to the whole world that they had finally achieved the right results, everyone would be moved by them!"

"You look at this kind of example all over the world. I am afraid that there is no second one, right? In my opinion, it can definitely become a love story comparable to "Romeo and Juliet"!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3597

Olivia was so embarrassed by Charlie that she wanted to make a hole in the floor with her toes, and then went to the first floor.

What kind of SH*t "Romeo and Juliet", how could she wait for William to be released from prison?

She can only wait to get rid of everything with William quickly!

Otherwise, William will go to jail, and he will have nothing to end!

William's father, George, couldn't hear Charlie's sarcasm and sarcasm. Seeing that Charlie was completely unwilling to be private now, his heart was already extremely frightened.

He looked at Charlie and pleaded bitterly: "MR. Wade, my godson has nothing to do with this matter. As long as you tell your conditions, no matter how difficult it is, I will find a way to meet your requirements!"

Charlie ignored him, but looked at William and said in a cold voice: "William, if you want me to hold your hands high, you must first and honestly explain the causes and consequences of the whole thing, including the decision with whom you made it, scene Among so many people, besides the dealer who dealt the cards, how many of your associates are there!"

William hurriedly said: "No more, no more... Only the croupier is my accomplice... He used to be a croupier in Las Vegas casinos for many years and has superb gambling skills, so I often set up games with him. Win some pocket money at similar gatherings... This is the conspiracy of the two of us from beginning to end, without the participation of a third person."

Charlie said coldly: "Is the sentence you said true? I warn you, if you haven't told the truth, I will call the police immediately! Then I will let the wade family put pressure on the Nordic judicial system and demand Strictly judge you!"

After speaking, Charlie said again: "And you have to think clearly, if you are caught by the police, then you may be in jail for the rest of your life! At that time, I don't care who you

want to defend, but You may not even have a chance to meet her. When that happens, others will still be able to live their own chic life, and you can only be accompanied by the bars."

When George heard Charlie's words, he walked up to William in twos or twos. Another slap was slapped on his face, and he shouted angrily: "When are you not telling the truth, do you really want to go to jail?" It doesn't matter if you go to jail yourself, but don't drag our entire family down!"

William was panicked deep in his heart, and he subconsciously cried and said, "I said! I said! I will say now! The planner of this matter is also Olivia, and the two of us discussed this matter together... ..."

When Olivia heard this, she immediately furiously said: "William! Don't spit people! This is your own idea. What does it have to do with me?"

William aggrieved: "I did come up with the idea, but you are also very supportive! And you also said that no matter how much I earn 10%, I will share half of you, if I can take Charlie that If the Concorde wins, it will have half yours..."

"You nonsense!" Olivia did not expect that William had sold all of himself out of fear of being investigated!

She was very angry and shouted: "William! At this time, you still want to drag me into the water. I can't help it! I don't need to get married tomorrow, and I will have nothing to do with you in the future!"

Charlie looked at Olivia and sneered: "Olivia, if you Nordic police believe that you are indeed William's associate, then you can't get married if you want to, even if you are an accomplice, I am afraid you have to go in. Sent to jail for a few years!"

When Olivia heard this, she burst into tears and pleaded bitterly: "MR. Wade, you and I have no grievances and no grudges. There is no need to ruin my future, right? Or you make a price! No matter how much it is. , As long as it is within the burden of the royal family, the royal family is willing to pay you!"

Seeing that Olivia had said so, George hurriedly said: "MR. Wade, I also mean the same. How can you be satisfied and willing to be private?

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3598

Just ask! As long as we can give it, we They must do it!"

As he said, he pointed to William and Olivia and choked: "Look, these two children are still very young, and Olivia will soon become the Queen of Northern Europe. If you go out, the lives of these two children will be ruined!"

Charlie touched his chin and was silent for a moment, then smiled: "You are right, the two of them are indeed very young, and they really want to ruin their future, and I feel a little sorry."

After speaking, Charlie sighed and said, "Hey! Seeing you are so pious, I can choose to go private with this matter, but it depends on the attitude of the two of you to solve the problem."

As soon as Charlie said this, the family members immediately understood the meaning of his words.

Since it depends on the attitude, it is natural to show sincerity.

Therefore, William's father George immediately said: "MR. Wade, you can rest assured, as long as you are willing to raise your hands, I will pay you the two billion euros immediately!"

When he said this, George's heart was bleeding.

Their family has a total of tens of billions of euros in assets, and originally agreed to the Nordic royal family. After the two got married, they would invest a lot of money in the Nordic royal family's industry.

Now, William has smashed such a big basket. The two billion euros have far exceeded their family's cash flow reserves.

George can only take out the money he plans to invest in the royal family after marriage and pay it to Charlie first.

Charlie couldn't help frowning when he heard this, and asked him: "Your son originally owed me two billion. This is written in black and white. As his father, it is only natural for you to pay the bill for him. Why? Still licking my face and begging me to raise my hand?"

George didn't expect that two billion euros would not satisfy Charlie, so he could only bite the bullet and ask him: "Ye...MR. Wade...How can you be satisfied?"

Charlie said indifferently: "If you want me to hold your hands high, besides these two billion, you have to show some sincerity to make sense."

George was so nervous that his voice trembled, and asked softly, "Ye...MR. Wade...how much do you want?"

Charlie said indifferently: "I don't want more. In addition to the 2 billion euros in arrears, another 3 billion euros will be used as spiritual compensation, and 5 billion is better."

George blurted out before his eyes and blurted out: "MR. Wade...five...five billion euros...is it...is it too much..."

Charlie asked back: "Are you more?"

George almost collapsed and choked: "MR. Wade...5 billion euros is really too much...we...how can we get so much money..."

Charlie looked at Olivia and said indifferently: "Olivia, since you are also involved in this matter, then the five billion euros will be paid by your two families! As for how much each family pays, you should go for it yourself. Negotiate a ratio! In half an hour, I will see 5 billion euros hit my account!"

Olivia was stunned, and blurted out: "Charlie...This matter, the William family is already willing to pay, how can we let our royal family also pay... For one thing, you can't make a double share. Money?"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "Olivia, you are really right, I just want to make double money in this matter!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3599

Charlie has now crushed the two families to death.

Neither William nor Olivia could bear the consequences of this incident.

Therefore, they will do their best to find a way to solve this problem.

Although 5 billion euros is a lot, for them, if they tighten their belts, they can get it.

Therefore, Charlie felt that sometimes he wanted to force his enemies. If they didn't force them, they didn't know how much money they could spend.

Olivia's father Richard was extremely nervous at this time.

He knew that Charlie had already grasped his own weakness, and if this matter was really exposed, the royal majesty would be gone.

At that time, it is impossible for the people to allow Olivia, a member of the royal family suspected of crime, to inherit the throne.

In the same way, they cannot allow themselves to inherit the throne, after all, they are Olivia's biological father.

At that time, the one who was most qualified to inherit the throne had become Helena who had been by Charlie's side without speaking!

Richard must never allow this to happen!

Therefore, he said without hesitation: "MR. Wade! I really do not know how to teach women about this matter. We are willing to actively resolve this matter. Please wait a moment and I will discuss it with the Rothschild family! "

Charlie nodded and said indifferently: "Although you can discuss it, I will give you half an hour and tell me the result in half an hour."

Richard hurriedly said, "Okay! MR. Wade, please wait a moment..."

After speaking, he immediately looked at William's father George and said: "George, let's talk about this in private!"

George also hurriedly agreed, so he respectfully said to Charlie: "MR. Wade, let's go out and discuss it first, and give you a satisfactory answer as soon as possible!"

Charlie waved his hand: "You can discuss it here. I will go to see the queen with Helena. She wants to accompany the old man more."

No one took Helena's desire to see the queen seriously.

They just want to quickly finalize the solution.

So Richard said without hesitation: "MR. Wade, you and Helena can go straight up. After we negotiate a result, I will go to the ward to see you in person!"

"Okay!" Charlie nodded slightly, and then said to Helena: "Helena, let's go."

Helena hurriedly followed Charlie and walked out of the chess room.

As soon as Charlie left, William went crazy. He rushed to beat his croupier friend, and yelled at the same time: "You f*cking dare to pit me! I'll kill you!"

His father George hurriedly stopped him and yelled: "William! The top priority now is to determine the solution as soon as possible! You don't want to be here!"

William had to stop.

Richard said to others at this time: "Everyone, please give us a space to be alone. We have something to discuss."

Everyone naturally knew the huge problems the two families were facing, so they left one after another.

And the croupier who was psychologically hinted by Charlie lost his soul, so he was taken out by others.

After there were only two and four people left on the scene, George said: "Everyone, we must first reach a consensus, that is, we must hold Charlie tonight and say that nothing will let him stoke this matter out, otherwise Our two families are all over!"

Richard sighed: "Charlie's mouth is 5 billion euros, which is 10,000 times more terrifying than the bandits! Where can we get so much money for him?"

Olivia looked at William and said angrily: "William! You are not greedy in this matter! Now Charlie wants 5 billion euros in compensation, and I think you have to bear it all!"

"I have all the burden?" William suddenly exploded when he heard this, and said sharply: "Olivia, when you divided the money, you said that you want half of it, but I have no complaints. Now you want to make the whole pot. Give it to me?"

Richard said at this time: "William! There is no point in arguing at this time! You and Olivia must work together to overcome the current difficulties, otherwise tomorrow will be the moment when you two and our two families are discredited. !"

After speaking, he looked at George, gritted his teeth and said: "Charlie asked for five billion euros. Our Iliad family can pay up to one billion euros. I will ask you for the rest."

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 3600

George sighed.

The Nordic royal family is only willing to pay one billion, and the funding gap left for him is indeed a bit large.

However, it is already very good to be willing to pay. After all, he understands the actual situation of the Nordic royal family, and the one billion in cash is definitely their limit.

However, four billion euros in cash is also an impossible task for him.

With the current financial situation of his family, he can spend up to 3 billion euros today.

If you want to spend 4 billion, you must first dispose of some of the assets. This will not be solved in a short while.

So he opened his mouth and said: "I can't solve four billion euros at all right now, which is nearly five billion dollars! Where can I get so much cash for Charlie?"

Richard asked him: "Then how much can you put out?"

George blurted out: "It's three billion euros at most!"

When Richard heard this, he immediately sighed: "George, if you expect us to spend 2 billion euros, then I can tell you clearly that it is impossible! It is not that I do not want to share with you, but I There is simply no way to come up with so much cash! All the assets of the royal family add up to about 3 billion euros, and a large part of this is in my mother's name. She is immortal, and no one can move that asset!"

George also knew that Richard's words were true, so he weakly asked him, "What should I do then? Could you tell Charlie directly that we can't make up so much money?"

"Definitely not..." Richard blurted out: "If you tell Charlie so, then Charlie turns around and stabs this matter out, we're done!"

Olivia gritted her teeth at this time, and said: "It's really impossible, so I just don't do it, and kill Charlie directly! It's a hundred!"

"How can this be done..." Richard exclaimed, "Kill Charlie, the wade family will never let us go! Don't forget, now the wade family still has Wanlongdian backing!"

Olivia said with a gloomy expression: "Our best solution to this matter is to kill Charlie! Kill him, and then find a way to pretend to be an accident, as long as we are impeccable and others can be conservative. Secretly, the wade family can't do anything to us!"

At this time, William seemed to have grasped the life-saving straw, and blurted out: "I think Olivia's method is very feasible! Kill Charlie, 5 billion euros don't have to be paid! As long as we handle it smartly and let others investigate Without any actual clues, this matter can be fooled!"

A strong killing intent appeared in Olivia's eyes, and said coldly: "Our royal family has raised some special talents, and many of them are masters who are proficient in assassination. In my opinion, it is better to send someone to directly control Charlie, and then He threw it down from the top floor and threw him to death!"

After speaking, Olivia said again: "After Charlie di*d, we faked the scene to fall to death, and then told the wade family that Charlie had committed adultery with Helena! Charlie turned the window into Helena's room at night. At that time, I stumbled and fell to death!"

Speaking of this, the corners of Olivia's mouth rose slightly, and he sneered: "Charlie didn't even bring a bodyguard this time, and he was still on our site. We want to kill him, so it's easy!"